

# C A I N ' S

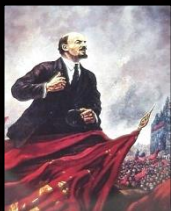
# C R E E D



the cult(s) of rome,



O M A R   Z A I D



Jesuit ducat minted in Germany 1616 CE with the Illuminati's 'All Seeing Eye' from the Cult of Horus, the Egyptian sungod.



As much as I admired the Benedictines, I admired the Jesuits more. The Society of Jesus [aka: "The Company" – as known by all covert operatives] was something special; the shock troop of the Catholic Church. These men [Jesuits at the Fordham University Club] ran the world, and it was obvious that they enjoyed it."

**G. Gordon Liddy**, Catholic, FBI Supervisor, Nat. Hqtrs. Wash. DC. Jesuit trained co-conspirator: NWO's Assassination of JFK

"If ever a body of men merited eternal damnation, it is this Society of Loyola [Jesuits]."

**President John Adams**

"The individual is handicapped by coming face-to-face with a conspiracy so monstrous he cannot believe it exists." - **J. Edgar Hoover**, lifetime director of the FBI, a Catholic, Knight of Malta & 33<sup>rd</sup> Degree Freemason

Above is part of a Catholic mural showing Ignatious Loyola presenting the ancient Red Brotherhood's Rosicrucian (Illuminatus) Cloak (now worn by Bishops and Cardinals). It is offered as a 'Flag of Victory' to the Cosmic Christos called *Tammuz* in the OT (Ezk 8:14); son of the sorceress *Semiramis* of Babylonian Gnosticism — a 'Queen of Heaven' as were Isis (the Black Madonna) & Athena (mothers of god & models for America's *Statue of Liberty*). Semiramis came from the line of Cain, and was wife to king Nimrud. Cain—from which we derive 'Kin' & 'King'—founded the Dravidian Cult that spawned the trinitarian 'Baal Worship' common to all ancient 'Fertility Mystery Religions' of sexual magic; groups specifically condemned by every Adamic Prophet, including "Jesus" [*Yehoshuah/Isa*]. The Babylonian cult was initially brought to Rome during the Punic Wars as the goddess cult of Cybele, the granddame mother goddess initially known as *Lilith*, the wife of Iblis. The Knights of Malta are sworn to serve the profanity, now under the *pontifex maximus* of *Romanism* whose Jesuits established Communism in 16<sup>th</sup> century Paraguay. In its entirety, Communism is their governmental system. Even Josef Stalin was one of their own, a Jesuit Priest. They elevated Hitler under Pious XII after sending Lenin to Moscow on a Papal Train. Was this gesture an act of Christian Charity, a Zionist Protocol or perhaps both? Learn the satanic truth of these matters. If you are a sincere monotheist, read and weep over modern man's servitude to the gods, goddesses and satraps of this ancient blasphemy. - oz

**AS NOORDEEN**

Malaysian Publisher of Fine Islamic Books

Nay, even while Adam was alive, it came to pass that the posterity of Cain became exceedingly wicked, every one successively dying one after the other, more wicked than the former. They were intolerable in war and vehement in robberies; and if anyone were slow to murder people, yet was he bold in his profligate behavior, in acting unjustly, and doing injury for gain.

Josephus - *Antiquities of the Jews*, A.D. 93

# CAIN'S CREED

## *The Cult(s) of Rome*

Gnostic Metaphysics, Occult Historicity, Satanic Institutions,  
Contemporary Players, Eternal Indictments,  
Incisive Commentary.

© *First Edition 2006*  
*online PDF by Omar Zaid, M.D.*

*Second Edition 2009*

*This is Final Revision Oct 2011*

*ALL RIGHTS RESERVED*

*ozaidmd@gmail.com*

*cover design by author*



This description of monumental falsehood reveals institutions that daily minister malevolence and damnation via globalism's rule and ruin of planet and men. Muslims have permitted the ascendance of these lies and liars within their ranks and our leaders even cooperate with the evil now known as the New World Order. If you doubt this or the chats Iblis had with Allah SWT or prophet Isa (Jesus), I recommend you reconsider your position. With God's grace, this book should aid the process considerably. – oz

Dr. Zaid has attempted the seemingly impossible. His posture, *vis-à-vis* contemporary Muslim and Christian cultures, is that of the 'insider-outsider'. But it is only the latter who can truly picture his contemporary history in the manner of the cartographer. Do not read this book unless you are prepared to be tossed like a pendulum between the rich Islamic tradition and the huge repertoire of dialectics drawn from Christian religious patrimony. This book is *a sine qua non* for teachers who know that unless the world learns the truth, it shall remain hostage to ignorance, international "politiricks" and the cults of greediness, nepotism and profanity." (Dec. 2010)

Assist. Prof. Dr. Oladosu A. Afis, Ph.D.,  
Visiting Scholar, ISTAC/IIUM, 2009-10; Fulbright Scholar.

Deputy Dean, Faculty of Arts,  
Coordinator for Postgraduate Programs,  
AIS, University, Ibadan, Nigeria.

**In Memory Of**  
**Haji Mohd. Taufek Sahran**  
My Friend

As a Director of Hikmah, a Muslim Dakwah Association, the late Haji Mohd. Taufek Sahran of Kuching strove for three decades to advance the ‘Cause of Allah’ in Sarawak, E. Malaysia. During the course of our brief friendship (2005-2006) we had numerous conversations during which he came realize he had been repeatedly assaulted in the ancient war against his cause. The opposition was prosecuted by his superiors in both the Malay Peninsular and Sarawak Governments.

My investigations of the New World Order owe much to these exchanges. In order to inform the ‘People of Adam’ (Sons and Daughters of *hanif* Man), he encouraged me to write about the nature, identity and history of the institutions and cults that oppressed him. Fully realizing the implications and extent of the global menace, he once said to me: “I’ve been banging my head against this wall for thirty years,” he then quipped – in agreement with my own conclusions – “It’s time to save the seed.”

To honor this man’s memory and in obedience to his directive, I’ve striven to present a penetrating account of pathocracy in light of orthodox monotheism. There are indeed people who clearly imagine, embrace and institutionalize evil for those unfortunate majorities who blindly follow this misguidance as clearly and thoroughly described by Al’Qur’an. One of their Institutions is that of cronyism, along with its lack of knowledge and the arrogance and mediocrity it breeds, all of which led my friend to an early grave due to a mis-diagnosed and mistreated medical condition. May Allah have mercy on those whose ignorance killed him. And with the help of Almighty Allah, may the veils of the same malady be removed from any person who reads this book. Ameen.

*Omar Zaid, M.D.*

# CONTENTS

## **Overview** 1

### The Qadar of Divine Law 5

## FORWARD:

### EVIL IN RELATION TO JESUIT CATHOLICISM 13

#### The Law of Grace 23

#### The Purpose of Evil 31

#### The Trial of Fitrah (Common Sense) 39

##### An Argument Against Religion 43

#### Ponerology 46

##### Sociopathy and Conspiracy 52

##### Sociopathy Defined 54

#### Regarding Romanism 57

### THE PAVLOVIAN MAZE 63

#### Islam's Bungled Vice-Gerency 78

#### Self-Evident Truth 68

#### The Absurdity Club 73

#### Conspiracy Theories 79

#### *On the Jinn* by Shaikh Syed Abul A'ala Mawdudi 80

##### The World of the Jinn 103

##### ➤ Existence - Abilities - The Occult

### PROLOGUE 93

#### Eschatology Revisited 114

##### A Brief Synopsis of Gog & Magog 115

## PART ONE

### **SYNARCHY** 100

#### DAR UL ISLAM'S IDENTITY CRISIS 125

Sectarianism: Malevolent Lords  
Venice & Guelphs

#### ROGUE NOBLES: CULTS & CATHOLICS 117

Synarchy	
Neo-Feudalism and the Crusades	118
➤ Supra-National Authorities: <i>The Siena Group</i>	
➤ Venice, the Black Nobility and the Crusades	
The Merovingian Infiltration (Intro)	120
➤ Pope Urban II & Peter the Hermit	
The Pornocracy of Rome	128
More on the Jesuits	130
The Cult of Rome – An Introduction	138
Lombards, Carolingians, Lost Jews and Pagan Popes	
Monasticism: The Infiltration Continues	
<i>Priory de Sion's</i> Egyptian Heritage.	

#### THE FORMATION OF THE CATHOLIC CULT 154

The Crimes of Christianity	161
Birth of the Carolingian Papal States	166
➤ The Catholic Cult	
Keys of the Kingdom:	169
➤ Janus & The Catholic Mother goddess	
Klingsor: Pope Urban the Great	176
Enter the Khan: The Fourth Crusade	197
Rothschilds and the Grail Bloodline	200

## PART TWO

### POISON IN THE POT 205

#### ISLAM, THE *NEW MAN*

The Demise of <i>Siyasa diniya</i>	211
Protocols of Cronyism: Flagship Malaysia	215
Roots of Institutional Insan	221
➤ The Protocols of Abdullah ibn Maymun	
➤ Save the Seed	
Ecumenicism	231
➤ More on the Jesuits: Loyola's Mistress & Legacy	233

#### BATINI MENACE 237

Divinity Drivel & Tusi's Twaddle	239
➤ Fatimah as Celestial Earth, <i>ad nauseum vobiscum</i>	
Ursiloon Guesswork	244
Institutional Megalomania	246
Protocols for Shi'ite Synagogues	251
➤ Fatimid-Ishma'ili Cult Initiation	254

#### THE ICARIAN FOLLY OF ECU-MANIA 263

Mahdi Mania	269
Ashuramanics	281

#### THE TROUBLE WITH REFORM 283

Exegesis on the Book of Genesis	290
---------------------------------	-----

## PART THREE

### TRUE LIES & SUPERSTITION

---

#### THE UNRELIABILITY OF CHRISTIANITY 299

On the Bible & Christian Festivals	
On the Myth of Apostolic Succession	305
➤ The Keys of St. Peter (Alexander Hislop)	
On The Myth of Celibacy (Philip Schaff)	309
On the Jesuits (Eric John Phelps)	316

---

#### THE FOURTH GOD: ORIGINS 321

An Introduction to Jesuit Mariolatry	
➤ Mystery Religions, (Charles J. Butler)	328
➤ Cybele & Her Sisters (Joseph Campbell)	332
➤ Three Faces of Eve	336
Kali: The Great Mother's Hindu Oblation	
The Aztec Oblation	340
➤ On the Fetish of Human Sacrifice	344
Human Sacrifice in Rome	347
Kronos: <i>The Horned One</i> (Nimrud, Molech, Baal)	352
➤ Child Sacrifice, Canni- <i>baalism</i> ,	
➤ Cyclops (one eyed jinn)	
The Great Mother	354
➤ Easter and The 'Tides of March'	356
➤ Precedent for Gay Parades: Another Gender	359
➤ Pagan Origin of Christian Eucharist	362

---

#### THE ARCADIAN-ANATOLIAN – LATIN CREDO 367

The Pyrrhic Dance of Male Initiation Concerning Sabazios –Mythras – Bacchus – Dionysus – Christos	
➤ History & Terms for Seminarians with a Romance Cypher for the Eucharist of Sexual Magick	371
Cybele, Pergamon & Rome	374
Saturnia’s First College of Pontiffs	377
Pergamos - Satan’s Seat - Caesar as Sovereign Pontiff – Why Jerusalem was destroyed	
The Roman Credo: Cybele Comes to Rome	381
The Taurobolium	385
Blood Baptism of the Pontiff	387

## PART FOUR:

### **THE MYSTERY** 391

#### THE RESURRECTION OF ATTIS

Pope Victor I: First Man of the Cult	394
On Catholic Syncreticism	401
Sacred Libertines of Classical & Modern Ages	406
➤ Classical Opinions on Gay Literature	410
❖ Critical Censorship of Gay Literature	
➤ The Gnostic’s Boy-god, Antinous	413
❖ Carpocratianism; <i>The Man Key</i>	415
❖ The Cult of Dionysus (Bacchanalia)	422
Orphic & Elusian principles & doctrines at the root of: (1) the perversion of the Catholic priesthood; (2) errant Christian theogony; (3) their salvation dogma.	
❖ The Secret Gospel of Mark	429



---

## HOMOSEXUAL TRADITIONS 433

---

- Male Love in Ancient Greece
- Misdeeds by the Clergy & Teachers

---

## THE TRUTH ABOUT COMMUNION 442

---

### Introduction: The Mystery Unveiled

- Spermatophagia: The Tantric Eucharist 446
  - ❖ *ECCLESIA GNOSTICA CATHOLICA: THE EUCHARIST*
- Christian “Eucharist” & Ancient Semen-drinking Rites 451
- Soma and the Holy Grail 454
- Spermo-Gnosis (Peter Koenig) 460

## PART FIVE

## THE SINISTER TRADITION

### Principles of Elitist Satanism 462

---

### GNOSTIC SEXUALITY

---

The Mark of Cain	465
The Black Mass & Bacchanalia	466
Ritualized Sexual Magick	470
The Abyss	473
Ritual Sacrifice	478
Conclusion	481
The Left Handed Path	486
Summation by Dr. Zaid	488

## Appendices

Appendix I	Bilderberg Members, 2009	492
Appendix II	Historical Timeline	497
Appendix III	British Freemasonry Covets Isreal	539
Appendix IV	The King James Bible	543
Appendix V	Hegel's <i>Philosophy of History</i> (re: Catholics)	546
Appendix VI	Samson and the Tribe of Dan The House of Vere The House of Cain The Tribe of Dan	548
Appendix VII	The Knights of Malta	561
Index		569
Bibliography		602
About The Author		625
572 Endnotes		626 - 704

## Acknowledgements

I expressly thank AS Noordeen and Staff of KL Malaysia, without whose courage and support I may have given up the task.

For the most part, this was a completely independent effort to honor Haji Taufek. Nevertheless, I extend my gratitude to Malaysians in general because their taxes made this possible through funding of my position as Research Fellow for four years (2007–2011) with ISTAC-IIUM in Kuala Lumpur); their prestigious graduate school founded by the renowned Prof. Syed Muhammad al Naquib bin Ali al-Attas—where the bulk of this work was finished by the grace of Allah.

In addition, I extend my deepest regard to my former wives but most especially to my beloved ‘spouse of all spouses, Sister Malee Zaida Manowang, my gift from Allah. Without their/her loving care, patience, delights, oppositions and reflections of God’s Will in my life—to which I have nothing to compare and for which I cannot possibly reward them sufficiently—this would have been a most thankless task.

May our paths continue to please the Almighty!



“ ‘I have done much good to the Church of Rome—I have seen many provinces of our men, many colleges, houses, residences, and wealth belonging to our Society; but all these things desert me now, and *I know not whither to turn!*’ At length he expired in a fit of trembling, and his face turned black, according to an eye-witness, the Jesuit Turrianus.”

“The Death of Ignatious Loyola,” Founder of the Jesuits;  
*History of the Jesuits*, Steinmetz, Vol. I of II, p. 292.

## OVERVIEW

The ‘New Age’ of the Bush Clan’s ‘Secular World Order’ is nothing new and neither is it secular. It is the pagan Creed of Cain’s Pole dressed in post-modern garb and hails us from deepest antiquity. However, the innovations of technology that permit its global dissemination and enhancement of man’s descent to atomistic dissolution and unending despair are indeed new.

This is a metahistory of deconstruction and satire with mechanistic overtones placed within a contextual monotheist thematic that covers thousands of years.<sup>1</sup> *Cain’s Creed* contains distressing revelations of the centuries-old geopolitical game of ‘Warlock Chess’; a game made manifest by Freemasonic Regalia and the checker-board floor of their lodges.<sup>2</sup> My analysis is directed at current events in view of the thesis and expositions presented in two previous books: *The Hand of Iblis* and *Trinity: The Metamorphosis of Myth*; so it is best to root yourself in those volumes before proceeding. Details for the last three hundred years-plus leading to the barbarity of the ‘New Imperialism’ via Freemasonry and Illuminati elite are given in *The Hand of Iblis*, while *Trinity* is predominantly devoted to the metaphysics and psycho-babble accretion of a god-man sacrifice for mankind’s salvation. They also contain arguments defending Islam in light of Pre-Qur’anic and Qur’anic revelation, and all three volumes represent a continuum of an expanding gestalt purview.

---

<sup>1</sup> Hayden White, *Metahistory: The Historical Imagination in Nineteenth Century Europe*. Baltimore: Johns Hopkins UP, 1973.

<sup>2</sup> This ubiquitous game board represents the parallel dimensions that house men and jinn. The checkerboard floor is an initiatory device wherein magi summon spirits or journey beyond limits that Allah has decreed unlawful. For occultists and ancient augurs of human sacrifice, this “sacred ground” subjects all who stand therein to swear their submission to demonic doctrine.

This volume is given in some parts to grave Muslim errors, and in others to the occult ledger of Romanism's continuity of ancient villainy. The latter account is centered on the Middle Ages with occasional millennial-sized flashbacks. The introductory chapters may be long, but I deemed them necessary, especially for those unfamiliar with Monotheisms's genuine principles and for Muslims who are slow to take up knowledge.

I've attempted to demonstrate pan-historic processes, institutions and individuals that now lead the contemporary paradigm shift from Monotheism towards global monism in support of materialist hedonism. Secular Humanism's illusion of freedom under the all seeing eye of Pharaoh's master is clearly exposed as Satanism. The fact that these movements are supported globally by esoteric icons of Mystery Religions – without which Humanism would not prosper as a consuming ideology – legitimately redefines *Secular Humanism* as a *Satanic* cult whose adherents replace God by rejecting the knowledge of prophetic Revelation. I will establish beyond doubt, that the entire political system supports the tyranny of a shadow government aptly named a Pathocracy, and that all roads of this evil lead to *Romanism*: the Eurocentric Fourth Reich of *Cain's Creed* in the post-Ice Age epoch of discernable historicity, though other non-Roman Reichs preceded these.

When I began to research and write in obedience to Haji Taufek's request in 2005, I thought Jesuits and Catholics – they're not synonymous – were clever fools who protected little more than parochial interests. However, readers will discover, as I did, that they are slaves of a consummate malevolence that predates the romance of its Romanization; a malignity hidden openly and recognized only by those who comprehend its signs. The disclosures shocked me; a doctor, hardened to the harm men cause to selves and others after years as a Trauma Physician. And though I was raised Catholic, my conclusion is this: the only word that pays due disrespect to principles and principals guiding the Jesuit *cum* Catholic hierarchy and their sociopath collaborators is 'sub-human':

“I had neither inclination nor ability for the office: treachery, deceit, and malice are the necessary qualifications for its agents. An inquisitor must be suspicious, prone to judge amiss, to convert shadows into substance, and to see every thing in the darkest colors. In the eyes of an inquisitor, every individual is evil and deserving of punishment... An inquisitor, besides, is one who is lost to all sentiments of humanity, without heart or feeling, and more indifferent than a stoic... What would the Inquisition be without the Jesuits? The Dominicans may call themselves inquisitors, but they could not even decline the noun *Inquisition* unless the Jesuits taught them.”<sup>3</sup>

I harbor great pity for their bemused flocks, most of whom are decent people who genuflect and salivate on cue to the Luciferian mockery of both God and the common sense they were born with (*fitrah*).

As a Monotheist Iconoclast, i.e., a non-sectarian Muslim, you’ll not find me defending normative theologies, philosophies or geo-political *isms*, both Muslim and non. The *ism* approach is inherently flawed: 1) because the Christian position is tainted by the imaginative brush of Aryanism and injected pagan accretion despite the Reformation; 2) because secularists, humanists and atheists avoid consequences pursuant to the recognition of man’s true nature and revealed eschatology; and 3) Jews are a defunct magistracy long ago rejected by God and given over to Satan, so why bother except to glean what can be salvaged of truth from their grossly interpolated post-Babylonian texts and savants. Accordingly, each of these perspectives suffers significant error. Hence, any discussion of their *ideologies* is wasted effort except to demonstrate flaws as a weapon in the struggle against evil and

---

<sup>3</sup> A Jesuit Priest’s Confession recorded in: *Dealings With the Inquisition: Or, Papal Rome, Her Priests, and Her Jesuits*, Fra. Giacinto Achilli, (New York: Harper & Brothers, Publishers, 1851) pp. 107, 108, 109, 110.



defense of Islam, as did Al'Ghazali and others. And though I have the deepest regard for Native Americans, Lao Tse, Confucious and Buddha, what is salvageable from their 'prophetic' streams is already presented in *Trinity*.

Throughout this text I provide illustrations and commentaries from several known authorities and many unread researchers, and I advise readers not to skip the footnotes (in Arabic Numerals) or exhaustive endnotes (in Roman Numerals). The latter are primarily for the purpose of citations and references, though they do contain significant ancillary data. The text holds extracts, expositions, narratives, informative illustrations and historical charts which demonstrate the ancient contest between monotheism and monism. In addition, I went to great lengths to do a comprehensive index that allows both novice and scholar ready access to entries and individuals worthy of review. I wish to emphasize that I cite a litany of dissimilar writers of variable bias, all of whom offer independent support for the propositions presented.

Allah made it abundantly clear in Al'Qur'an that we do not exist in vain. Pure monotheism is self-evident and simple: There is only One God, the God of Abraham, Moses, Isa (i.e. "Jesus"—a pagan cognomen he never used) and Mohammad. Allah, *our Creator*, has no relatives or assistants and *apart* from Him there's everything else in *His* Creation in which He has no part or Gnostic emanation except as Originator and Maintainer: i.e., the first *Cause* of all causes and Only Sustainer. This is easy to comprehend once you've identified sociopaths like the Clintons, Pope Pius XII, Batinite heathens and well-heeled Knights of Odium and 'Cronyum' who defend outrageous theogonies, lies, liars, stolen pension funds, patrician incomes and idolators in gilded mausoleums built on pedestals of fiction and bones of the damned.

"Nay, but (by the very act of Creation) We hurl the truth against falsehood and it crushes the latter; and lo it withers away."  
(Al'Qur'an, 21: 18. – Muhd. Asad's Trans.)

## THE QADAR OF DIVINE LAW

“And when the word comes to pass against them, We shall bring forth for them a *creature* from the earth that will speak to them, because people did not believe in Our messages.”

Al’Qur’an 27: 82

There are only two Kingdoms in the earth and these are realms of Blessing and Cursing. Furthermore, the latter will never cease to conspire against the former until it is consigned to hell along with the billions of humanoids who support it. This woeful certainty makes ‘Judgment Day’ not only a necessity but also an unavoidable fact of life and death.

Therefore, in light of everlasting judgment, the sage’s greatest responsibility is to warn his fellow creatures of the consequences derived from ignorance and neglect of Divine Law. The “*creature*” mentioned above now instructs the world from catechisms and treatises filled with affected Human Rights: books endorsed by the same counterfeiters who manufactured the World Trade Center debacle and assessment, and hence, are genuine representatives of the Beast Allah has let loose among the present generation. The *Word of God* that now ‘passes against’ mankind self-evidently reveals the *pre-determined* consequence of mankind’s heedlessness. Unfortunately, men have doggedly withstood the fact that Divine laws are absolute, pure, inviolable and utterly resistant to human modification. History demonstrates that even religious folk pay them lip service in attempts to sidestep this unassailable advance. The Illuminati’s doctrine of Humanism – an ancient Libertine credo discussed in detail later – is specifically designed to move man’s conscious efforts towards the worship of self and material existence. It has advanced to win hearts and minds these last three hundred years even as the curse of perplexity multiplies 100 per cent co-relatively with the most dreadful *man-made* catastrophes in

recorded history. This is because when divine mercy is ignored or taken for granted, the ever-mindful mammoth of precedent turns its tread once more towards human futility and calamity on what appears to be a linearly progressive scale. In other words: there is no change to be found in Allah's Sunnah.

Though Muslims claim that Jesuits, Illuminati, Zionists and sundry Anglo-Dutch Occidentals and Aryans are the cause of their present ignominy, according to Divine Law and 'self-evident truth', this is most certainly not true:

"I am the punishment of God... If you had not committed great sins, God would not have sent a punishment like me upon you."

Hulagu Khan (1258) gave this dictum at the ruin of Muslim Baghdad, and he was surely no 'religious' scholar. Nevertheless, his chastisement of puckish Muslim arrogance is evidence enough<sup>i</sup> for the decree to stand as a Divine Law. If you disagree, I suggest you are not only a poor student of history but that you have also succumbed to the same Humanism-miasma that is currently subsuming Islam. But do not dismay because you're in an immense company of similar mirage lovers. The great Khan's lesson, as per his son, specifically teaches us that Nations repeatedly suffer conquests and utter devastations not because God gives hammer and sanction to such as the Mongols, Jesuits or idiots like the 'Bush Boys', but rather because the negligence of religious and political leaders – as well as populace – invites—nay—*demands* this periodic black-smithing!

The two determinants (*qadar*)<sup>ii</sup> of Divine Law that govern our existence establish unavoidable conditions and consequences for good and evil or blessing and cursing (i.e. Benefit or Harm). Each is the correlative inverse of the other and there is no neutral position or room for negotiation with God's absolutes. We are offered either the "Dominion of Peace and Security" for our communal

obedience to God or “Anarchy and War” for disobedience. Reward and Punishment are physical and metaphysical ‘bottom lines’ from which none of us can escape. Therefore, wonder not that alternatives do not exist for the misrule of Globalism’s advance rather than the ‘Cause of Allah’. And if you’ve equated the two, this treatise will demonstrate that you have been capably duped by the best institutions of mind-control Iblis has persuaded men to establish on earth thus far.

The additional graces of God’s mercy, provision and guidance are entirely dependent on man’s repentance and obedience rather than compromise. Hence, if men do not of their own volition bend knee and neck to Divine Ordinance, in due course God’s Law brings them to this posture *involuntarily*. Such is the inescapable nature of Divine Law.

“And unto Allah Alone falls in prostration whoever is in the heavens and the earth, willingly or unwillingly, and so do their shadows in the mornings and in the afternoons.”

- Surah 13: 15

Therefore, the ‘prophecy of the Orwellian Beast hardly represents a non-aligned pronouncement of chance and is fulfilled by means of mankind’s grievous default towards heedlessness or *insan*. No matter the progress of science, cultural evolution or “civilized” ascent, History circumambulates its tread of woe until final payment on Judgment Day, for without obedience to divine law, all is vanity<sup>iii</sup> in the eternal and temporal ‘reality show’ of what is celestially pre-ordained.

For these reasons, the synthesis of knowledge should derive incisive stores of wisdom that guide its utility towards man’s benefit. Religion, or better said, *Theology*, is a branch of knowledge claiming the estate of wisdom’s repository. Nevertheless, the discontinuity of religious confessions from just

governance indicts its many schools for abject failure to conduct men to synoptic moral harmony. This is not because wisdom is metaphysically veiled or defectively recorded, but because: 1) the majority of men persistently choose a life of sin, something the Jesuit inspired Protocols of Zion<sup>iv</sup> cunningly instruct policy makers to exploit; and 2), because it is interred under centuries of sectarian perspectives that have constructed divisive mental frameworks of worldview.<sup>v</sup> I will demonstrate that this is not an accident of history but a continuum of conscientiously wicked designs drafted by ancient beings (jinn) and human institutions of malevolent intent.

The posturing of sectarians is vigorously adolescent and self-centered. The phenomenon represents a form of ‘big-chief’ tribalism from the age of man’s ignorance upon which the wily parasites who misguide mankind feed like the vampires they are. This stunted demagoguery of sectarian immaturity has bungled the call to Godly discipleship and subsequently failed to define, disseminate and, most importantly, implement the guiding wisdom of God *in a manner* that assures the success of His designs *for our benefit*. This contrary performance is true for millennia and derives from compromised doctrines of self-seeking authorities and their aping minions.

Joseph Conrad, that enviable seer of semi-conscious men, expertly depicts the folly of conventional egotism when describing the ruminations of a British Gentleman:

... the mirrors multiplied his image into a crowd of gentlemanly and slavish imitators, who were dressed exactly like himself; had the same restrained and rare gestures; who moved when he moved, stood still with him in an obsequious immobility, and had just such appearances of life and feeling as he thought it dignified and safe for any man to manifest... And like the men he respected they could be trusted to do nothing individual,

original, or startling—nothing unforeseen and nothing improper.<sup>vi</sup>

Therefore, the cause of religion's failure and the success of *the* Roman cultus is that men have failed to remain righteous warlords and vigilant shepherds. Aside from the prophets and the two to three generations that followed each one, ensuing generations did not set enviable examples of righteousness for young men to admire and emulate. What's worse is they allowed their women to embrace the vanity of corruptible charms and bow to the images preferred by Iblis as "progress." Poor inattentive shepherds these, not 'men enough' to censor their coquettes or institutionalize and defend fellowships that educate, protect and guide their societies honestly, honorably and wisely towards victory over heedless pathocrats: those self-seeking sectarians to whom truth is an anomaly and appetite a god. Of such an ilk is *The Cult of Rome* and it has certainly institutionalized the antithesis of God's Cause to the detriment of those who've failed to establish the study and prevention of evil.

Schismatic adepts have buried the precepts of God with trivial opinions, superlative intellectual gymnastics and speculative sophistry—the question is 'why'? The answer is because each persuasion *competes* for political hegemony rather than good works<sup>vii</sup> at the cost of everlasting peace and security in the Hereafter. Thus they have all contributed muddied waters that vanish beneath withered trees of dubious inspiration. It is best their streams sink along with the bedlam they have created and sustained, and such an end is manifestly the Will of God. Unfortunately, I include what has come-to-pass as *Dar ul Islam's* neglect and mediocre scholarship in these same dense waters because – with few "Traditional' exceptions – its now sub-standard Imams and academicians issue tributaries of perplexing exegesis and confounding decrees akin to those of apposite religious spoilers. Surprisingly, most are seemingly undeterred by the simplicity of the

Prophet's example and Al'Qur'an's straightforward sagacity—not to mention their being unmoved by the advance of an enemy who forestalls them at every turn and with whom they often make an alliance.

As a consequence, in the preparation of this manuscript and its siblings, I have studied hundreds of books and much too often read pages of twisted apology, of recycled cant, and of vacuous arguments and disgusting ignorance before such authors ever came to senseless closures with pointless redundancies! This process birthed scores of expletives followed by prayers for patience and mercy. Consequently, I have done my best to prevent similar entreaties as you ply through the text. Neither is it my intention to be irreverent, so I ask you not to be alarmed by the satire and bottom line frankness you're about to entertain. I've found few 'religious' writers who seriously touch the bone on every page and have therefore adopted a comparatively *un-religious* style in order to put forth this noose.

In addition, I forewarn the reader that my attitude is callous and hateful towards servants of Iblis and I make no apologies for the insults I sling at these reprobates and the unconscious morons who follow them like camp dogs. My approach is therefore as purposeful as were the stones slung in the face of Goliath and the ensuing slaughter of his pea-brained companions in arms—or the stroke of Khalid on the brow of Al'Lat's stupefied High Priestess. As for their dupes, and there are millions from whom I've been rescued by the grace of heaven, my unapologetic prose is meant to wake them from amentive stupors as an act of mercy from Allah (SWT); much as doctors of old might have shaken or slapped a histrionic patient to save their life or shield them from embarrassment. Furthermore, I am not a classically trained academic or Islamic *Alim*, which defects enable me to write within the advantageous latitudes of a non-ecclesiastically-biased-ken minus the 'studied restraint' of the 'learned' who dare not rock the armada of traditional illusion. Hence, my goal is to remove



sacerdotal veils and write plainly, concisely, and in a manner that intellects imbued with Western mores' might comprehend, since it is this anti-culture that holds sway over what remains of coherent reason and presently has the longest reach; may it so please Allah (SWT).

I pray therefore, that my superiors in knowledge and grace may forgive any error(s) contained herein, and may Allah remove the veils-from and bestow His Mercy-on the obedient and earnest of His humble servants who are pre-ordained to receive the truth of His Revelations and Mercy, as well as the observations and history you are about to entertain. As for others, these are not my concern. As you proceed therefore, I entreat your mercy and kindness for my shortcomings, as did Ibn Khaldun:

I confess my inability to penetrate so difficult a subject. I wish that men of scholarly competence and wide knowledge would look at the book with a critical, rather than a complacent eye, and silently correct and overlook the mistakes they come upon. The capital of knowledge that an individual scholar has to offer is small. Admission (of one's shortcomings) saves from censure. Kindness from colleagues is hoped for.<sup>4</sup>

Most Sincerely, *Omar Zaid, M.D.*

---

<sup>4</sup> *Forward: Book One of the World History, Kitab al-Ibar, p. 5.*



Governments everywhere cater for those people who would rather live on their knees than die on their feet. Politicians did not invent the human condition; they only take advantage of it. But the average Homo-normalis is beyond caring. Provided their bellies are full, their minds empty and their time consumed with frivolous entertainment, Satanists are free to triumph. If viewed objectively, Satan does not need to buy souls. The crowds are drip-fed belief systems, pointless choices and hollow opportunities. From radios, televisions, print media, billboards and the accepted agenda of the day, they exist in a constant state of boredom.

G.A. Parwez (Lahore)

Translated by Dr. Manzoor-ul-Haque

One single falsification does more harm to the world than all my outbursts. - Ezra Pound

If Nuremberg laws were applied, then every post-war American president would have been hanged. - Noam Chomsky

The goal is to get everybody chipped, to control society, to have bankers and the elite control the world.

Nicholas Rockefeller  
to Aaron Russo interview, 2005

## Forward

# THE NATURE OF EVIL IN RELATION TO JESUIT CATHOLICISM

## ISHMA'ILIS OF THE WEST



In the absence of human restraint—meaning good or righteous governance—evil manifests by means of conscious and even unconscious perpetration. Therefore, and by necessity, evil is a personified manifestation of an activity for which I offer the following definition(s):

Evils are foreseeable intolerable harms produced by culpable wrongdoing.

*The Atrocity Paradigm*, Claudia Card, Oxford University Press, 2002,

Evil is the persistent violation of the rights of creation and/or creatures by any self-aware mature human or non-human whose cognitions and deeds lack God's grace by means of willful disobedience to Divine Law, thereby causing harm inherently, even if for a moment and regardless of all rationale to the contrary. - oz

For Muslims this includes ignorant souls who perpetrate evil by default due to the lack of oversight and restraint by apathetic governors who know better, which therefore makes the latter complicit and hence responsible under the ever present, divinely appointed recording angels. An example of the latter is Malaysia's corrupt central government whose unofficial larcenous policies create environments in which crime flourishes while women are forced into sexual slavery and Muslim daughters suffer incest as

well as increasing incidence of divorce and abandonment due to an unrestrained exercise of male chauvinism and racism, both of which are anathema to Islam.

Those accepting the definitions offered are also wise to acknowledge associations wholly dedicated to evil such as Britain's *Order of Nine Angles*<sup>viii</sup>, certain political parties and similar cults. However, the greater challenge is more difficult to acknowledge, as evil intent is presently normalized under doctrines of toleration and democracy etc., and further organized into NGO and governmental associations at local, national and international levels for the propagation of non-compliance with divine directives. One cannot easily dismiss the White Man's mass sterilization or repeated genocide of non-whites, often overseen by Jesuits such as the recent Canadian debacle; or the UN's Investment Banking and business conglomerates that impose armed force in support of anti-social policies and hegemony disguised as altruism along with fully socialized bureaucracies that support atheism, hedonism, religions of accretion, and secret liaisons with 'not-to-mention' global mafias of illicit drugs and human trafficking. These institutions are endemic under UN international auspice and threaten every nation's autonomy and security, both externally and internally. But what is most disconcerting and daunting as my collective works demonstrate, is that these works of iniquity have become subject to various forms of Romanism.

Under the definition of evil offered, the Jesuit dictum '*the ends justify the means*'<sup>5</sup> finds no role for man's benefit excepting the

---

<sup>5</sup> Part of their Machiavellian oath: *The Company: History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs*, G. B. Nicolini, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) pp. 495, 496.

"Herman Busembaum, in his 'Medulla Theologiae Moralis' (first published at Frankfort-on-the-Main, 1650) gives this as a theorem (p. 320). Cum finis est licitus, etiam media sunt licita (when the end is lawful, the means also are

challenge it presents to those who choose to defend what is beneficial. In fact, the entire Jesuit-Catholic platform and constitution appear to be drawn from stores of fancy that thrive on malevolence, artifice and self-inflated vanity in the name of God, and yet defy God's Law even at the Universalist realm, which fully qualifies as hypocrisy:

"There is no longer any doubt — it is incontestable — it is demonstrated by texts submitted to evidence of the most opposite character, from Blaise Pascal [1623-1662, Rosicrucian] to our days, that the theological works of the best accredited members of the Jesuits contain justification or excuse for — theft, adultery, violation and murder ... [these descriptives represent] the abominable spirit of the Constitution of the Company of Jesus and the books of their classic theologians."<sup>6</sup>

"So hurtful [harmful] was the Jesuit Order found to be that, up to 1860, it was expelled no fewer than seventy times from countries which had suffered from its machinations... In spite of Continental warnings, England [*under Queen Victoria (1837-1901) who opened communication with the Vatican in 1877*] has become a Jesuit dumping-ground. Those, whom other countries have found from sad experience to be enemies, Britain allows to land on her shores, and carry on unmolested *their work of iniquity*. We are carrying toleration

---

lawful); and p. 504: Cui licitus est finis, etiam licent media (for whom the end is lawful, the means are lawful also). The Jesuit Paul Layman, in his 'Theologia Moralis,' lib. III., p. 20 (Munich, 1625), quoting Sanchez, states the proposition in these words: Cui concessus est finis, concessa etiam sunt media ad finem ordinata (to whom the end is permitted, to him also are permitted the means ordered to the end). Louis Wagemann, Jesuit professor of moral theology, in his 'Synopsis Theologiae Moralis' (Innsbruck and Augsburg, 1762) has. Finis determinat moralitatem actus (the end decides the morality of the act)." – The Jesuits, pp. 47, 48. NY, 1895.

<sup>6</sup> Eugene Sue, 1844, French Catholic; *The Wandering Jew: Conclusion*

to excess, and unless there is a change of policy, this nation will one day pay a heavy penalty.”<sup>7</sup>

In *Cain's Creed, The Cult of Rome*, I outline and in some cases specify the historical course of this moral blindness by delineating the path of a vast number of human beings who submitted themselves to sub-human Jesuit and pre-Jesuitical governance willingly or passively without critical thought. The latter qualification is an alarming continuum of a post-modern social conditioning that is consciously prosecuted and now extends beyond Catholic flocks via engineered pathocracies as defined and described in this text, now called The New World Order to which many attend wholeheartedly:

The problem has reached unprecedented degrees of gravity, going far beyond the implications of the reductionist and secular theories of human nature that have prevailed in Western thought since the Renaissance and Enlightenment periods and affected, in varying degrees, philosophical and social thought in the world. The alarming gravity we are now witnessing is more than the enhancement and refinement of the techniques and means of social control and engineering aimed at shaping human personality and directing it in accordance with some specific ideological models. It consists of a sort of demonic manipulation [sorcery] of the very human constitution to

---

<sup>7</sup> *The Jesuits in History*, Hector Macpherson, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1997; originally published in Edinburgh, 1914) pp. 148, 149. // *The Jesuits in History*, Hector Macpherson, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1997; originally published in Edinburgh, 1914) pp. 148, 149. "They have been expelled over and over again from almost every Catholic country in Europe, always, however, coming back again to renew their work when the storm had subsided; and this fact has been adduced as a proof that there is something iniquitous in the very nature of the organization"—The Encyclopedia Americana, sixteen-volume edition, Vol. IX, art. "Jesuits." 1904.

reengineer human beings and make them come into existence at will and upon demand.<sup>8</sup>

With good reason, there are numerous qualified students of history who deem the Jesuit-Catholic hierarchy responsible for monstrous crimes. This includes the present pandemic of anti-social behavior with its serial instances of mass murder, assiduous political assassinations, cold-blooded genocides, contemptible frauds, and an incredible pilferage of mankind's heritage and fortune. Most of their crimes remain unpunished and forgotten due to campaigns that remove truth from political and educational agendas as well as the first ten pages of the press. Their immunity is enigmatic and defies all political will for righteous recompense because, or so it seems, they've finally rid the earth of adversaries regarded well enough by God to withstand them, which includes Muslim nobles.

How then have we come to know their secrets? On occasion, one or the other repents and confesses in a book or otherwise, for which there are several references. On other occasions, God intervenes and/or causes a certain lack of attention to detail leading to error and public disclosure. Such was the case of the Illuminati messenger in Bavaria struck by lightning, another is as follows:

It was a fundamental maxim with the Jesuits, from their first institution, not to publish the rules of their order. These they kept concealed as an impenetrable mystery. They never communicated them to strangers, nor even to the greater part of their own members. They refused to produce them when required by courts of justice." But during a lawsuit at Paris, in 1760, Father Montigny committed the blunder of placing the two volumes of their "Constitutions" (the Prague ed., 1757) in the hands of the French court. By the aid of these

---

<sup>8</sup> *Human Nature and the Universality of the SharĪah*: FiTrahand MaqĀSīd al-SharĪah in the Works of Shāh Walī Allāh and Ibn ĀshŪr. Mohamed El-Tahir El-Mesawi, Al'Al-Shajarah, ISTAC, 2009, vol. 14.



authentic records the principles of their government may be delineated.<sup>9</sup>

The signs and symptoms of evil, i.e., perpetrators, victims and evidential debris, are commonly studied by Sociologists, Psychologists, Criminologists and Forensic Scientists as well as by the new science of *Ponerology* which is singularly dedicated to all such Institutionalized malevolence. One might call Ponerology ‘The Science of Political Evil’. However, here we must bear in mind that wickedness has degrees and that its quintessential profession is the now un-politically-correct fine art of *sorcery*, the focus of Hermeticists who’ve worked arduously for centuries to institute and prepare the present *Age of Harm* as described later. Therefore, the astute monotheist must take any reductionist definition offered by Ponerologists as partial because even this discipline fails to acknowledge the metaphysical dimensions of Creation that include demonic powers, principalities of both men and jinn who willfully exercise abject disobedience towards our Creator and have, hence, become the embodiment of evil’s institutionally successive hegemony by God’s design in the absence of any politically organized and potent opposition of righteousness.

The devolution of this *sociopathy* via programs of social engineering has *systematically* dehumanized post-modern culture by alienating men from their inborn proclivity towards God and the moral imperatives that scientifically qualify the descriptive, ‘Human’. For those who doubt the preceding definitions or indictments or even the last statement, I provide ample substantiation for sober reconsideration such as the following:

---

<sup>9</sup> *History of Charles the Fifth*, Vol. II, p. 332. (also *History of the Jesuits*, T. Griesinger, pp. 435-439, 474-476.)

The first generation will not belong to us; the second will nearly belong to us; the third will entirely belong to us. You well know that what we aim at is the Empire of the World.<sup>10</sup>

- Jesuit *Council of Cheiri*, 1825

Every Jesuit..., should permit themselves to be moved and directed under divine Providence by their Superiors just as if they were a corpse, which allows itself to be moved and handled in any way .... Thus obedient he should execute anything on which the Superior chooses to employ him”

– Constitutions, Id., pp. 55, 56.

These sentiments, especially the *taqlid* or blind following are similar to what Freemasons, Communists and even the Muslim Brotherhood have professed in different venues and times. But Muslims especially should ask: What progress, excepting that of the further fragmentation of the ummah, presently belongs to the latter’s effort which mimics this furtive Occidental shadow? Indeed, Al’Banna’s father and uncles were Freemasons, and the phenomenal *scale* of the woeful reality under consideration has not spared Muslims or Egypt in the least and indicates the contrary: a universal failure of righteousness when one reviews statistics related to anti-social behavior by the many who claim to follow Mohammad and other prophets (pbt); considering also that the Brotherhood permits the barbaric mutilation of their women’s genitals three generations after Hassan Al’Banna’s example. Moreover, the novel manifestation of endemic iniquity has accompanied the post-Enlightenment with its advancing alienation of authentic Human-Nature as multiply evidenced by post-modernity’s mass murders and media’s numerous abstractions and diversions; most of which deflect cognition from nature and hence also from the inborn knowledge of God.

---

<sup>10</sup> Augusta Cooke: *Bolshevism and the Jesuits’ Church: Throne and Empire in Danger*, published in the early 1930s.

*The* modern archetype of this phenomenon was the aggression initiated by WWII's 'Axis Powers' that successfully mobilized their nations to annihilate 'others' by utilizing the most ingenious inhumane methods of efficient human slaughter. What is now coming to greater light is that this misanthropic carnage was artfully conducted by the unimpeachable hierarchies mentioned above, who just as easily mounted the inhumane response of the Allies and guided both death machines towards Romanist advantage:

"The seeds of hate between Germany and England were planted in those two glorious Protestant countries by the Jesuits so that they might develop in time to block the celebration of the Protestant Reformation (1522-1534) on its four hundredth Anniversary—an event which was planned to surpass anything of the kind the world has ever seen, a celebration which would have set Protestantism fifty years ahead. The Jesuits, anticipating this, staged the World War which completely sidetracked it." <sup>11</sup>

"There is abundance of incontestable proof that the forces of religion, as represented by the Catholic Church, have succeeded in dominating the political and social field, and that there exists a close bond between them and the origins, methods and objectives of the whole Nazi-Fascist movement in Europe... We can go even so far as to state that Nazi-Fascism had its origin in the Society of Jesus, and that, like other movements in the past analogous to Fascism today, it was planned to serve the traditional aims of the disciples of Ignatius Loyola." <sup>12</sup>

---

<sup>11</sup> *The Suppressed Truth About the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln*, Burke McCarty, (Destiny Pub., 1973 / 1924) p. 11.

<sup>12</sup> *Behind the Dictators*, Leo H. Lehmann, (New York: Agora Publishing Co., 1944) Editor: The Converted Catholic Mag. Secretary: Christ's Mission, New York ; Ex- Irish American Ex-Priest Sent to Rome to Plead the Cause of American Bishops Against the Jesuits while yet a Roman Catholic Priest

This treatise [*Cain's Creed*] describes the iniquitous ideations, traditions, cultures, Mystery Religions and associations from ancient to modern times that have ventured into post-modern hegemony in order to establish, propagate and protect evil *in the name* of false gods and genuine appetites. The contemporary example and most onerously known happens to be that of Jesuit Catholicism, but even so, neither is this book about Jesuits alone; although the scale of their heartless treachery, barbarism and cruelty distinguishes Romanism above other religions and does make for an excellent study of sub-human nature. The book is rather concerned with the several Gnostic rationales utilized for millennia that have led to the creation of such an exquisitely designed society of psychopaths disguised as human beings.

The members of the Society are divided into four classes—the Professed, Coadjutors, Scholars, and Novices. There is also a secret fifth class, known only to the General and a few faithful Jesuits, which, perhaps, more than any other, contributes to the dreaded and mysterious power of the order. It is composed of laymen of all ranks, from the minister to the humble shoe-boy... These are affiliated to the Society, but not bound by any vows... they are *persons who will make themselves useful*... they act as the spies of the order... and serve, often unwittingly, as the tools and accomplices in dark and mysterious crimes. The Jesuit Father Francis Pellico... candidly confesses that ‘the many illustrious friends of the Society *remain occult, and obliged to be silent*.’<sup>13</sup>

The teachings of the order clearly sanction equivocation and perjury, theft, bribery, even the bribery of judges, the grossest immorality, the deposition of kings and rulers, the release of subjects from their allegiance, and even the commission of murder and regicide.”<sup>14</sup>

---

<sup>13</sup> *History of the Jesuits: Their Origin, Progress, Doctrines, and Designs*, G. B. Nicolini of Rome, (London: Henry G. Bohn, 1889) pp. 45, 46.

<sup>14</sup> *The Papacy of Modern Times*, Multiple contributors, (Glasgow: The Scottish Protestant Alliance, 1886) pp. 286-288, 251, 57.

This particular cult, one of many, well deserves the cognomen *The Ismai'lis of the West*, as explained later in the text. They were constituted some 400 odd years ago in response to the *Reformation's* attempt to adjust Christian accretion towards genuine Monotheism; an advent that announced the 'end of days' by bringing about what Francis Fukuyama says has become our 'post-human future'.<sup>15</sup> The allusion is to the pan-antisocial worldview that has removed mankind from the pursuit of the moral imperatives required for civilized relations. The situation is so advanced that truly enlightened souls wishing to oppose its progress have been globally disassociated from seats of power by evil's several institutions. As you will come to know, the Jesuits and other Catholic Societies such as the Knights of Malta & Constantine are far more than black robes with crucifix fixations.

To place this dreadful state of affairs in a gestalt context before proceeding with my historical revision, an exposition on the *Law of Grace* follows in order to juxtapose free-will, good, evil, the moral imperatives, contemporary society, governance, and our impending post-mortem dispositions in proper perspective. This represents an exercise in authentic *adab*, which is the justified naming and proper positioning of people, creatures, events, places and things. In other words, I tell it *like it is* rather than how sanctimonious ritualists and philosophers otherwise wish it were as they endorse wickedness with the pretense of polite denial or impossibly complex definitions, hoping it will just go away or that somebody else will suffer the consequences of defending truth before the beast knocks on their door

---

<sup>15</sup> *Our Post-human Future: Consequences of Biotechnology Revolution*, London: Profile Book Ltd, 2002.

## THE LAW OF GRACE

In the name of Allah, Most Gracious, Most Merciful ... that the People of the Book may know that they have no power whatever over the grace of Allah, that Grace is entirely in His hand, to bestow it on whomsoever He wills. For Allah is the Lord of Grace abounding. [LVII: 29]

The Law of Grace may be stated as follows:

- Honor our Creator according to His command(s) and He will bestow grace (his Favor) on you in proportion to your efforts to know and obey Him.

Grace is a metaphysical reality pursued by some in the guise of material ‘good luck’. As the verse states, Grace is God’s favor; the dispensation of His Will as initially manifest in creation itself and again by the fact that you’re actually reading these words. All that exists has come into being by means of God’s infinite Grace and autonomous Power to bring anything He desires into existence. Furthermore, no one attains peace and security without consciously acknowledging this self-same God along with submission to His Will.

We have come now unto thee with a message from thy Sustainer; and know that His peace shall be only on those who follow His guidance: for behold, it has been revealed to us that in the life to come suffering shall befall all who give the lie to the truth and turn away from it.” [20: 47-48]

God's Will and warnings have been made known to us through prophetic Revelations from Adam through to Mohammad and include the guidance of some 120,000 other prophets. Al'Qur'an perfected and clarified this Revelation, much of which had been purposely tampered with by the pan-historic pathocracy under study. One may therefore deduce that man's submission to God in reverent fear of His *disfavor* is the key to all understanding (*hikmah*)<sup>16</sup> and abundant grace as the following analogy demonstrates.

Supposing you were captured by an all powerful protagonist who challenged you to submit to his will and live favorably as an obedient slave peacefully and modestly in comfort, and then graciously so forever after death when you have proved yourself faithful. At the same time however, he offers a second option which is *without* his favor while you are left to your own devices on *his* estate without his interference, counsel or aide, after which he promises your soul will exist in everlasting misery following death. There is no escape and your captor will definitely kill you if you try, while at the same time he reserves the right to kill you any moment he so chooses. He then gives you from now until death to recognize his absolute autonomy and submit to the more favorable terms of *his* first option. Your application of 'Free Will' would lie only in making a choice between options. The choice between obedience and disobedience hardly qualifies as 'liberty' under post-Enlightenment imaginations as there are no alternatives. On the other hand, the choice 'not to submit' is an expression of profligate madness accompanied by pride – an emotion you may enjoy but didn't invent. Hence, it is no choice at all but rather an increase of your own degree of self-enslavement to sub-human proclivities you

---

<sup>16</sup> "... derived from the verb *hakamah* (he prevented or restrained from acting in an undesirable manner) => wisdom. Hence, the primary meaning is 'that which prevents one from evil or ignorant behavior' (cf. Lane II, 617); in its positive sense it signifies conscious insight into that which is most excellent" (Lisan al-Arab, Taj al-Arus). Mohd. Asad; *The Meaning of the Qur'an*, p 424, n 47.

didn't invent either, though you may believe otherwise—especially if taught by Jesuits.

“Art thou not aware that we have let loose all manner of satanic forces upon those who deny the truth — forces that impel them towards sin with strong impulsions?” [19: 83]

This verse refers to jinn who have complete access to those who reject God's grace or “refuge” via disobedience as well as ignorance; the latter being the failure to pursue knowledge with wisdom, which is yet another crime against God. Such jinn focus their efforts of suggestion on human instincts to degrees that breach the limits even of animal instinct, hence the qualifier, *sub-human*. Once this excess is habit, it progresses to consume the practitioner much like drug-addicted compulsive obsession and finally possession, respectively, wherein the practitioner of magick or his disciples, for example, become indwelt by reprobate jinn till death. Of course, magick is not required for possession, but it does accelerate, promote or encourage the phenomenon through a spectrum of degrees, which is why it is forbidden to monotheists in any of its multiple forms; though Catholic writers such as Tolkien teach otherwise—another product of Jesuit influence.

And now throw that staff which is in thy right hand—it shall swallow up all that they (sorcerers) have wrought: for they have wrought only a sorcerer's artifice, and the sorcerer can never come to any good, whatever he may aim at.  
[20:69]

There are those who've established dubious fellowships of “white magic” – the so called ‘Right Hand Path’ – but this delusion is akin to the Catholic deception of the Eucharist which I will establish



towards the end of this book. For now, just accept that the phrase “*never come to any good*” says it all succinctly.

Consider therefore that God is not only our Creator but also your ever watchful captor. Consider also that you are living on His estate and that your physical body is a portable prison for your soul that also constrains your will. This is so because it is managed by forces beyond your ken as well as imagination and control, and it will one day fail you in death whereupon your soul is released to you know not where or whence. This reality of mankind’s condition is the essence of the magician’s zealous efforts to escape.

Now then, it is surely best to realize that God’s creation belongs to Him and is under His absolute dominion. When this is understood, one realizes he cannot become one of God’s *avored* subjects unless he submits to Divine terms and afterwards proves to both self and heaven he’ll remain so till the first death—death being little more than an unavoidable change of venue for the soul. To the contrary, a person choosing not to submit, consequently and directly becomes a foci of harm to self and every other member of the creation estate. He/She is essentially an enemy of God and every creature, and this is according to laws beyond their control — laws such as the *second* death for example; laws which sorcerers foolishly seek to override. In addition, one should also admit that God is absolutely indifferent to our choice *per se*, excepting for His dispensation of grace or harm according to our acknowledgement and *subjection-to* or *rejection-of* His Dominion:

“By all this [controversy] God puts you to a test... however, He *lets go astray him that wills to go astray*, and he guides aright him that wills to be guided, and you will surely be called to account for all that you ever did.” [16: 93]

Throughout our fleeting decades we exist in the creation estate and – except for reprobates who have repeatedly rejected the offer and become incorrigible parasites – are frequently reminded of the

Divine conditions for release on our demise and immediate confrontation with the accountability factor. As it is undeniable that all of earth's inmates (including jinn) are going to be transferred to the accountability pit at death, the only question of merit concerns what the conditions of service mean, practically speaking, from henceforth till death. The Prophets have revealed these answers repeatedly and this tome has little space for that discussion other than to say that the terms of servitude are all pro-social, and that post mortem dispositions are estates called 'Heaven' or 'Hell'. None other exist save as holding cribs hence the analogy's premise extirpates any 'free will' advocacy excepting for what Sayyid Naquib al-Attas refers to as the only 'free choice':

The choice that is meant in *ikhtiyaar* is the choice of what is good, better, or best between the two alternatives. This point is most important as it is aligned to the philosophical question of freedom. A choice of what is bad of two alternatives is therefore not a choice that can be called *ikhtiyaar*; in fact, it is not a choice, rather it is an act of injustice done to oneself. Freedom is to act as one's real and true nature demands – that is as one's *haqq* [truth] and one's *fitrah* [original nature] demand – and so only the exercise of that choice which is of what is good can properly be called a “free choice.” A choice for the better is therefore an act of freedom, and it is also an act of justice done to oneself. It presupposes a knowledge of good and evil, of virtues and vices; whereas a choice for the worse is not a choice as *it is grounded upon ignorance* urged on by the instigation of the soul that inclines toward the blame-worthy aspects of the animal powers; it is then also *not an exercise of freedom* because freedom means precisely being free of domination by the powers of the soul that incites to evil.<sup>17</sup>

---

<sup>17</sup> Syed Muhammad Naquib Al-Attas, *Prolegomena to the Metaphysics of Islam: An Exposition of the Fundamental Worldview of Islam* (Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia: ISTAC, 1995), 33.

Being “... free of domination by the powers of the soul that incites to evil” should give one and all some cause for thought, Jesuits excluded of course, as they’ve taken oaths of idiocy to blindly follow idolatrous commandants. There are significant physiological and psychological differences between sociopaths and people who conform to the civilized behaviors intrinsic to man’s submission to God. These respective negative and positive differences imply the presence of grace or its absence. For example, psychopaths have impaired frontal lobe brain functions that cause a lack of forethought and ability to consider moral implications. They also have less limbic (instinctive) inputs to the frontal cortex indicating an inability to contemplate what is moral or pro-social. Furthermore, about forty to seventy per cent of any given criminal population will score high on psychopathy (anti-social) scales, albeit these are the stupid sociopaths who get caught. They do not reflect the cohort that retains intelligence enough to avoid gendarme notice as many of this lot are geniuses. This particular group of sociopaths is estimated at upwards of twenty per cent of the general population, but no one really knows the actual incidence and frequency.

An additional consideration in this vain of descriptive evil is that Natural Selection produces “organic mechanisms” that result in *less conflict* and *more cooperation* between close genetic relatives. Hence, for example, fully qualified humans are less likely to kill their own relatives, and indeed, statistics bear this out as infanticide by step-parents sky-rockets compared to rates for biological parents. For further discussion, see the essay on Sociopathy that follows this section.

The documented lack of civil ‘graciousness’ in certain individuals is obvious and I posit this is a manifestation of the veiling of the heart or withdrawal of God’s guidance and refuge (grace). What’s more disturbing is that victims

become subjected to their malignant disposition towards malefaction, which is another form of ignorance that serves evil. What's most appalling however, is that religious leaders, in particular Catholics, have repeatedly guided their flocks towards the genocide of others who don't agree with or obey them, which includes first degree relatives and thus abjectly counters the pro-social inborn natural human estate and also accounts for today's pseudo-Judeo-Christians routinely dropping tons of ordinance on non-whites since the Spanish American War—but then again, perhaps that not 'pseudo' at all.

Having thus made the sub-human condition a bit clearer, the reader may crystallize with ease the madness that governs reprobates. Being “left to one's own devices” on God's estate without Divine Guidance has dreadful implications because, by necessity, one automatically defaults towards evil intent in the absence of grace. The urbane mind objects under the veil of rejecting this premise and cites ‘savages’ saying: “what about them?” Hmmm ... al'Qur'an answers by saying ‘all men are born Muslim’. A quick survey of the world's indigenous peoples will discover that most acknowledge one Creator without partner and expect to meet God on Death and answer for their deeds. With few exceptions, they live in harmony with nature and man until folks like Dominicans, Jesuits, Aztecs, Brits, Romans or modern Evangelicals like the Bush Boy cadre arrive to democratize and “civilize” the peace loving pro-socials.

The point here is that evil becomes not so much a choice but rather a natural disposition once God is rejected and His revelations removed from man's consciousness. The savage understands revelation even without reading scripture

because savages can read creation far better than most moderns read books. Hence, he has no motive to reject what confronts him as necessity daily and also knows that without God's grace and applied knowledge some beastie in the wood is going to get the better of him.

To the contrary, what have become the normalized urban indignities of our present *Age of Harm* are divorced from nature these past few hundred years and given over to materialism. Hence we require a written source of Revelation to remind us of our waywardness (deviation). Furthermore, as there is no natural motivator for goodness once revelation is rejected as fable, there is also no grace to stop those who reject revelation from backsliding towards the evil God placed in their nature to overcome. Hence, the practitioner of magic or the Humanist who rejects God's conditions for their servitude have set themselves in God's place. Thereby they've become intrinsically sub-human without obeying Him (since even acknowledgement without obedience is moot), and by becoming the majority of hominids walking the planet they usurp the human estate with a super-human pretense that is akin to Hitler's *ubermenge* attempt and now lead us towards the far worse estate of trans-humanism. This is precisely what papists and all ritualistic legalists have superlatively done for centuries and the same indictment qualifies many others as discussed in later chapters—including ritualists who pass themselves off as 'Muslim'.

This growth of insanity is remarkable and its evil influence has been, unfortunately, logarithmic. Remember this analogy after you've read the deconstruction that follows and it will crystallize even further. Now we must examine another aspect of evil.

# THE PURPOSE OF EVIL

The purpose of evil is twofold:

1. To stimulate man's choice for the better and thus set him free of domination by the powers of the soul that incite him to evil => true liberty;
2. To punish and /or condemn man by means of his not making the above choice.

The skeptic and seeker of truth may ask: "Is evil a manifestation of God's Grace?" Though it is hard to bear, the answer is 'yes' which then compels one to accept that remaining Human and improving one's humanness is a serious challenge. Without evil there is no challenge causing us to realize that our will is confined to pre-determined conditions and thereby *is not free* except when rising above inherent appetites<sup>18</sup> to choose what is good, better and best. Along the path to this moral qualification, man becomes a better human by degrees; if otherwise, he becomes more enslaved to desire than animals are to instinct. This is because desire magnifies and displaces (deviates) energy from what otherwise would be the conscious choice to attain goodness. Such is the magician's condition though he deems it to the contrary:

This enslavement to the inciting soul (*nafs al-ammaarah*) is entirely ignored in our public discussions about freedom. Moral freedom, the freedom to act prudently and virtuously, is dismissed in any discussion of freedom in the modern context of political and circumstantial

---

<sup>18</sup> "... [animals] must, by virtue of their nature, obey the impulses implanted in them by God and are, therefore, incapable of sin... man is different, he can choose between right and wrong." Mohd. Asad, op.cit. p 401, n 57.

freedom. Destructive moral dissolution, which was once rightly termed licentiousness,<sup>19</sup> is now considered a type of freedom. According to the Qur'an, these destructive tendencies are a result of the dominance of the commanding self (*nafs alammaarah*), infantile and domineering, in its unrestrained state. – Al'Attas<sup>20</sup>

In addition to the prurience of this 'immature' licentiousness that one now sees globally, another key word is 'unrestrained' — the necessary condition for evil manifestations and personal or group culpability as mentioned in our definition. Without the guidance of revelation and the grace of Allah, the destructive tendencies grow autonomously and cannot be held in check no matter how many police or laws one engages. Those who object to these sound Islamic principles fall into the category of people referred to as 'asleep' by the scriptures. An example is in the *Gospel of Barnabas* where Prophet Isa is recorded to have said: "The forgetfulness of God' is the sleep of men." Therefore, without evil there is no test or alarm clock that awakens man to actively liberate his inborn faith consciously in reverent humility towards the moral imperatives<sup>ix</sup> as God's vicegerent—all the while seeking additional grace. Without evil there is no resistance causing him to rise to the challenge (*jihad*) and perfect those qualities that free his will from the negative effects of instinctive indulgence. All too quickly and without grace, he lapses towards the sub-human estate, which is lower than that of God's animal kingdom.

However, this existence of evil does not imply that God is partly evil as taught by Freemasons and other theosophists. This is because the essence of evil is human and not divine. Rather, it is sub-humanness or the deliberately matured disobedience to Divine Law that results in harm, bearing in mind that ignorance readily

---

<sup>19</sup> libertarianism—a Gnostic doctrine explored in later chapters

<sup>20</sup> Hamza Yusuf, *Climbing Mount Purgatorio: Reflections from the Seventh Cornice*

serves evil. As a matter-of-fact, disobedience is the only sin, all others are sub-categories! Since it is inconceivable that Allah can be either harmed-by or disobedient-to His own Law like some whimsical Greek deity, He therefore can neither be, nor desire nor aspire to evil excepting for the sake of justice. He does however condone, or better said, guide the respite of the potential for the evil He created as a challenging nemesis to mankind in the face of man's mortality and subsequent return for final judgment—meaning there is more than one judgment of man.

The recurrence of crisis throughout our few years while confined to the estate of physical life are repetitive offers of grace whereby God reminds us repeatedly to choose obedient submission with its options:

- (1) Eternal benefit = peace and security minus evil on death (i.e. everlasting life in Heaven); or
- (2) Everlasting harm = hell without respite or hope, what is called the 'second death' or absolute separation from God's favor); or
- (3) Temporary residence in Hell = subject to release on the Prophet's intercession some years after Doomsday by God's leave (what Catholics call Purgatory).

Hence, God has pre-ordained and legitimized the temporal plane, the post-mortem temporal plane, and everlasting evil for those who choose not to submit to His revelations as the only choice that self-qualifies them as their own prosecutor. In other words, by choosing evil they do themselves harm as Al'Qur'an repeatedly says. Essentially, such tenants of creation's estate here on planet earth choose not to submit in order to become God's amenable subject, whereby they ultimately condemn themselves to the absolute



absence of God's favor post-mortem, which also includes the favor of any obedient creature. This owes to the fact that evil (harm) is the natural and unavoidable default corollary of all disobedience to Divine Law. Therefore, man's 'freewill' is limited solely to the choice of what is beneficial, for without this choice, as Prof. Al-Attas so elegantly explains, man succumbs to innate desire which is compulsion and hence, is no choice at all.

Therefore, disobedient men are like goldfish that jump out of the fish-bowl of their own accord seeking something better in the act of defiance (escape?). On leaving the aquarium of grace they die whether or not the cat is waiting. The problem for disobedient men is that after death, one hell of a cat relentlessly torments their immortal souls forever. You may rant and rave all you like, seek referendums and conclaves for objection and reform, or vote me out of office as a reporter of truth. Nevertheless, nothing can or will alter what I've just written. As a matter of fact, some wayward aquarium rejecters (Sorcerers, Bomohs, and Wiccans etc.) actually play with the cat while alive and think its purring is an act of submissive affection.

The fact that evil (disobedience) sows the seed for man's destruction as witnessed by the impending global demise, soundly demonstrates that man's submission to evil (heedlessness of moral imperatives) is a linearly progressive dynamic spiral that eventually forces disobedient men to admit they were wrong. In fact, it ultimately proves they had no liberty to begin with and that everything in life and death is pre-determined, indicating we are little more than slaves to forces we cannot control. The following passage delineates the *personal* nature of evil and the need for moral striving:

I swear by man's personality and that whereby he has been formed, God has engraved into it its evil and its good [whereby it can guard itself against moral peril]. He who makes personality

pure, shall be successful, while he who corrupts it shall be in the loss. (91: 7: 10)

Turning to Rome for a moment, here's a passage from Machiavelli that illustrates the phenomenon of the linear degeneracy principle described above and as confirmed by Ibn Khadun's survey of History:

At the beginning of the sixteenth century Italy was rotten to the core. In the *close competition of great wickedness*, the Vicar of Christ (Pope) easily carried off the palm, and the Court of Alexander VI was probably the wickedest meeting-place of men that has ever existed upon earth. No virtue, Christian or Pagan, was there to be found; or little art that was not sensuous or sensual. It seemed as if Bacchus and Venus and Priapus had come to their own again, and yet Rome had not ceased to call herself Christian. 'Owing to the evil ensample of the Papal Court, Italy has lost all piety and all religion: whence follow infinite troubles and disorders; for as religion implies all good, so its absence implies the contrary.'<sup>21</sup>

Hence, Machiavelli was not necessarily Jesuit fodder, though he penned principles they've adopted and diverted to serve the papist evil. Remember his "close competition of great wickedness" descriptive, and the references to Bacchus, Venus and especially Priapus, as they are reiterated and magnified in later chapters.

Therefore, if man is to overcome the 'potential' for evil corruption that is within him, whether he likes it or not, he requires the assistance of God's favor (grace) in order to guard against failure and attain success. Part of that favor is Al'Qur'an:

This is the Book; in it is guidance sure, without doubt, to those who fear Allah; Who believe in the Unseen, are steadfast in

---

<sup>21</sup> *Machiavelli, Volume I, The Art of War; and The Prince* by Niccolò Machiavelli, Translated by Peter Whitehorne and Edward Dacres With an Introduction by Henry Cust. M.P. Vol 1, Trans by Peter Whitehorn, 1560, p. 6.

prayer, and spend out of what We have provided for them; And who believe in the Revelation sent to you, and sent before your time, and (in their hearts) have the assurance of the Hereafter. They are on (true) guidance, from their Lord, and it is these who will prosper [succeed]. As to those who reject Faith, it is the same to them whether you warn them or do not warn them; they will not believe. Allah has set a seal on their hearts and on their hearing, and on their eyes is a veil; great is the penalty they (incur).  
[Surah 2:2-7]

“Those who reject faith” have chosen not to submit in obedience to God. If humanity has inherited aught from Adam, besides his intelligence and likeness, it is:

1. this trial of obedient faith vis-à-vis the promptings from Satan to follow the evil desires God placed in our souls (mistaken as ‘Original Sin’ by Pauline Sectarians);
2. the terminal meeting with God’s judgment on our expiry date:

Every man shall taste of death, and the evil and good which befall you are a trial for you. ... ‘Oh Jews, if, as you pretend, you are the friends of God and His elect of all mankind, wish for death that you may prove your sincerity.’ But they never wish for death, for rejoining their Lord; and that is because they know that their arms have wrought evil and injustice.” (2: 177, 183)

God does indeed create and determine the horrid consequences of wickedness, whether here or in the Hereafter: the latter being the reason men do not wish for death as stated in the Surah! Such sequelae, whether temporal or without end, are Divine judgments of disfavor that we may consider, according to circumstance, the inverse of Divine Grace. Similarly, these distasteful consequences are manifest in degrees of allocation (seven layers of hell for

example). Therefore, every Spiritual Law holds potential for harvesting gradations of good or evil effect. Should these Laws be dismissed as immaterial considerations in the affairs of men as manifest in the present *Age of Harm* with its heedless dialogues of the mundane, the antithetical effect of divine disfavor defaults immediately towards a linear progression leading to perplexing calamity and ultimate perdition. This is quite simple to comprehend for those who've retained the common sense they were born with.

The ubiquitous disregard for Divine Law is therefore, the cause of all war and lack of justice or peace in the affairs of men. This also includes the present haplessness of Muslim polities and has everything to do with the disobedience of Muslim leaders, including some from amongst my superiors who refuse to publish my warnings and reports because of an un-politically correct tenor and out-of-the-academic-box deportment. Unfortunately, many of them are close associates with or have been educated (mentally colonized) by Jesuits.

When We decide to destroy a population, We (first) send a definite order to those among them *who are given the good things of this life and yet transgress* [leaders]; so that the word is proved true against them: then (it is) We destroy them utterly. (17: 16)

The Grace of God extends to an immortal afterlife in a newly structured cosmos of pristine excellence with an absolute *absence* of evil. For man to enter this future estate, submission to God's Will is a thoroughgoing requirement for the franchise. Therefore, the Law of Grace demands the following:

(1) Free assent [faith];

- (2) Self-conscious obedience [deeds];
- (3) Subjugation [humility] to God's infinite benevolence in order to avoid the inverse consequences of disobedience both here and in the Hereafter.

This is the essence of Faith minus the Mystery Religion romance so beloved of Batinites and their Occidental ilk. It explains the purpose of evil trials during the temporal grace of our earthly respite. Without faith, good deeds and humility, we cannot please God nor can we enter the peace filled Grace of His Kingdoms, neither here – what Prophet Isa called ‘the Kingdom Within’ that belongs to ‘peacemakers’ (those who make this peace with God) – nor in the Hereafter. Our choice lies between good or evil; blessing or cursing. There are no alternatives.

“God made you a true promise whereas I made you a false promise. I had no power over you but only invited you to error and you accepted my invitation. Do not blame me but only yourselves.” - Satan Speaking (14: 22)

## **THE TRIAL OF FITRAH (INHERENT COMMON SENSE)**

To reiterate, the essence of evil is not its potential, its ritual applications, its protocols or detailed effects, but rather it is the conscious denial of our pre-primordial covenant with God. This is to say the denial of our true *human*-nature, the instinct that prompts us to acknowledge God's sovereignty by obeying the divine laws that outline morally responsible ethics or ‘imperatives’. Hence and simply put, evil is the rejection of what we already know is good for us:

On Fitrah: “Shāh Walī Allāh’s and Ibn ‘Āshūr share some fundamental elements in their understanding of human nature. Like Ibn Taymiyyah and others, the sense of the oneness of God and love of Him and submission to His will is, according to Walī Allāh, rooted in human nature and conscience. All this consists in the all-encompassing “virtue of humbling oneself before God,” which he calls *ikhbāt*. It is thus an essential part of the measured course (*taqdīr*) according to which man has been created with angelic (*malakiyyah*) and animalistic (*hayawāniyya*) dispositions enabling him to pursue his natural spiritual, biological and aesthetic needs. These innate dispositions, which are inherited by the individuals of the species, constitute, according to Shāh Walī Allāh, man’s unalterable original or primordial state of nature (*fitrah*). In his view, this constant *fitrah* pertains mainly to the principles and essence of good and evil (*usūl al-birr wa al-ithm wa kullīyyātihimā*) and not to their details and particular details and applications.”<sup>22</sup>

Thus, when men awaken to temptation at puberty and succumb to “Satan’s invitation” rather than God’s invitation, they welcome the suggestion to perpetrate wickedness and thus, by neglecting to choose what is good, they fall from God’s additional grace of *peaceful prosperity* in the earth. This is something most everyone yearns for but is impossible to maintain without the vigilance of righteous men willing to die fighting for its preservation. It also measures the difference between *human* and *sub-human* and automatically returns us to an un-peaceful prosperity indicative of our current *Age of Harm*. The present “civilized” condition that holds forth unethical models is mundanely called ‘progress’ despite

---

<sup>22</sup> Mohamed El-Tahir El-Mesawi, citing *Hujjah*, vol. 1, pp. 203-206 and 233-234; *The Conclusive Argument*, pp. 206-209 and 238-239. Cf. al-Ghazali, op. cit., p. 16 and 175; *Hujjah*, vol. 1, p. 162 and 197; op. cit., p. 157; *Hujjah*, vol. 1, pp. 72-82; op. cit., pp. 60-68; *Hujjah*, vol. 1, p. 85 and pp. 174-175; op. cit., p. 72; Shāh Walī Allāh, *Hujjah*, vol. 1, pp. 85-86, 243-268; op. cit., pp. 72-73 and 245-270. For a profound discussion of the idea of natural innate religion from an Islamic perspective, see Ezzati, A., *Islam and Natural Law*

its being filled with the anxieties of a non-peaceful co-existence by a majority who afford themselves unbalanced concerns over self, their opinions, their earthly possessions, etc. etc., including the deluded spouse who thinks their husband or wife ‘belongs’ to them ather than divinely ‘assigned’ to them as the wise perspective. Nevertheless, even the sad condition just described is a grace-filled respite of temporal rewards and challenges to the materialist’s faith until death liberates the soul. So then:

1. If there is nothing without God’s grace (i.e., Creation and therefore *existence*), and
2. If both good and evil respectively advance or retreat from this initial grace by means of man’s choice, it behooves man to
3. Understand the Spiritual Laws written by the Eternal Cause of all causes as they relate to the
4. Temporal trial of an earthly life that directly relates to our ultimate immortal disposition (*akhirah*)
5. *Before* we write an abidingly self-incriminating verdict in the Book of Deeds.

### The Significance of Life’s Trials

There inevitably come frequent trials to all human journeymen. Each trial, though it may hold an evil potential, is actually an offer of additional divine grace. The option held forth presents an opportunity to obtain augmented favor that far exceeds the potential for evil’s progress.<sup>23</sup> For this reason, Prophet Isa instructed his disciples to rejoice equally in peace, persecution and trouble. He

---

<sup>23</sup> Hence: the challenge presented to Prophet Job or the suffering of Makkan Muslims prior to the Hijra.

also warned believers to beware when all men speak well of them, because the implication is that such souls fail to speak or defend the truth but to the contrary, defer towards the pleasure of disobedient men. Such is the case in many countries where fawning citizens unravel red carpets for exalted savants of wickedness. To the contrary, if there are no trials of faith in a man's life, the implication is that God has withdrawn the promise of enhanced potential and has abandoned the recalcitrant, trial-free-fool to his doom.

This because they love the life of this world better than the Hereafter: and Allah will not guide those who reject Faith. Those are they whose hearts, ears, and eyes Allah has sealed up, and they take no heed. Without doubt, in the Hereafter they will perish.” (16: 107-109)

Such woe begotten creatures are called *Kufr* or *Kafir*<sup>x</sup> in the Qur'an and are to be avoided by believers whenever possible. The Qur'an often speaks of people whose 'case' or 'trial' is no longer considered by God. These folk have abandoned human nature for sub-human appetites for God's finite grace—the many illusory benefits of the material world. These persons are reprobates who lapsed into evil potential so often they've become permanently addicted to temporal rewards; much like King Nimrud's rejection of Prophet Ibrahim's invitation, or like an addict's hypothalamic pleasure nuclei habituated to the endorphins produced by sex or drugs that lead to uncontrollable obsession:

“... Whoever seeks the advantage of the other world will receive the same and more of it. Whoever seeks the advantage of this world will receive the same, but he will have no share in the other.” (42: 20)



Such people are anti-social, non-contemplative-frontal-lobe sociopaths and ‘materialists’ who do not strive for the Kingdom of God’s eternal bonus nor seek the Metaphysical light of His additional guiding grace while living on earth:

“O ye that believe! Fear Allah and believe in His Messenger, and He will bestow on you a double portion of His Mercy: He will provide for you a light by which ye shall walk straight in your path, and He will forgive you your past ... “ (58: 28)

Therefore, God shuns the reprobate once they have repeatedly refused His Call to Grace, after which they walk in spiritual Darkness no matter how many times they call the illusion ‘light. This spiritual blindness is filled with signs, wonders, sensuality and even scientific acumen as per the nuclear physicist who gave us unredeemable radiation and resultant cancers. This existential estate is, unfortunately, the inverse consequence of the Law of Grace. As heedless reprobates, they live exclusively by means of the ordinary benevolence of common temporal respite plus base instincts and wit rather than by the advancing support of Divine favor. Such people have failed the test, dismissed the Law of Grace and are but vaguely aware (asleep) they have rejected faith and their true human nature (*fitrah*):<sup>24</sup> They have chosen not to humbly submit to God’s additional goodwill. For them, one can do nothing but assist them on their sojourn to hell; after all, our good deeds do stand us for reward in the hereafter.

---

<sup>24</sup> There are others who believe but do not act on their belief. This, unfortunately, is equivalent to unbelief. In the Qur’an, Faith is inextricably married to good deeds. See V2:112 for example, “Yes, but whoever submits his face to Allah and he is a Muhsin {a good doer who performs good deeds totally for Allah’s sake without any show-off or to gain praise or fame} then his reward is with his Lord, on such shall be no fear, nor shall they grieve.” Even Paul said: “Faith without works is dead.”

## RELIGION AS AN ANTI-SOCIAL INSTITUTION:

*An Argument Against Religion: Religion Fosters Bad Behavior;*

COLUMN By MARTIN FOREMAN; From God would be an atheist...First published 12 Nov 2005

Several weeks ago, a ground-breaking study on religious belief and social well-being was published in the *Journal of Religion & Society*. Comparing 18 prosperous democracies from the U.S. to New Zealand, author Gregory S. Paul quietly demolished the myth that faith strengthens society.

Drawing on a wide range of studies to cross-match faith – measured by belief in God and acceptance of evolution – with homicide and sexual behavior, Paul found that secular societies have lower rates of violence and teenage pregnancy than societies where many people profess belief in God.

Top of the class, in both atheism and good behavior, come the Japanese. Over eighty percent accept evolution and fewer than ten percent are certain that God exists. Despite its size – over a hundred million people – Japan is one of the least crime-prone countries in the world. It also has the lowest rates of teenage pregnancy of any developed nation.<sup>25</sup> (Teenage pregnancy has less tragic consequences than violence but it is usually unwanted, and it is frequently associated with deprivation among both mothers and children. In general, it is a Bad Thing.)

Next in line are the Norwegians, British, Germans and Dutch. At least sixty percent accept evolution as a fact and fewer than one in three are convinced that there is a deity. There is little teenage pregnancy, although the Brits, with over 40 pregnancies per 1,000 girls a year, do twice as badly as the others. Homicide rates are also low — around 1-2 victims per 100,000 people a year.

At the other end of the scale comes America. Over 50 percent of Americans believe in God, and only 40 percent accept some form of

---

<sup>25</sup> This study neglects the endemic practice of incest and zina in Japan. See: “The Universality of Incest” by Lloyd DeMause, *Journal of Psychohistory* 19 (2) Winter 1991

evolution (many believe it had a helping hand from the Deity). The U.S. has the highest rate of teenage pregnancy and homicide rates are at least five times greater than in Europe and ten times higher than in Japan.

All this information points to a strong correlation between faith and antisocial behavior — a correlation so strong that there is good reason to suppose that religious belief does more harm than good.

At first glance that is a preposterous suggestion, given that religions preach non-violence and sexual restraint. However, close inspection reveals a different story. Faith tends to weaken rather than strengthen people's ability to participate in society. That makes it less likely they will respect social customs and laws.

All believers learn that God holds them responsible for their actions. So far so good, but for many, *belief absolves them of all other responsibilities*. Consciously or subconsciously, those who are “born again” or “chosen” *have diminished respect for others who do not share their sect or their faith*. Convinced that only the Bible offers “truth”, they lose their intellectual curiosity and their ability to reason. Their priority becomes not the world they live in but themselves.

The more people prioritize themselves rather than those around them, the weaker society becomes and the greater the likelihood of antisocial behavior. Hence gun laws which encourage Americans to see each other not as fellow human beings who deserve protection, but as potential aggressors who deserve to die. And hence a health care system which looks after the wealthy rather than the ill. As for sex... Faith encourages ignorance rather than responsible behavior. In other countries, sex education includes contraception, reducing the risk of unwanted pregnancies. Such an approach recognizes that young people have the right to make their own choices and helps them make decisions that benefit society as a whole. In America faith-driven abstinence programs deny them that right — “As a Christian I will only help you if you do what I say“. The result is soaring rates of unwanted pregnancy and sexually transmitted infections.

Abstinence programs rest on the same weak intellectual foundation as creationism and intelligent design. Faith discourages unprejudiced analysis. Reasoning is subverted to rationalization that supports rather than questions assumptions. The result is a self-contained

system that maintains an internal logic, no matter how absurd to outside observers.

The constitutional wall that theoretically separates church and state is irrelevant. Religion has overwhelmed the nation to permeate all public discussion. Look no further than Gary Bauer; a man who in any other western nation would be dismissed as a fanatic and who in America is interviewed deferentially on prime time television.

Despite all its fine words, religion has brought in its wake little more than violence, prejudice and sexual disease. True morality is found elsewhere. As UK Guardian columnist George Monbiot concluded in his review of Gregory Paul's study, "If you want people to behave as Christians advocate, you should tell them that God does not exist." I might express that another way. The flip side of Monbiot's argument is that God would be an atheist...

*Martin Foreman is the author of "God would be an atheist,"  
a syndicated print column.*

As arguments go, this is fairly sound though fatally flawed by the irrelevance of the measured assessments. Essentially, it's another example of propaganda that unfortunately, may also be directed towards Muslim societies where Islam is ritualized rather than made practical and where chauvinism such as *Arabism* or *Malayism* hold sway, and where domestic violence, incest, misogyny, maladjustment, family dysfunction, crime, corruption, cronyism and divorce rates rival or even exceed the American experience, not to mention the ummah's dismal poverty and ignorance. My point is: As such is indeed the case, does this not qualify Muslim Societies as pathological and "lacking in grace?" If the answer is "yes" — does it not mean that Muslims are disobedient and thus guided according to the definition of evil in the exposition above? Therefore, I will delve into the matter of Muslim concurrence and cooperation with fellowships of disobedience in later chapters, so that the reader may appreciate exactly why I call Jesuits the "Ismail'ilis of the West."

## PONEROLOGY

The considerable survey in your hands attempts to explain why Jesuits prefer evil to good and Mary and Loyola to Jesus, and Jesus to God. There is a continuum between the former and the latter in each group that has everything to do with social conditioning as professionally designed by Iblis and those who have dedicated their lives to his various invitations to enjoy their appetites as a way of life. The Vatican lies so much and effectively for its own benefit that even papal coins are imprinted with the half-truth ‘this is the root of all evil’—The scripture actually says: “The love of money is the root of all evil”<sup>26</sup>—but such is the nature of sociopaths who established St. Peter’s Throne & Pence, both of which have no basis in Holy Scripture; especially since James the Just was the first Bishop (of Jerusalem) and Peter never went to Rome and the statue said to be him is actually one of Jupiter.

Gnostics, Hermeticists, Kabalists and other warrens of mischief-mongers do have reasons for their insanity based on sound principles validated by historical and metaphysically scientific empiricism. This particular knowledge is not what students are taught in school or invited to appreciate because the prime trait of the morally impaired dehumanized entity who has gall enough to think he’s superior is subterfuge. Whether they think they serve God or knowingly serve Satan, we are not invited unless they perceive a malleable soul capable of abandoning God’s grace in exchange for theirs. And even then, only the elite of their inner circles know the truth of their affairs, their Mysteries or the particular function of any given “mission” or society within their multifarious networks. All other droids are expendable assets who’ve sacrificed their humanity and victims for the exceptionally grand delusion God permits Satan to confer on them in return for rejecting the common sense they were born with.

---

<sup>26</sup> *The Vatican Empire*, Nino Lo Bello

But the Jesuits alone shroud themselves intentionally in a darkness, which the laity are completely forbidden to penetrate, and the veil is not even uplifted to many of the members. There are among them a large number who have taken merely three vows, but not the fourth, and who are in consequence, not at all, or at any rate, not properly instructed regarding the true principles, institutions and liberties of the order; this secret, on the other hand, is entrusted, as is known to His Holiness, to only a small number, and whatever is especially important is known only to the Superiors and the General.<sup>27</sup>

The same may be said for Freemasons and numerous other cults such as Anthroposophy and Theosophy.

The author of the following book reasonably recommends that endowed chairs for the study of Ponerology (Political Evil) should be founded by good men in institutions of Higher Education. I agree and would take it a step further to primarily but not exclusively examine these Cults in light of monotheist Revelation. Nevertheless, I fear it is too late as the wicked have had their sub-human chairs of sociopathy in place for centuries and their institutions are deeply embedded in every realm of the present corruption of civilized mores'; most especially those of governance and education. They know from experience that their finest hierophants, pupils, dupes and mollified thralls are molded from the children they rear, which is why they have made a point to establish their schools, ideologies and missions globally.

If you've thus far thought the Pope and his Cardinal ninnies were nothing but well meaning deluded old men dressed like idiots or gender-befuddled cross-dressers, or that Jesuit "leaders" are really trying to help you or anyone but themselves, this book and the treatise below should convert your erstwhile pacification to militant outrage if there's a speck of human will left in you.

---

<sup>27</sup> M. F. Cusack, *The Black Pope*, 1896... I advise the reader to review their execrable vows at your earliest opportunity.

EXCERPT OF A REVIEW BY CAROLYN BAKER, 13 Apr 08

*POLITICAL PONEROLOGY* (originating from the Greek word (*poneros*) for evil or diseased eye [i.e. *diseased heart*] is a science on the nature of evil adjusted for political purposes which ultimately on a larger scale results in a pathocracy. The research indicates that sociopaths are found in all races, ethnicities, and creeds, and that no group is immune to them. Sociopaths constitute, according to the author, about 6% of the population of any given group. Political Ponerology is a book that offers a horrifying glimpse into the structure underlying our governments, our biggest corporations, and even our system of law. After I read the book, a number of nagging questions about the policies and practices of government and corporate officials began to answer themselves in that Lobaczewski's analysis goes to the heart of why the United States government has become a criminal enterprise hell bent on dominating the world and annihilating vast quantities of human beings globally and domestically.

*Political Ponerology A Science on The Nature of Evil Adjusted for Political Purposes*, by Andrew Lobaczewski, 1998 and 2006.

Excerpt:

The first manuscript of this book went into the fire five minutes before the arrival of the secret police in Communist Poland. The second copy, reassembled painfully by scientists working under impossible conditions of repression, was sent via a courier to the Vatican [this gesture demonstrates that the authors did not understand the true nature of evil]. Its receipt was never acknowledged, no word was ever heard from the courier – the manuscript and all the valuable data was lost. The third copy was produced after one of the scientists working on the project escaped to America in the 1980s. Zbigniew Brzezinski [Catholic Knight of Malta trained by Jesuits} suppressed it.

*Political Ponerology: the scientific study of Evil adjusted for Political Purposes* was forged in the crucible of the very subject it studies. Scientists living under an oppressive regime decided to study it *clinically*, to study the founders and supporters of an evil regime to

determine what common factor is at play in the rise and propagation of man's inhumanity to man.

Shocking in its clinically spare descriptions of the true nature of evil, poignant in the more literary passages where the author reveals the suffering experienced by the researchers who were contaminated or destroyed by the disease they were studying, this is a book that should be required reading by every citizen of every country that claims a moral or humanistic foundation. For it is a certainty that morality and humanism cannot long withstand the predations of Evil. Knowledge of its nature, how it creates its networks and spreads, how insidious is its guileful approach, *is the only antidote.* – A.L.

“For lack of knowledge my people are destroyed.”

The sciences of Neurology, Psychology and Psychiatry, even though they ignore the existence of the soul, go far in the delineation of characteristics of the maladjusted psyche. Those who've lapsed into the various sub-human estates of reprobation may be described as sociopaths or psychopaths. Most are sanely given over to applying their grace gift of intelligence towards selfish gratification to the detriment of any person, place or thing under heaven and their thumb. What they completely lack is empathy to greater or lesser degrees: that pro-social consciousness which elevates us from hominid to human status and actively seeks out and maintains the moral imperatives.

What follows are succinct descriptions of sociopaths that provide a profile befitting many of our leaders and cult captains.



## SOCIOPATHY AND CONSPIRACY

Essay by Alfred Lehmborg, [Excerpts by permission]

The sociopath may be defined as one who steals from, lies to, and cheats those around him while being unaffected by conscience and unhampered by responsibility for his or her egregious acts (Morris, 1988). He is someone we have reason to fear... the sociopath, a sufferer of an “antisocial personality disorder,” has no feelings for others, is selfish and aggressively compassionless — otherwise prone to irresponsible behavior and so is happily willing to exploit others for profit of all types (Wood, 1993). Here lies the spark, tender, and motive for a pervasive conspiracy...

The preceding definition includes every predator businessman, golf course doctor, slick mouthed evangelist, Fat-cat politician, impostor, cold fish prostitute, and Furman-like police officer alive on this planet (Coleman 1976)... In addition, one has to be certifiably SANE to be a true psychopath... Sweetly charming while cunningly, mindfully and artfully uncaring — these predators might relieve you of your money, your dignity, your life, or your individuality. Sometimes, the victim, astonishingly (inexplicably!) still loves the sociopath when that sociopath has relieved them of their money and their self-respect (Morris, 1988). There are the ruthless Machiavellian types who rise to terrific power in business and the military (McConnell, 1980), and there are the women who coldly stand behind them. These become the fire brand political types like Huey Long, or they refine sociopathy politically *offstage*... like Nancy Reagan or Barbara Bush, perhaps or like Dick and Lynne Cheney.

Many of them are smart as the clichéd ‘whip’ and possess near genius or genius intelligences (McConnell, 1980). This compounds the problem with them, and adds a scary dimension because we don’t have a clue how many there really are (or where they really are!) as they make lucrative use of this criminal intelligence! Sociopaths can hide in plain sight... so very few of them are getting in for professional help (Wood, 1993). Why would they? They’re as happy as proverbial clams as they are, above the law... Other characteristics include a complete and utterly unimaginable (for the majority) lack of guilt (Hallahan, 1994). This is the person who can perform the most bloodlessly god-awful and socially abusive criminal

acts, and not only express guiltlessness, *but ultimately blame the consequences of their act on the injured party!*... These are the people who can put up a good front as they shine the victim on with attractive lies, half truths, and manipulations for their benefit... completely uncaring about the personal cost to the target victim inevitably incurred (Coleman 1976). Knowing that they are *there* with frequently easy *regularity*...provides greater potential for that, presently, too easily dismissed *conspiracy* we perceive in the shadows of our lives otherwise. How *can* we know, reader, given that the radius of those included in a sphere of sociopathy may be much *bigger* than we imagine — or the attendant conspiracies much *grander* than we thought? Conspiracy is, by definition, a criminal act, corrosive to society at large. The world is filled with an outguessed amount of passionately engaged and creative criminals... sociopaths, *consumed* and concerned *only with the continuance of their diverse personal agendas and advantaged lives!*

We do ourselves a disservice, it appears, to *reflexively* dismiss conspiracy (of any type or flavor to include the aforementioned) in the mistaken tradition that our society protects us from these legions of undiscovered and non-admitted monsters... We are not served by dismissing conspiracy; we ARE served by investigating it... The authoritarian admonitions of our institutional leadership do not convince us that they have our best interests at heart... Conspiracy lives, folks, it's not in our mind. Conspiracy's real. Just look and you find.<sup>28</sup>

Authors Note: The most succinct but comprehensive professional article on Sociopathy I've come across is:

Mealey, L. (1995). "The Sociobiology of Sociopathy: An Integrated Evolutionary Model." *Behavioral and Brain Sciences*, # 18 (3): 523-599.

---

<sup>28</sup> References: Coleman, J. (1976). *Abnormal Psychology and Modern Life*. Dallas: Scott, Foresman and Company... Dolan, R. (2000). *An Unclassified History*: volume one 1941-1973, New York: Keyhole... Hallahan, D. & Kauffman, J. (1994). *Exceptional Children*. Boston: Allyn and Bacon... McConnell, J. (1980). *Understanding Human Behavior*, New York: Holt, Rinehart, and Winston.

## PROFILE OF THE SOCIOPATH

- Glibness and Superficial Charm

- Manipulative and Conning:

They never recognize the rights of others and see their self-serving behaviors as permissible. They appear to be charming, yet are covertly hostile and domineering, seeing their victim as merely an instrument to be used. They may dominate and humiliate their victims.

- Grandiose Sense of Self:

Feels entitled to certain things as “their right.”

- Pathological Lying:

Has no problem lying coolly and easily and it is almost impossible for them to be truthful on a consistent basis. Can create, and get caught up in, a complex belief about their own powers and abilities. Extremely convincing and even able to pass lie detector tests.

- Lack of Remorse, Shame or Guilt:

A deep seated rage, which is split off and repressed, is at their core. Does not see others around them as people, but only as targets and opportunities. Instead of friends, they have victims and accomplices who end up as victims. The end always justifies the means and they let nothing stand in their way.

- Shallow Emotions:

When they show what seems to be warmth, joy, love and compassion it is more feigned than experienced and serves an ulterior motive. Outraged by insignificant matters, yet remaining unmoved and cold by what would upset a normal person. Since they are not genuine, neither are their promises.

- Incapacity for Love

- Need for Stimulation:

Living on the edge; Verbal outbursts and physical punishments are normal. Promiscuity and gambling are common.

- Callousness/Lack of Empathy:

Unable to empathize with the pain of their victims, having only contempt for others' feelings of distress and readily taking advantage of them.

- Poor Behavioral Controls/Impulsive Nature:

Rage and abuse, alternating with small expressions of love and approval produce an addictive cycle for abuser and abused, as well as creating hopelessness in the victim. Believe they are all-powerful, all-knowing, entitled to every wish, no sense of personal boundaries, and no concern for their impact on others.

- Early Behavior Problems/Juvenile Delinquency: Usually has a history of behavioral and academic difficulties, yet “gets by” by conning others. Problems in making and keeping friends; aberrant behaviors such as cruelty to people or animals, stealing, etc.

- Irresponsibility/Unreliability: Not concerned about wrecking others' lives and dreams. Oblivious or indifferent to the devastation they cause. Does not accept blame themselves, but blames others, even for acts they obviously committed.

- Promiscuous Sexual Behavior/Infidelity:

Promiscuity, child sexual abuse, rape and sexual acting out of all sorts.

- Lack of Realistic Life Plan/Parasitic Lifestyle:

Tends to move around a lot or makes all encompassing promises for the future, poor work ethic but exploits others effectively.

- Criminal or Entrepreneurial Versatility:

Changes their image as needed to avoid prosecution. Changes life story readily.

#### OTHER RELATED QUALITIES:

1. Contemptuous of those who seek to understand them
2. Does not perceive that anything is wrong with them
3. Authoritarian
4. Secretive
5. Paranoid
6. Only rarely in difficulty with the law, but seeks out situations where their tyrannical behavior will be tolerated, condoned, or admired
7. Conventional appearance
8. Goal of enslavement of their victim(s)
9. Exercises despotic control over every aspect of the victim's life
10. Has an emotional need to justify their crimes and therefore needs their victim's affirmation (respect, gratitude and love)
11. Ultimate goal is the creation of a willing victim
12. Incapable of real human attachment to another
13. Unable to feel remorse or guilt
14. Extreme narcissism and grandiose
15. ***May state readily that their goal is to rule the world***<sup>29</sup>

The last sentiment describes the *Cult of Rome* and in particular, the main goal of Jesuitism. Their obsession and grandiose ambition accounts for the primary dictum, 'The End Justifies the Means', which blatantly brands their group's psychosis as sociopathic.

---

<sup>29</sup> H. Cleckley and R. Hare: *The Mask of Sanity*, Mosby, St. Louis (1976); see also: *International Journal of Law and Psychiatry* Vol. 30, # 2, March-April 2007, pp 127-135

## REGARDING ROMANISM

The following quotes will suffice to confirm and introduce the gravity of this books several themes:

It is my opinion that if the liberties of this country—the United States of America—are destroyed, it will be by the subtlety of the Roman Catholic Jesuit priests, for they are the most crafty, dangerous enemies to civil and religious liberty. They have instigated most of the wars of Europe.

**Marquis de Lafayette** (1757-1834)

I have the authority of the King of kings. I am all in all, so that God Himself and I, the Vicar of God, have but one consistory, and I am able to do almost all that God can do. What therefore can you make of me but God?

**Pope Boniface VIII**, 1302 AD

*“King of kings and Lord of lords”* Papal Bull: *Unam Sanctam*

I am sovereign... I claim to be the supreme judge on earth, and the director of the consciences of men, of the peasant that tills the field, and the prince that sits on the throne;—of the household that lives in the shade of privacy, and the legislature that makes laws for kingdoms. I am the sole, last supreme judge of what is right and wrong.

**Pope Pius IX** (1846-1878 AD)

We [*the popes*] hold upon this earth the place of God Almighty.

**Pope Leo XIII**, 1894, Encyclical Letter, June 20, 1894 AD

*Praeclara Gratulationis Publicae*

They assassinated princes, and disturbed empires... That the Jesuits were the disturbers of kingdoms, the oppressors of nations, the masters of the world, I freely admit.

**Marcel de la Roche Arnauld**, 1827, Catholic Priest, *The Modern Jesuits*

*The Society of Jesus is the enemy of man.* The whole human race should unite for its overthrow. Earth and heaven should rejoice together over its tomb; for there is no alternative between its total extirpation, and the absolute corruption and degradation of mankind.

**Robert J. Breckinridge, 1841**  
*Papism in the XIX. Century, in the United States*

The secret of the Jesuits is that Loyola, their founder [*who sought from the beginning to make Jerusalem the capital for his Order*], and his cronies, adopted Machiavelli's *The Prince*—a book wherein politics is completely divorced from morals—as their textbook. Everything Jesuit, including Fascism, is unavoidably Machiavellian.

**Andrew Sinclair, 1965 British Protestant Minister**  
*The Great Silence Conspiracy*



“ . . . It is very greatly *to be feared* that, forgetting their petty differences for the time being, both Romanism and Freemasonry would make common cause and stand shoulder to shoulder, the very embodiment of the works of darkness... as two such terrible systems united would be well-nigh irresistible.”

**Edmond Ronayne, 1879 AD**  
*The Master's Carpet; or Masonry and Baal-Worship Identical,*  
Anti-Jesuit, Anti-Masonic Former Roman Catholic, Past Grand Master, Keystone Lodge, No. 639, Chicago (Chicago: T. B. Arnold, 1887) p. 147.

They are the deadly enemies of civil and religious liberty. Nothing that stands in their way can escape their vengeance.

**Judge Richard W. Thompson, 1894, 33<sup>rd</sup> Degree Freemason**  
Ex-Secretary, American Navy, 1877-1881; *The Footprints of the Jesuits*

Here is an example to which Mr. Ronayne refers. There are many:

**Adolf Josef Lanz**, “Joerg Lanz von Liebenfels” (1874 – 1954)  
Born in the Jesuit haven of Vienna to middle class Roman Catholic parents, Lanz joined the famed Cistercian Order<sup>30</sup> founded by the

---

<sup>30</sup> A group of Monks established by the Merovingians during the Middle Ages to cover their infiltration of the Catholic Hierarchy, discussed in detail in later chapters.

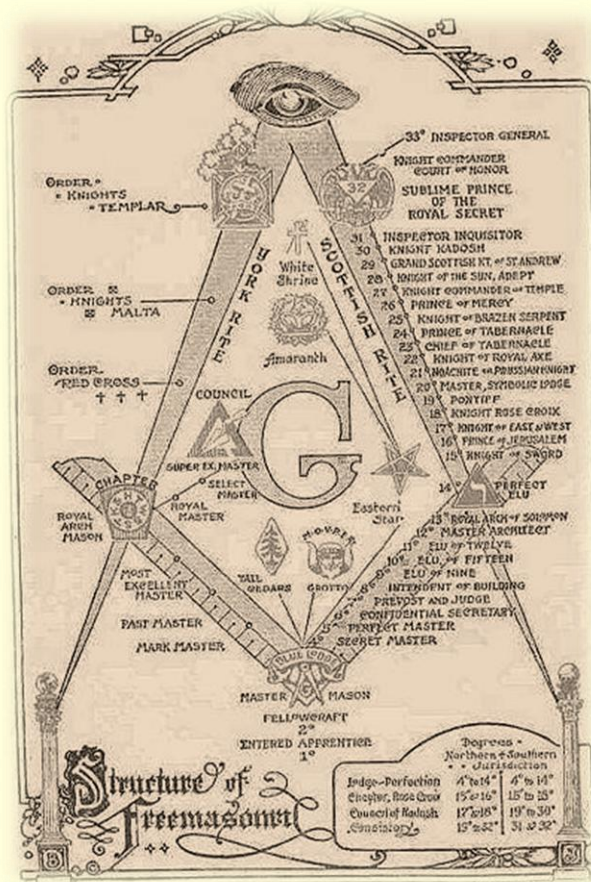
preacher of Pope Eugene III's Second Crusade, Bernard of Clairvaux; Lanz, via Hitler, would preach Pope Pius XII's Crusade in Europe. Given the name "Brother Jorge," the sodomite lived in Heiligen-kreuz monastery from 1893 until 1899 (nearly corresponding to the years Stalin spent in Tiflis Seminary), while imbibed with Jesuit doctrines of anti-Jewish fury and "Aryan god-men supremacy." Lanz would preach a religious crusade under the pretext of race-hatred justifying genocide against the "lower," Slavic Orthodox peoples. Now a Jesuit Coadjutor under Extreme Oath of Induction (4<sup>th</sup> Degree), Lanz renounced Romanism; became a Lutheran and a Freemason; founded the Order of the New Templars in 1900; and began *Ostara* magazine in 1905, his readers being Eckart and Hitler.

Feigning to oppose the Company [as did Weishaupt] by writing *Catholicism versus Jesuitism*, (1903), *The Brief 'Dominus ac Redemptor noster'* (1905); and *The Taxil Swindle: A World History Joke*, (1905), Lanz admired anti-Jesuit Bismarck yet promoted the very doctrines the Order had championed for the previous 50 years, including "the International Masonic Jewish Conspiracy" for a world government repeated in Hitler's *Mein Kampf*. Inspired by Blavatsky, Lanz brought the sauvastika (engraved on the four corners of upper Austria's Roman Catholic Lambach Abbey where he first met Hitler as a boy) into his hatefully racist, Masonic, New Templar Order's temple, it later becoming the symbol of Baron Sebottendorff's Masonic Thule Society; Bamberg, Bavaria's Freikorps; Hitler's Pan-German Nazi Party and Himmler's SS. Clearly, Hitler's first ties to the Jesuits were through Lanz who in turn was a Viennese Jesuit "for the greater glory of God!"

*Mein Kampf: A Blueprint for the Age of Chaos*,  
Erwin Leiser, (New York, 1957)

Courtesy, Eric Jon Phelps, *Vatican Assassins*, p 1007





The "G" stands for **Gnosis**.

Albert Pike, *Liturgy of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry for the Southern Jurisdiction of the United States*, p. 104:  
 "Masonry is the Gnosis ..."

Every citizen, and every sojourner in this country, who is loyal to the Roman Catholic Church, is an enemy to our government, of necessity, for he yields his highest allegiance to the Pope of Rome, a foreign potentate, who has time and again anathematized every fundamental principle of our government. He has denounced liberty of conscience, freedom of speech and of press, freedom of worship and of teaching,

as pestilent and damnable heresies; destructive to order, and to the peace and welfare of society. The highest dignitaries of this so called church have declared their purpose to make this a Roman Catholic country; but to do this it must be brought to the acceptance of the Pope of Rome as Christ's vice-regent, or representative on earth, invested with all temporal and spiritual authority; above all kings, emperors, and civil rulers; the supreme judge and lawgiver, whose decisions are infallible and final. This would make him lord of the conscience and master of the actions of all men throughout his dominion, which is nothing less than the earth. These are his monstrous claims; and his priests, of all grades, including the wily Jesuits, are laboring night and day to make them good in this land of ours...

Is there no danger when the Roman Hierarchy quarters its wily agents in the capital of our nation to exert their influence in shaping our laws, and in controlling Presidential appointments to the highest and most important offices? Is there not danger when all our politicians who aspire to national fame feel that in order to succeed they must truckle to Rome, and be submissive? Is there not danger when the capital of our nation has been captured by the wily Jesuit, and Washington is literally 'in the lap of Rome?' Go into any and all of the departments of our government and find seven elevenths of the government employees in several of them, abject slaves of the Pope, and tell me is there no danger? Go into all of our cities and larger towns and find our municipal governments in the hands of the faithful servants of this foreign despot, the Pope, and who are corruptly administering their affairs to enrich the church at the expense of the people, and tell me, is there no danger? Contemplate this alien and dangerous power in complete control of three-fourths of our newspapers and periodicals, and tell me, is there no danger? . . . It is clear that Rome is rapidly getting control of all the sources of power in the United States, both in civil and military affairs; that she is doing so in pursuance of a well considered and wisely laid plan, and for the very purpose of subverting our government"

Thomas M. Harris, 1897, Brigadier General, U.S. Army  
*Rome's Responsibility for the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln*

“ . . . the chief aim of all our efforts ought to be to procure the confidence and favour of princes and men in places of distinction, to the end that no one might dare to offer opposition to us, but, on the contrary, that all should be subject to us.”

Ignatius Loyola, 1545  
*Secret Instructions of the Jesuits*<sup>31</sup>

America severed all relations in 1867 as a result of the Jesuit “black hand” in the Lincoln Assassination; they were were not officially re-established until Ronald Reagan’s (Knight of Malta) presidency in 1984.



Just in case you doubt their influence

---

<sup>31</sup> *Fifty Years in the Church of Rome*, Charles Chiniquy, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Book House, 1968; originally published in 1886) pp 53-4

## THE PAVLOVIAN MAZE

### ISLAM'S BUNGLED VICE-GERENCY

In the Name of Allah, most Merciful and Beneficent:

Though Globalism's Pathocracy offers rhetoric to the contrary, the odium of the *Cult of Rome* continues to permeate through international leadership and not a small fraction of humanity. Its institutionalized heart disease ascends on waves of conformity to considerable disbelief as well as apathy and/or unawareness of its roguery despite clear warnings from numerous writers and notables.

The historical reality of Wall Street Felons and Masonic treachery is established beyond doubt by many writers. *Cain's Creed* furthers this fact of life as intelligibly as possible, but not because I believe the present attenuation of common sense can be remedied. My purposes are (1) to awaken as many readers as possible before they're handled by the mortician; (2) to deconstruct man's appetite for deception and trespass; and in addition (3) to provide a gestalt perspective for the warps and woofs of the Apocalyptic Beast so that, come the reader's turn to feed its handlers, they might reflect and not be surprised.

This latter awareness is the essence of the Mujahid's spiritual and eschatological maturity; one that nourishes the courage required to meet both enemy and death consciously: what Muslims call *akhirah*. Unfortunately, many a Muslim pedestrian, scholiast and Imam have failed to identify and effectively study wickedness let alone Ponerology. They have overlooked the ummah's gravest of enemies and have continually bungled the burden of diligence, thus disabling Muslim vice-gerency as an effective polity.

Ensnared in White Tower havens of soothing naiveté and pretension, many a scholar bears a lethal dissociation from the

people they claim to serve while embracing sophism,<sup>32</sup> both witting and not. The misapplication of their gift of intellect is evident by the deference given to the regalia (e.g. cap and gown), icons (*Star and Crescent*), logos, banners, slogans, money and *ism* agendas of Occidental Jesuit elitists and Muslim World Leagues of collaborators such as the OIC et alia. Being thus submitted to expediencies and monied personages that Hadrat Umar would disdain, they've become like so many creatures in a Pavlovian maze—conditioned to seek the permitted rewards of a system established by Olympian savants who service *the Beast* all of us are consequently forced to feed due to their capitulation from sounder reason.

The *Mainstream Islamic Discourse* has been set aside to accommodate protocols for popes of *poneros* whose heirophants intone contrived constructs in *Gregorian*-authorized Dialogue Temples; and if you don't quite get the gist of this *G*-word pun, then all the more reason for me to write and for you to read on, especially if I just described your extancy.

Polished Muslim apologists trade platitudes over manufactured abstractions in order to repeatedly apply – ‘on cue’ mind you – the moral absurdities of relativism to ever-worsening real-time existential relationships. Meanwhile, Grandmasters of *Cain's Creed* slaughter and plunder the world's peoples and wealth with impunity while their ambassadors tramp Muslim red-carpet to insure the deference continues. The farce and players are called “inspiring,” “informative,” even “enlightening” by pundits and public who have been weaned on half-truths specifically designed to thwart discernment and prevent the collective application of integrity to realms of political cognition and deed.

While the abandonment of Monotheism's application of Islam's Authentic Discourse is derogated to marabouts or exiled to the near-leper status of once normative Fundamentalism, dialogical

---

<sup>32</sup> A fallacious argument, especially one used deliberately to deceive.

fiefdoms promote paper pushers of redoubtable “Publish or Perish” pedigree—a rather impressive lot of toadies who cater to denatured public opinion pools. Indelibly neutralized by Humanism’s taint, their laptops, laps and tongues are plopped on ecumania chairs of international “expertise” to seek impossible compromise with materialism’s Pontiffs in Rome, London and Washington DC—hence we have mounting dialogues and momentums lead by Muslim Monarchs towards realizing *Papist-Zionist-Jesuit-Freemasonic* ambitions in Jerusalem. Like the Emperor’s New Wardrobe, archaic trivia and putative descriptives are granted the eminence of imperative concern while significant problems – for which they have neither power nor influence whatsoever to affect change – are gravely mentioned then cast aside in favor of British ‘High Tea’ with biscuits and political platforms favoring more of the same.

Worse yet, matters that further the cause of globalism’s sociopaths are attended to in the name of pluralism’s calls for (1) ‘Peace’, (2) ‘Unconditional Love’, (3) something called ‘Unity’, and (4) an undefined ‘tolerance’ of an undefined “other” while cultural identities are swept away by the homogenous tsunami of post-modern anarchy and Romanized Westernization. If you doubt the last qualifier, I ask you once again to review the fascist regalia worn by Muslim Leaders both openly and in secret; count the number of Freemasonic Lodges operative in your “Muslim” nations; count the number of Jesuits and Catholic institutions and consultants close to throne and gendarme and then observe – in addition to multiple social maladies – the skyrocketing divorce rates, endemic family dysfunction and maltreatment of Muslim women and children as well as the aberrant and intrusive laws of marriage and divorce that depart from the Sunnah. You will soon realize that destroying or complicating marriage is an occult priority as mentioned in the verse regarding *Harut and Marut* in Al’Qur’an. What’s more, is that all of these destructive paths of pride, reform, behavior, sedition, degeneracy and maladjustment lead to Rome

and Rome leads to a god-man and he to a goddess—None lead to Allah.

Rarely in Islamic forums is heard the undaunted voice of *hanif* sobriety such as Sheikh Ihsaan Hendricks', President of S. Africa's *Muslim Judicial Council*;<sup>xi</sup> in whose presence of mind and tongue Humanism's entourage of sophist rhetoricians retreat to the dark caves of delusion from whence they came. Unfortunately – and I write this with a heavy heart – for the most part, our 'knock-off' faculties are facilities for progressive 'Islamizations' whereby Orientalists 'strongly suggest' conditions for Americanization, Germanification, Europeanization and Pluralification of a homogenized Muslim ummah that meets standard requirements for the ongoing hegemony of the Roman Fourth Reich:

“... the *Islamic Charta* in thesis no. 15, postulates “a contemporary reading of the Islamic sources, which takes into account both the particulars of contemporary issues and *the development of a properly European Muslim identity*...”,<sup>33</sup>

---

<sup>33</sup> ... the announcement of such a new methodology and discourse will be more than welcomed. Such a new reading hopefully would free Muslim minds and organisations in Europe to enter into a sincere dialogue with Christians and all people of good will...”

Prof. Christian Troll, SJ: “Dialogue as Encounter in Faith: Problems and Prospects” lecture (26 Nov 2008) at IAIS, KL, Malaysia, *Occasional Papers Series 5*

(15 Oct 09) “Dear Dr. Omar, Dr. Christian W. Troll, SJ, is one of the foremost German Jesuits. He, along with his Jesuit brethren, is plotting the return of fascism to Germany now overrun with Turkish Muslims. It is no secret that Berlin is called “Little Istanbul.” While calling for more and more dialogue as to how to live together which is impossible, the White German Roman Catholics are becoming angrier and angrier. Kroll keeps the lid on the boiling pot fastened tightly under the guise of creating more understanding over time; secretly he is fomenting that explosion that must come one terrible day...”

This typical Jesuit ploy is a process of abject submission to an Islam of compromise and subjugation — a process called “integration” — something one does with an ‘inferior race’ and/or culture (if I recall American history correctly) as it consumes and transforms its ‘assimilants’. An additional insult to the subdued psyche of a truly cowed Muslim khassa is their touting of the oxymoron, *Islamic Banking*, as if it were a scientific term despite the incongruities of today’s Shylockian schemes for svelte brigands defended by bewildering PhD apologetics for the economic ponerism of *all* Central Banks.

Newly minted *isms* continually flow from revered pundits such as Jesuits like Christian Troll (SJ), Drs. John Voll and John Esposito<sup>xii</sup> et alia amongst others; each of whom peddles the ecumanic unity-palaver in the name of a Universalism they well know their masters won’t tolerate. Of course it’s against the conditions of their solemn vows to admit this—so they won’t!

Their tenders are replete with factual trends for the syncretic success of homogeneity laced with indefinable vagaries that disallow God’s Revelation to enter the fray unless it is demeaned by Rome’s *catechismal* rhetoric. These fellows propose that the Church of *Universalism* is tenable without unadulterated Prophetic discourse, something else they well know their cult continues to outrage. Such deliberate obfuscation is a talent at which Catholics excel, Jesuits in particular. The surfeit of sopho-moronic distractions they proffer forestalls confrontation with diplomats of their Plunder-Buddy Pathocracy. Hence, the real work of defending and implementing Islam is left to marginalized pariahs such as the Mufti of Perlis, Malaysia. The scenarios of the dialogues they patronize are carnivals of appeasement facilitating post-Orientalist barkers who call one and all to pay for and enjoy a circus of ‘false hope’ along with the farce of Obama’s presidency or Wall Street protests. Nevertheless, I mournfully suspect that many a Muslim

---

Sincerely, Brother Eric John Phelps”



academic prays these toothless diversions will credit them with sufficient ‘good intentions’ on entering the grave.

Essentially, via Freemasonry, pop music. Holly-Bollywoods and Academia, the amalgamation and seduction of leadership in every nation has already taken place. What remains is to entrap the masses via the *World Council of Churches* riding tandem with the *World Parliament of Religions* on a crusade to Jerusalem.

Meanwhile, the earth is raped while its oil peaks and leaks, its species are serially annihilated and it’s humans are murdered, enslaved, robbed, insulted, dumbed down and conditioned, interrogated, mesmerized, tortured, lied to, mercilessly bombed, sterilized, poisoned, infected, patronized, irradiated and preached to and oppressed despite the UN’s tongue-wagged but useless *Human Right’s Declaration*. So without elaborating further, I introduce an attempt to explain this woebegone dominion with sufficient unpolitically correct terms I pray will infuriate colleagues well enough to boost the sales of this book.

## SELF EVIDENT TRUTH

My objective is to inform while transcending the common revisionist approach to history by placing *akhirah* (death and eternal consequences) to the fore-front and thus represent Revelation’s Knowledge and Principles as absolute givens; part of which knowledge is that of absolute evil as it progressively incarnates. Hence, speculations on temporal themes and Gnostic imaginings—however delightful or tempting—are entertained herein as pernicious symptoms of a deteriorating vitality that disaffects mankind from self-evident truth. The latter is accomplished by dissociating the *amma* (common folk) from the inborn ‘common sense’ that accompanies man’s *fitrah* (instinctual knowledge), and hence also from the consciousness of God’s immanence.

My position is that the sober products of Main-stream Islamic Dialogue—something academics manage to avoid to papal advantage—should be the Muslim’s principal consideration for all ‘bottom line’ assessments of self-evident truth and governance. In other words: when considering proffered information, do facts accepted and conclusions drawn fit historical probability and Revelatory knowledge according to the eschatology of Sunnah, Hadith and Al’Qur’an; especially when supported by whatever *pre-Koranic* Prophetic literature can be gleaned in light of sound Scholarship?

In contrast and as an example, here is a typical illustration of the dissociating Catholic rhetoric designed to side-step Mainstream Muslim Dialogue in favor of ‘democratic tyranny’; and if you don’t comprehend the irony of this last phrase you’ve a lot of catching up to do and may even need to figuratively tear up your degree; so keep reading:

“... clarifying whether there is the will on both sides to live together on the basis of the conditions and underlying assumptions that a *secular, democratic society is an essential prerequisite* for an honest and fruitful interreligious encounter in which Christians and Muslims meet as witnesses to the understanding of God and of humanity derived from their respective faiths and contribute to the wider common good.”<sup>34</sup>

Never mentioning that the autonomous Muslim empire lived in peace with Christians and Jews for centuries, such an approach keeps Muslims on the “Jesuit Chessboard” where non-Muslim antagonists dressed in the disarming robes of peacenik prelates, et al, dictate the rules of engagement. And in case you didn’t know, Freemasons and every order of Knighthood known are filed under the Jesuit General’s portfolio. Don’t feel bad, most Masonic Boy Scouts and errant Knights don’t know either—it’s a secret!

---

<sup>34</sup> Professor Christian Troll, SJ, Op Cit.,

The few mature Muslim intellectuals remaining consequently place greater than 90% of the so-called Judeo-Christian-Occidental-Secular Humanist recital on reservations of somber suspicion. Unfortunately, such wizened souls are at a premium. And although we banter names, dates, icons, protagonists, antagonists, concordant intentions and/or historical accuracy, Western sources are inherently and undeniably polytheist and Greco-Roman with homoerotic overtures (explored in detail in later chapters). Being pagan and incorrigibly heathen or Aryan and thereby pretentiously ‘civilized’ compared to genuine Monotheist principles — I concede that Occidentalists don’t acknowledge their ignorance of this and many other facts of their Christian heritage. Their supremacist proclivity is a burgeoning component of pride enhanced by the hypnotic trance that Allah permits *vis-à-vis* exoteric misguidance and esoteric governance conducted by *the Roman Cultus*. This is especially so on viewing the antisocial maladies that plague the wake of wherever Western feet have tramped the globe these last four-hundred odd years of the Jesuit sponsored “Counter-Reformation.”

This indictment amplifies on examination of the Catholic narrative; one that pretends monotheist authenticity despite its litany of pagan accretion, impressive fabrications, imposing felons and egregious pomposity. Consequently, from the Divine perspective of what Allah has revealed to Muslims and others, the Tawhid (Gestalt) approach naturally discards much of their idolatrous zeitgeist as the toxic waste of evil. Their contemptible charade is presently gaining ground amongst Muslim intellectuals and should be stopped by all means, as Catholics are the least qualified to represent genuine Monotheist dialogue guided by sound Universalist principles—the sole dominion of Islam. Indeed, it is far better to sit with a non-Dhali Lama Buddhist or Taoist. For those who disagree, I post the following statement that represents the tyrannical spirit which the Catholic charade covers:

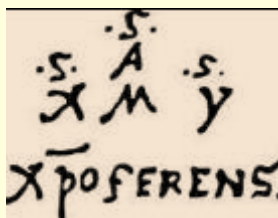
Ten years after the creation of the *Knights of Columbus* in 1882 AD, Pope Leo XIII declared the following in an Encyclical. Students of history will note the half-truths plainly stated to misguide the less well read:

The American Republic under Protestant rulers is with the worst enemies of the Church, where security is offered; this Republic having seized upon the lands discovered by Christopher Columbus, a Catholic, and usurped the authority and jurisdiction of the supreme head of the church, the United States is filled with obstinate heretics... The United States has been filled with books containing the most flagrant heresies of which the Protestant version of the Bible is chief. And not content with adopting its false and impious doctrines, proselyting has been resorted to, to turn the Catholics from the one true Church. The whole Roman Catholic hierarchy and priesthood of the world have been deprived of their livings by the Protestant heretics of America ... Naturalization oaths have been demanded in order that the subjects of the True Church might be made to subscribe to the United States Constitution, with its impious laws and nefarious teachings to compel them to renounce the true authority of the Catholic pontiff; to dis-acknowledge Him to be the head of both church and state... With deep sorrow we are now constrained to have recourse to *the arm of justice*, and are obliged to *take action against a nation that has rejected the Pope as head of all church and state governments...*

Moreover, we proclaim the people of the United States of America to have forfeited all right to rule said Republic, and also all dominion, dignity and privileges appertaining to it. We likewise declare that all subjects of every rank and condition in the United States and every individual who has taken any oath of loyalty to the United States in any way whatever, may be absolved from said oath, as also from all duty, fidelity, or obedience on or about the 5<sup>th</sup> of September, 1893, when this *Catholic Congress* shall convene at Chicago, Illinois, as we shall exonerate them from all engagements, and on or about the feast of Ignatius Loyola in the year of our Lord, 1893, it will be the duty of the faithful to exterminate all heretics found within the jurisdiction of the United States of America. As the circulation of this bull, by sending to all places, would become a matter of difficulty, it is commanded that

copies of it be taken and signed by Jesuit notaries, subscribed by a bishop, and sealed with the seal of our court, they will then have the same power and efficacy as these presents here.’

**Pope LEO XIII**, St. Peter’s, Rome, 25 Dec 1891



A mystical inscription made by “Christopher Columbus” indicates that he was a Maranos Jew, among those expelled from Spain in 1492. The *Kabbalistic* monogram, in Hebrew, Latin, and Greek, contains both the names: Cristobal Colon and his “nom de plume,” and Salvador Fernando Zarco



Codex 632: *The Secret Identity of Christopher Columbus:*  
by Jose Rodrigues dos Santos

“Exterminate” is a rather specific term giving papal blessing for the present genocidal crusade for which they’ve enlisted armies containing appropriately readjusted enemies. You cannot excuse this ‘executive order’ as a singular ranting of murderous dementia because it represents their painstaking political platform and well documented policy as recorded and executed by the *Roman Cultus* for centuries.

When one reviews the Catholic influence on American leadership these past 120 years since the Bull’s pronouncement and Founding of their Columbus<sup>35</sup> *SS Corps* under auspice of *Gestapo*

---

<sup>35</sup> “**Cristopher Columbus**” — even this chosen name of the operative has occult significance. He was a Spanish Marranos-*Crypto-Jew* in the service of the Papal Court. Most of what is commonly known about this treacherous knight is invented myth. He also had a specific fixation on the City of Jerusalem and re-building Solomon’s Temple, as did Loyola:

The intense Columbus of the voyages, diaries, and petitions to the royal monarchs had another side that showed through when he undertook an ambitious spiritual and literary project he called *The Book of Prophecies*, from 1501 through 1503, between the letters of his last two voyages, with the stated purpose of helping to recover Jerusalem for Christianity.

*Jesuits*, one discovers an unwarranted number of Catholics in position of power; not the least of which are *Skull and Bones*' CFR fellows attended by *Freemasons*, *Knights of Malta & Columbus* as well as an abundance of Jesuit trained adminis-*traitors*; all in high ranking positions as businessmen, Military Officers, Cabinet,<sup>36</sup> Finance, Education, Media moguls and Intelligence Chiefs etc. Each one works hand in hand with Zionism's deluded army of fanatics, terrorists, atheists, socialists, communists,<sup>37</sup> Fabians and

---

*Three Sources of Textual Evidence of Columbus, Crypto Jew*; E. Irizarry Prof. Emerita, Georgetown University, North American Academy of the Spanish Language

<sup>36</sup> Prime examples (among many): **Nelsen Mandela** (Honorary Member) **William Casey**, CIA Dir.; Polish Roman Catholic **Zbigniew Brzezinski** (R) Knight of Malta, member of the CFR, Bilderberg Group and Trilateral Commission, with all his Degrees from Jesuit Insitutions: Georgetown, Fordham, Holy Cross Univs. He personally recruited "Barack Obama" a 32<sup>nd</sup> degree Prince Hall Freemason at Columbia University. Others are **Alexander Haig** (Brother is Jesuit Priest), **Admiral Michael Mullen**, Chairman Joint Chiefs of Staff, **George Tenet**, Knight of Malta, schooled under Jesuit Fra. **Edmund A. Walsh** (1933) Knight of Malta and Dir. Of Georgetown Univ. School of Foreign Service; a man who personally appointed Stalin (also a Freemason) head of the Communist party and then effected the following blows against the predominantly *Protestant* American people: 1) Adoption of Jesuit Gregorian Calendar, 1918; 2) Readmission of Jesuit Order into Russia, 1922; 3) 33° FDR's Recognition of USSR, 1933; 4) 33° Henry Ford's Aid to USSR (Gorky), 1933; 5) FDR's \$11.3b Lend-Lease giveaway to Stalin and Chaiman Mao, 1941-45. The list of such operatives is quite large and includes the Bush Patriarchs, Prescott and George Sr., both Knights of Malta, while Jeb Bush is a Knight of Columbus as was John F. Kennedy, who was murdered because he turned against the Oaths of the Order's submission to the Pope. **Joseph P. Kennedy**, his father, was a Knight of Malta, as was **Pres. Reagan**.

<sup>37</sup> "Bolshevism is not an accident. It is not without reason that the Soviet historians open their accounts of communism with Sir Thomas More, whose grandson bacame Jesuit Provincial in England. ... The spiritual godfathers of Bolshevism in the sixteenth century are... Thomas More... Ignatious Loyola, and Ivan the Terrible—all contemporaries."

*Stalin*, by Isaac Don Levine, (NY: Blue Ribbon Books, 1931) p. 21.

fascists (Iblis uses all persuasions), many of whom were/are also B'nai B'rith Freemasons as I've established in *The Hand of Iblis*.

And though it is reliably argued that truth is neither *Eastern* nor *Western*, the prophets of Monotheism most certainly were one or the other 'culturally' as were their polities. Therefore, we must ask: what caused the respective deviations from the Unitarian and Universal affirmation of the Faith of Abraham (*fitrah*)<sup>38</sup> to which Jesus had returned his disciples? We will explore what happened to both polities after their respective Messengers finished the work of Revelation. Understanding this demise is what will permit the acknowledgment of Romanism's threat to everyman.

---

**NB:** Stalin was not only a Jew, but also a Jesuit Priest [trained at Tiflis Orthodox Seminary, 1894, ostensibly "expelled" in 1894] gone crypto in service to the Pope. Karl Marx was not only Jewish, but also Jesuit educated, a Freemason and Illuminatus. The Jesuits perfected Communism during their Paraguay experiments ('Reductions') with the natives (1609 – 1767); most were enslaved and annihilated.

<sup>38</sup> Since Allah's *fitrah* is engraved upon the human soul, mankind is born in a state in which tawhîd is integral. Since tawhîd is intrinsic to man's *fitrah*, the prophets, peace be upon them, came to remind man of it, and to guide him to that which is integral to his original nature. The ayah describes a *fitrah* of primordial faith which Allah Himself implanted in human nature. It implies Islam's essential message of submission to the will of Allah as taught and practiced by the prophets.

- Yasien Mohamed

'These [Jesuit] doctrines tend to destroy the natural law, that rule of manners which God Himself has imprinted on the hearts of men [*fitrah*], and in consequence to sever all the bonds of civil society by the authorization of falsehood, perjury, the most culpable impurity, and in a word each passion and each crime of human weakness; to obliterate all sentiments of humanity by favouring homicide and parricide; and to annihilate the authority of Sovereigns in the State.' ” - Parliament of Paris, 1762, *On the Expulsion of the Jesuits*

## THE ABSURDITY CLUB

Despite the cultural inclinations we carry as forebrain identity-  
forts, for Muslims the objective of seeking penultimate truth centers  
entirely on our post-mortem deposition and divine adjudication.  
When this eschatology is firmly gripped, it redirects our attention  
and duty towards cogent preparations for the grave and beyond.  
This book is not, therefore, a dialectic but rather a discursive  
treatment of known facts and contingent momentums with the  
mortician's ministry and man's eternal translation in view as per  
Divine Revelation. It is sent forth as a warning to all who have  
departed from authentic prophetic dictats no matter the creed,  
culture, race or comforting imaginations entertained to secure  
falsehood. As the reader shall see, this includes many who claim  
Islam.

On his deathbed, Robert Anton Wilson (1932 – 2007), a  
brilliant American novelist, essayist, philosopher and *libertarian*  
made the following remark: “Please pardon my levity, I don’t see  
how to take death seriously. It seems absurd.” For atheists, the  
meaninglessness of existence lurks supreme and mockery shields  
their fear of annihilation by tossing insults towards beings they fail  
to acknowledge. Forever the comedian while spouting anthems of  
unbelief accompanied by keen censure of civilized pretense, under  
dispassionate wardens of the Eternal Justice Department I suspect  
Mr. Wilson regrets such quips as he un-settles in his grave. We will  
review the origins of his libertarian loss of common sense in later  
chapters as it is one of the major focal points of ponerology; i.e., of  
man’s rejection of self-evident reality.

Presently, I’d like to introduce you to a group of fascists who  
intend to be relatively benign masters as long as you do what you’re  
told. Abraham was called “Friend of God” but here’s a fellow who  
claims the bizarre estate of being everyone’s friend:



On Saturday 11 June 1988, Maitreya [*The Friend*] miraculously appeared at an open-air prayer/healing meeting on the outskirts of Nairobi, Kenya, and addressed the gathering of 6,000 people. Photographs taken at the scene were carried by major news media around the world including CNN and the BBC. Job Mutungi, editor of *The Kenya Times*, witnessed the event and wrote:

The tall figure of a bare-footed, white-robed and bearded man appeared from nowhere and stood in the middle of the crowd.” He spoke for around 18 minutes and many of those near him were completely healed. He then departed as mysteriously as he had appeared: “Several people who witnessed this were astonished by his mysterious disappearance” wrote Mutungi.<sup>xiii</sup>

On April 25, 1982, a *full-page* advert carried by twenty major newspapers from Rome to Los Angeles reported the arrival of *Christ* and identified him as the Buddhist Savior, *Maitreya*. This reiteration of Blavatsky’s embarrassment a



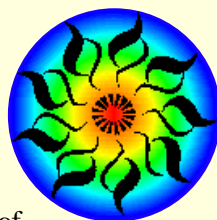
century ago was co-sponsored by Benjamin Crème of *Tara Institute* and David Spangler of *Planetary Citizens* and the “*World Council of Wise Persons?*”... hmmm. They later announced that within twenty years, groundwork for a universal religion would be laid. On June 25, 1995 at Grace Cathedral in San Francisco – directed by a 33<sup>rd</sup> Degree Freemason giving Gobachev a Masonic handshake – members of the *Bohemian Club* met to announce the establishment of a UN sponsored religious body with a 500 member general council, a 32 member executive council, and a Secretary General. Five years later in Pittsburgh, Pa, the Charter for *United Religions* was drawn up with Mikhail Gobachev appointed as Secretary General. We now have a *World Parliament of Religions* and a *World Council of Churches* as well, both based in the papist

stronghold of “Neutral” Switzerland where most of their gold is kept.

The sociopaths of these absurdity clubs have plans to re-educate Jews, Christians, Muslims and sundry malcontents who do not conform to the ideals of their UN mandala-mandate; this is to say: ‘those who do not accept their design for mankind’s guidance into the “New Age?”’. This is not a venture to be taken lightly:

“No one will enter the New World Order unless he or she makes a pledge to worship Lucifer. No one will enter the New Age unless he will take a Luciferian Initiation.” <sup>xiv, xv</sup>

### **Mandala Logo for World Parliament of Religions <sup>39</sup>**



These organizations are dedicated to global theocratic fascism under an ecclesiarchy of *Guided Masters*,<sup>40</sup> many of whom are established UN icons and/or shadowy *creatures* of fabricated lineage and murderous alliance in the service of *the Cultus*. They are convinced that people accepting the Creator-Creature distinction are an inferior species in need of their recently-evolved *homo-noeticus* god-man assistance; which is

---

<sup>39</sup> "... Hyde Parker, Larry Janiak, designed the symbol of unity for the *Parliament of the World's Religions*... The symbol is a circular shape called the mandala. The mandala symbolizes completeness and unity, Janiak said. The design is the 'sun in the form of the radiating iris of the eye of God,' according to Janiak. The symbol is based on ancient poetic spiritual concepts: the all seeing eye of God: fire, flame and the sun as the source of all life on earth; the sun as the sustenance and source of life on earth; and a single candle flame, as the proverb, 'Light one candle instead of cursing the darkness.' Nine individual flames surround the core, representing the different paths of the world's religions, which all come from the same spiritual source, according to Janiak."

Burns, Cathy; *Masonic and Occult Symbols Illustrated*, Sharing Pub. (1998)

<sup>40</sup> Such creatures are 'possessed' by jinn or *are* jinn.

not unlike the aid given by homosapien-*sapiens* to Neanderthals. Their monist ideations are predictably indefinable, exquisitely Hermetic, and ooze with the sanctimonial reek of Jesuit bred *Universalism* ala Frithjof Schuon's *religio perennis* (i.e., *esoteric ecumenicism* *ecu-mania*). I present 'Article Three' of Maitreya's Creed which might as well be the preamble for the UN's *Declaration of Human Rights*, an extremely shrewd document that ignores collective honor along with personal or group responsibility and accountability:<sup>xvi</sup>

Soul is Pure Divine Universal Spirit which is Ignorant of its True Nature. In Truth, *all Soul is Pure Divine Universal Spirit which is One and Identical with Universal God*, and no other. Spiritual Ignorance and Wrong Believing hide The Truth from the people's hearts and minds. Their result is birth, division, conflict, pain, fear, suffering, sorrow, and death. Their fruit is endless rounds of births and deaths. Enlightenment and Self-Realization are the cure. The Friend's Holy Initiation is True Enlightenment. Self-Realization is full and Absolute Knowledge of The Truth, born of Direct Spiritual Experience. There is no Self-Realization without True Enlightenment. There is no other Salvation or Liberation. The Truth, alone, sets all people free.

They openly admit that god is the 'Lucifer' whom their savants have encountered either in his ancient guise as the Dionysian Pan (as did Ezra Pound in one of his experiments with Yeats), the *King Satyrion* (Saturn) of *Elemental Spirits*, or the sophisticated gentleman portrayed by Al Pacino in the film, *Devil's Advocate*. Most occasions of *ecu-mania* 'Dialogues' and 'world prayers for peace' are initiatory zeitgeist-bending affairs sponsored by their cabal's network; which means as long as host Institutions invite and entertain the propaganda, their advocates such as Jesuit approved Academics like Sayed Nasr<sup>41</sup> or Whahabi Fascists of the Muslim

---

<sup>41</sup> Nasr is an ex-Shi'ite Persian philosopher and renowned scholar of comparative religion, a lifelong student and follower of Frithjof Schuon

World League, will sweeten the event for empathetic organizers and obliging leaders – one way or another.

As you plough through the discomfiting pages of *Cain's Creed*, I pray you will learn how and why the ancient folly has been re-dignified for a goodly number of sociopaths and their disciples of perdition's alternative to divine guidance.

## CONSPIRACY THEORIES

I find it necessary to share my thoughts concerning conspiracy theories as I do not wish this book to be thrown into that enthusiastic bin of speculation. The evidence for the Machiavellian trade is overwhelming and Masters of the craft excel either at manufacturing favorable evidence for their cause or at the removing and confounding of whatever incriminations evade their 'cleaners'.<sup>42</sup> Furthermore, monotheist scripture abounds with references to men and jinn who conquer 'hearts and minds' with conspiracies against God and men.



Freemasons in formal dress with altar and checkered floor. The god of their Masters is Lucifer, but most of the men pictured are not aware and will deny the charge. They are dupes, plain and simple. I've clearly established this in *The Hand of Iblis*.

Being an unavoidable 'fact of life', conspiracy is the natural expression of man's unredeemed animal instinct for survival; a principle of divine law established as a universal trial of faith that

---

<sup>42</sup> Professional assassins and accomplices.

has everything to do with *akhirah*. Isa said ‘if you would find your life first you must lose it’ and the Prophet said, “Die before you die.” Both directives indicate post-mortem existentialism, meaning that to find our true purpose in life we must prepare for its final disposition *now* by submitting our will to the pure doctrines of authentic Monotheism. Nevertheless, self-preservation in the ‘here and now’ governs most folk because the inevitability of final judgment and eternal reality is subject to a plenitude of grand schemes for psychological denial:

I’m pessimistic because of our capacity for denial – what 14<sup>th</sup> century Spanish Sufi, Iban Arabi, called “our enormous capacity for self-deception” – and our simple desire to maintain things as they are.

Joseph Chilton Pearce, *Magical Child*

The sober believer however, well knows that we would all join Mr. Wilson’s ‘absurdity club’ without faith in God’s plan to remove the wicked and provide eternal respite *only* for those who surrender to His Divine Law.

However, the fear of death and God’s judgment (*damnation*) ironically command the sinner’s avoidance of the *absolute*; and the fact that people feign surprise at the innumerable scandals that drape the surface of conspiratorial fellowships of *absolute evil* which aid the deception is evidence enough of (1) omni-present pretence; (2) facilitating ignorance; and (3) fruitless denial. Joseph Conrad put it thus:

... that the evil must be forgotten—must be resolutely ignored to make life possible; that the knowledge must be kept out of mind, out of sight, like the knowledge of certain death is kept out of the daily existence of men. It seemed to him necessary that the deception should begin at home.

(*The Return*)

The saga of what lies beneath the veneer and nightfall of this common stupidity is what these pages reveal. Everything is not OK and we all know it, so why pretend otherwise?

Surely no rational or realistic person will discount the possibility that [during wartime] the United States might suddenly resort to nuclear weapons. Those who retain the instinct for survival, not to speak of minimal concern for their fellow man, will seek ways to act before rather than after the event. - **Noam Chomsky** <sup>xvii</sup>

‘I am compelled to do one of these two things: Either recall the Jesuits, free them from the infamy and disgrace with which they are covered, or to expel them in a more absolute manner, and prevent them from approaching either my person or my kingdom. But then, we will drive them to despair and to the resolution of attempting my life again, which would render it so miserable to me, being always under the apprehension of being murdered or poisoned. For these people have correspondence everywhere, and are so very skillful in disposing the minds of men to whatever they wish, that I think it would be better that I should be already dead.’ <sup>»43</sup> - **Henry IV, King of France**

“There was no disguise they [the Jesuits] could not assume, and therefore, there was no place into which they could not penetrate. They could enter unheard the closet of the Monarch, or the Cabinet of the Statesman. They could sit unseen in convocation or General Assembly, and mingle unsuspected in deliberations and debates. There was no tongue they could not speak, and no creed they could not profess including Judaism and Islam, and thus there were no people among whom they might not sojourn, and no church synagogue or mosque whose membership they might not enter and whose functions they might not discharge. They could execrate the Pope with the Lutheran, and swear the Solemn League with the Covenanters.” <sup>»44</sup>

---

<sup>43</sup> Charles Chiniquy, op. cit. p. 487.

<sup>44</sup> James A. Wylie, 1878, Scottish Protestant Historian, *History of Protestantism: The Jesuits*

How will it be with you if you are left amongst the scum of people, whose covenants and trusts are loose, who will differ & becoming like this?, and he inter-joined his fingers.

He was asked: "What do you order us to do Ya Rasul-Allah?"

He said: "Keep to what you know, and reject what appalls you, keep to yourselves and **be aware of public affairs.**" (Tirmidhi)

I'm afraid this requires far more than reading the papers and watching TV, as public affairs are governed by the Occult.

### ***On the Jinn*** [Required Reading]

BY Shaikh Syed Abul A'ala Mawdudi

In these verses it has been stated that before the appointment of the Holy Prophet (upon whom be peace) to Divine Mission, the jinn used to have one or another opportunity to eavesdrop in the heavens in order to hear news of the unseen, but after it they suddenly found that angels had been set as guards and meteorites were being shot on every side so that they could find no place of safety from where they could hear the secret news. Thereupon they had set about searching for the unusual thing that had occurred on the earth, or was going to occur, because of which the security measures had been tightened up. Probably since then many companies of the jinn must have been moving about in search of the unusual occurrence and one of them after having heard the Qur'an from the Holy Prophet (upon whom be peace) must have formed the opinion that that was the very thing for the sake of which all the gates of the heavens had been shut against the jinn.

Before one starts the study of this Surah [72; The Jinn] one must clearly know what is the reality of the jinn so as to avoid any possible mental confusion. Many people of the modern times are

involved in the misunderstanding that the jinn are not real, but only a figment of the ancient superstition and myths. They have not formed this opinion on the basis that they have known all the realities and truths about the universe and have thus discovered that the jinn do not exist. They cannot claim to possess any such knowledge either. But they have assumed without reason and proof that nothing exists in the universe except what they can see, whereas the sphere of human perceptions as against the vastness of this great universe is not even comparable to a drop of water as against the ocean. Here, the person who thinks that what he does not perceive, does not exist, and what exists must necessarily be perceived, in fact, provides a proof of the narrowness of his own mind. With this mode of thought, not to speak of the jinn, man cannot even accept and acknowledge any reality, which he cannot directly experience and observe, and he cannot even admit the existence of God, to say nothing of admitting any other unseen reality...

In surah Al-Hijr: 16-18, surah As- Saaffat: 6-10 and surah Al-Mulk: 5, it has been said that although the jinn can ascend to the heavens, they cannot exceed a certain limit; if they try to ascend beyond that limit and try to hear what goes on in the heavens, they are not allowed to do so, and if they try to eavesdrop they are driven away by meteorites. By this the belief of the polytheistic Arabs that the jinn possess the knowledge of the unseen, or have access to Divine secrets, has been refuted. The same error has also been refuted in Saba: 14...

At scores of places in the Qur'an, it has also been stated that Iblis at the very creation of Adam had resolved to misguide mankind, and since then the satanic jinn have been persistently trying to mislead man, but they do not have the power to overwhelm him and make him do something forcibly. However, they inspire him with evil suggestions, beguile him and make evil seem good to him. For this, see An-Nisa 117- 120, Al-Araf: 11-17, Ibrahim: 22, Al-Hijr: 30-42, An-Nahl 98-100, Bani Israil 61-65...



From these details, it becomes abundantly clear that the jinn have their own objective existence and are a concealed creation of an entirely different species from man. Because of their mysterious qualities, ignorant people have formed exaggerated notions and concepts about them and their powers, and have even worshiped them, but the Qur'an has explained the whole truth about them, which shows what they are and what they are not...

## THE WORLD OF THE JINN

*Invitation to Islam*, No 4, Jan. 1998

Throughout history man has always had a deep attraction for the supernatural and the unseen. The existence of a world parallel to our own has always fascinated people. This world is commonly referred to as the spirit world, and almost every set of people have some concept of it. With some, these spirits are no more than the souls of dead or ghosts. With others, spirits are either the forces of good or the forces of evil – both battling against one another to gain influence over humanity. However, both of these explanations are more in tune with folk tales and fantasy. The true explanation of such a world comes from Islam. The Islamic explanation of the Jinn provides us with many answers to modern day mysteries.

### Existence

The Jinn are beings created with free will, living on earth in a world parallel to mankind. The Arabic word Jinn is from the verb 'Janna' which means to hide or conceal. Thus, they are physically invisible from man as their description suggests. This invisibility is one of the reasons why some people have denied their existence. However, (as will be seen) the affect which the world of the Jinn has upon our world, is enough to refute this modern denial of one of Allah's creations. The origins of the Jinn can be traced from the Qur'an and the Sunnah. Allah says:

“Indeed We created man from dried clay of black smooth mud. And We created the Jinn before that from the smokeless flame of fire”

[Surah Al-Hijr 15:26-27]

Thus the Jinn were created before man. As for their physical origin, then the Prophet (salAllahu alayhi wasalam) has confirmed the above verse when he said:

“The Angels were created from light and the Jinn from smokeless fire.”

It is this description of the Jinn which tells us so much about them. Because they were created from fire, their nature has generally been fiery and thus their relationship with man has been built upon this. Like humans, they too are required to worship Allah and follow Islam. Their purpose in life is exactly the same as ours, as Allah says:

“I did not create the Jinn and mankind except to worship Me”

[Surah Ad-Dharyat, 51: 56]

Jinns can thus be Muslims or non-Muslims. However, due to their fiery nature the majority of them are non-Muslims. All these non-Muslim Jinns form a part of the army of the most famous Jinn, Iblis, the Shaitan. Consequently, these disbelieving Jinns are also called Shaitans (devils). Jinns who become Muslims did so in the time of the Prophet (salAllahu alayhi wasalam) when a group of them were amazed by the recitation of the Qur'an. Allah orders the Prophet to tell the people of this event:

“Say (O' Muhammad): It has been revealed to me that a group of Jinn listened and said; ‘Indeed we have heard al'Qur'an. It guides unto righteousness so we have believed in it, and we will never make partners with our lord’”

[Surah Al-Jinn, 72:1-2]

In many aspects of their world, the Jinn are very similar to us. They eat and drink, they marry, have children and they die. The life span however, is far greater than ours. Like us, they will also be subject to a Final Reckoning by Allah the Most High. They will be present with mankind on the Day of Judgment and will either go to Paradise or Hell.

### Abilities

That which clearly distinguishes the Jinn from mankind, are their powers and abilities. Allah has given them these powers as a test for them. If they oppress others with them, then they will be held accountable. By knowing their powers, we can often make sense of much of the mysteries which go on around us. One of the powers of the Jinn is that they are able to take on any physical form they like. Thus, they can appear as humans, animals, trees and anything else. Over the last few years the interest in the subject of aliens and UFO's has become heightened. Programmes such as the X-files and the Outer Limits have increased the popularity of the theory that aliens exist. Thousands of people have sighted strange looking creatures all over the world. These sightings however, have still not proven substantially that aliens exist. Rather – and it seems more plausible, all the sightings of such creatures were just Jinns parading in different forms. So the next time you see something that looks like E.T, it's most probably just a wicked Jinn trying to scare and confuse you!

The ability to possess and take over the minds and bodies of other creatures is also a power which the Jinn have developed greatly over the centuries. This however, is something which has been prohibited to them as it is a great oppression to possess another being. Human possession is something which has always brought about great attention. But the true knowledge of this subject is rare amongst the people. Over the last 3 decades the subject of possession has become much intensified. During the 70's films

such as *The Exorcist* and *Rosemary's Baby* were used to educate people about possession. However, because such institutions (the film industry) were heavily influenced by Christianity, knowledge of the subject was non-existent. Rather than educate people about Jinn possession, films such as *The Exorcist* just tended to scare the living daylights out of us! Only through Islam can we understand such phenomena. We know as Muslims, that Jinn possess people for many reasons. Sometimes it is because the Jinn or its family has been hurt accidentally. It could be because the Jinn has fallen in love with the person. However, most of the time, possession occurs because the Jinn is simply malicious and wicked. For this reason we have been told by the Prophet (salAllahu alayhi wasalam) not to loiter in those places where the Jinns reside, e.g. graveyards, ruins, deserts, market places etc. We have also been commanded to recite the Qur'an frequently in our houses as the Prophet (salAllahu alayhi wasalam) said: "Indeed, the shaytan flees from the house in which Surah Al-Baqarah (the 2<sup>nd</sup> chapter of the Qur'an) is recited".

If a person does become possessed, then the name of Allah has to be used in expelling the Jinn. If we look at the practice of the Prophet and his companions, we find many duas (supplications) to exorcise the Jinn. All these duas invoke Allah to help the possessed person. How contrary this is to many modern-day exorcists. Many exorcists, Muslim and non-Muslim, often invoke the names of others besides Allah to exorcise the Jinn. When the Jinn does leave, these people believe that their way was successful. However, this is a ploy of the Jinn, as it knows that if it obeys the exorcist, then it has succeeded in making him worship others besides Allah i.e. commit shirk. The Jinn often returns when the exorcist leaves, as it knows that nothing except the words of Allah can stop it from oppressing others.

It is not only humans which are possessed, but also animals, trees and other objects. By doing this, the evil Jinn hope to make people worship others besides Allah. The possession of idols is one way to

do this. Not so long ago the world-wide phenomenon of Hindu idols drinking milk, shocked the world. From Bombay to London, Delhi to California, countless idols were lapping up milk. Ganesh the elephant god, Hanuman the monkey god and even Shiva lingam, the male private organ(!), all seemed to guzzle down the milk as if there was no tomorrow! Unfortunately people were taken in by this (including Muslims) and many flocked to feed (?) the Hindu gods. Anyone who knows about Jinn possession, will undoubtedly know that this is a classic attempt to make people commit shirk. And it worked, as many people started to worship these lifeless pieces of wood and marble. Anyone with half a brain would say to themselves, ‘why on earth does a god need to be fed?!! Surely if Ganesh, Hanuman or Shiva were divine then they wouldn’t need feeding?’ However, such common sense seemed to be lacking as the Jinns played havoc with these gullible people.

### The Occult

Through their powers of flying and invisibility, the Jinn are the chief component in occult activities. Voodoo, Black magic, Poltergeists, Witchcraft and Mediums can all be explained through the world of the Jinn. Likewise, so can the illusions and feats of magicians. Because the Jinn can traverse huge distances over a matter of seconds, their value to magicians is great. In return for helping them in their magic, the Jinns often ask for the magicians to sell their souls to them and even to Iblis. Thus the magicians take the Jinn and Iblis as lords besides Allah. In our day, some of the feats performed by magicians and entertainers are without doubt from the assistance of the Jinn. Making the Statue of Liberty disappear, flying across the Grand Canyon and retrieving a ship from the Bermuda Triangle, have all been done by the Jewish magician David Copperfield. There is NO way that a man could do such things without the assistance of the Jinn. It would not be surprising therefore, if David Copperfield had sold his soul to Iblis

himself. Because of their involvement with the Jinn, and its result in shirk, the Prophet (salAllahu alayhi wasalam) said:

“The prescribed punishment for the magician is that he be executed by the sword.”  
(Authentic – Reported by Tirmidhi)

Some may argue that this is barbaric, but if the likes of David Copperfield truly had powers, then they could just put their heads back on again!!

One of the most frequent activities associated with the Jinn, is fortune telling. Before the advent of the Prophet (salAllahu alayhi wasalam) fortune-tellers and soothsayers were wide spread. These people would use their associates from the Jinn to find out about the future. The Jinns would go to the lowest heaven and listen to the Angels conversing amongst themselves about events of the Future which they heard from Allah. The Jinns would then inform the fortune-tellers. This is why before the time of the Prophet (salAllahu alayhi wasalam) many fortune-tellers were very accurate in their predictions. However, upon the Prophet’s arrival the heavens were guarded intensely by the Angels, and any Jinn who tried to listen was attacked by meteors (shooting stars):

“And We have guarded it (the heavens) from every accursed devil, except one who is able to snatch a hearing and he is pursued by a brightly burning flame.”  
[Surah Al-Hijr, 15:18]

The Prophet (salAllahu alayhi wasalam) also said:

“They (the Jinn) would pass the information back down until it reaches the lips of a magician or fortune-teller. Sometimes a meteor would overtake them before they could pass it on. If they passed it on before being struck, they would add to it a hundred lies.”

(Bukhari – Eng. Trans. Vol.7, p.439, No.657)

Thus, it is clear from this as to how fortune-tellers get predictions of the future right. It is also evident as to why they get so many wrong. Men like Nostradamus are an example, as some of his predictions of the future were correct whilst many were completely wrong. Unfortunately, the amount of fortune telling which occurs amongst the Muslims is also increasing. By visiting Muslim lands such as Morocco, one is able to see as to how much inter-Jinn-fortune-teller activity there really is. If you look up at the sky on a clear night in Morocco, you will see the heavens ablaze with shooting stars: a clear display of the devils being chased away from the heavens.

Fortune-tellers also operate through the *Qareen*. The Qareen is the Jinn companion which is assigned to every human being. It is this Jinni which whispers to our base desires and constantly tries to divert us from righteousness. The Prophet (salAllahu alayhi wasalam) said:

Everyone of you has been assigned a companion from the Jinn. The companions asked: Even you O' Messenger of Allah? And the Prophet replied: Even me, except that Allah has helped me against him and he has submitted. Now he only tells me to do good.

Because the Qareen is with a person all his life, it knows all that has happened to the person from the cradle to the grave. By making contact with the Qareen, the fortune-teller is thus able to make out that it is he who knows about the person. He looks in his crystal ball or the palm of a person and proceeds to amaze him with knowledge which no one else knows. The severity of going to a fortune-teller is such that the Prophet (salAllahu alayhi wasalam) said:

The prayer of one who approaches a fortune-teller and asks him about anything, will not be accepted for forty days or nights” and: “Whosoever approaches a fortune-teller and believes in what he says, has disbelieved in what was revealed to Muhammad.

The effects of the Jinn are not just limited to fortune-tellers. Other activities such as ouija boards used to contact the dead, are manipulated by the Jinn. ‘Are you there Charlie? Speak to us Charlie!!’ are the sort of words spoken by anxious relatives seeking to make contact with their loved ones. And it is when the Jinn starts to talk and communicate as ‘Charlie’, that the people are truly fooled.

One of the biggest manipulations of the Jinn is through visions. Through these visions the Jinns are more likely to lead people away from the worship of Allah than any other way. When a person sees a vision in front of his eyes it is something which is very hard to explain away. Only by having knowledge of the world of the Jinn and conviction in Allah, can a person fight such a trial. The countless numbers of visions of Jesus Christ and the Virgin Mary over the centuries has been a popular choice for the devils. It almost seems as if leading Christians astray is the easiest of tricks for the Jinn! Not only are Christians fooled by these visions, but often the Jinn possess and begin to talk from their voices. To the Christians this is known as the tongues of the Angels and thus a proof for their faith. However, the amount of unintelligible nonsense and rubbish which is heard is a clear proof that this is in fact the tongues of the devils! For other people, visions of their parents or relatives are commonplace. By taking on the form of parents, relatives and loved ones, Jinns convince people that the souls of dead still mix with the people of the earth. This is why so many people believe in ghosts.

The onslaught of satanic visions has also hit the Muslims. Many Muslims claim to have seen visions of the Prophet Muhammad (sal Allahu alayhi wasalam) and even Allah! By doing this, Shaitan is able to lead astray the weak Muslims. Through such visions, Muslims are often told that the commands of Islam are not applicable to them. The Jinns tell them that Prayer, Fasting, Hajj



etc. are not obligatory for them. It is a great deception and unfortunately one which has been very effective. The extent of satanic visions still continues to this day. The recent death of Diana Princess of Wales sparked off great love and adoration for this woman. In fact the grief of the British people was such, that it was as if Diana was something divine. No sooner had the mourning of Diana reached its peak, that visions of her were already being seen at Hampton Court Palace! If these visions did occur, the desire of Iblis and his army of Jinn to profit from this event was evident. Such visions are clear attempts by Iblis to lead mankind away from the path of Allah.

The world of the Jinn is one which is both sinister and intriguing. By knowing about this world we can explain many of the mysteries and issues which bother us. By doing this we can avoid the extremes which the people have gone to; nothing being more extreme then worshipping others besides Allah. By learning the Tawheed of Allah, we defend ourselves from these hidden allies of Iblis:

Indeed he (Iblis) and his tribe watch you from a position where you cannot see them. [Surah Al-A'raf, 7:27]

Maybe there is a Jinn sitting in the corner of your room right now, or even one behind you. If so, then how will you deal with this creation of Allah? Learn Islam properly and you will be able to deal with all of Allah's creation – and not just the Jinn. By becoming true Muslims and followers of Islam, the fear of Iblis, Jinns and anything else will leave us – nothing will touch the Believer unless Allah wills.

## References and Comments:

- Muslim – Eng. Trans. Vol. 4, p.1540, No.7134
- It must be remembered that Iblis is a Jinn and not an Angel. The concept of the Devil being a fallen Angel is from Christianity and not Islam.
- When The Exorcist was first shown on cinema, it was so scary that many people fainted and one even died!
- Whilst Christians invoke the name of Jesus, many Muslims invoke the name of pious Muslim saints! The rituals which are conducted by many Muslims are more akin to voodoo than the exorcism by the Prophet and his companions!!
- Ganesh, the elephant headed deity, seemed to be the biggest drinker! In fact it didn't just stop at milk. At the time of these occurrences, a woman in India decided to see if Ganesh would drink anything else – so she offered him whiskey!! And Lo and behold Ganesh drank the Whiskey!!! Suffice to say, the woman was kicked out of India.
- The ship which was recovered by Copperfield was more than 50 years old. It subsequently caught alight and was conveniently destroyed.
- See: Bukhari – Eng. Trans. Vol.7, p.439, No.657
- See: Muslim – Eng. Trans. Vol.4, p.1472, No.6757
- The classic example of how fortune tellers can be wrong is the case of Diana, Princess of Wales and Dodi Fayed. Both went to see a fortune teller who told Diana that she would live a long and happy life. A few weeks later, on August 31<sup>st</sup> 1997, Diana and Dodi Fayed were dead. After this the fortune tellers flew for cover, as their evil art showed its decadence.
- Muslim – Eng. Trans. Vol.4, p.1211, No.5540
- Informative books on the world of the Jinn is Ibn Taymeeyah's *Essay on the Jinn* translated by Abu Ameenah Bilal Phillips, and *The jinn in the Qur'an and Sunnah* by Mustafa Ashour.



SAN FRANCISCO DE BORJA, THE MAN BEHIND LOYOLA

On the determination of the [*Roman Catholic*] Church, therefore, it is said, depends both the reverence which is due to Scripture and the books which are to be admitted into the canon. Thus profane men, seeking, under the pretext of the Church, to introduce unbridled tyranny, care not in what absurdities they entangle themselves and others, provided they extort from the simple this one acknowledgement — viz. that there is nothing which the Church cannot do.<sup>45</sup>

Now you know the famous Californian City's namesake

---

<sup>45</sup> *Institutes of the Christian Religion*, John Calvin, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Eerdmans Pub. Co. 1979; first pub. 1536) Vol. I of II, p. 69.

# Prologue

## ESCHATOLOGY REVISITED

“... They shall reply: All praise to God Who has kept His promise with us and has given us the earth as an inheritance; we will make our abode in its Garden wherever we will.” (39: 74)

“The day when the earth shall be transmuted into something else, and the heavens as well ... We shall transmute your models and re-create you in forms you do not know ... God will then make the next Creation.” (14: 48, 29: 20)

As we witness the canons of ‘Gog and Magog’, my study of Islam’s prolific literature includes wordsmiths who ignore an “end time” eschatology made plain in Hadith, Al’Qur’an and Judeo-Christian Scripture. Many write as if a re-Islamized triumphant world polity will arise with greater autonomy than in the day of Muhammad (pbh). The optimism astonishes me because (1) this has already passed and (2) reliable Hadith<sup>xviii</sup> and the immutable Al’Qur’an indicate that Islam’s ultimate triumph is by God’s grace after Gog and Magog mutually self-destruct, leaving Muslims to inherit a renewed earth as opposed to conquering it. In addition, the *Book of Revelation* states that God completes the destruction of both polities at Armageddon with fire from heaven quite in agreement with the traditional Islamic dialogue.

Furthermore, any interim Muslim triumph — should there be another — is limited to seven to nine years under the auspice of Al’Mahdi, Hadrat Isa or both rather than Levantine or lost-tribe-of-Israel Afghanis or Parsi pretenders of authenticity. This expected period of triumph is also less than a decade; a rather insignificant capstone on aeons of hominid enterprise.

According to the *Fitnah* of Muslim, the Prophet stated unequivocally that no polity on earth has the power to fight *Gog & Magog*, which are Principalities and Powers – both spiritual and Temporal – that are now controlled or manipulated by Papists & Illuminati Ltd. under the aegis of Iblitic cunning as will be demonstrated in later chapters. Therefore, to venture any Muslim conquest before their mutually assisted extermination seems unwise. Moreover, Muslim reports that Aisha (in vol. 4 #6945) said all unbelievers will *globally* revert to idolatry *after the Faithful are removed* from earth by a “sweet fragrant breeze” sent by Allah just prior to the ‘Western Sunrise’; an event that is not unlike the Jesuit inspired and foolishly expected Christian ‘Rapture’. I concede this may be wishful thinking on the part of hadith artisans, but what if it’s true? Besides, what matter if the righteous — Muslim or not — inherit a renewed earth or some intergalactic orb a new creation away?

GOG & MAGOG, a synoptic scope:

Map of Khazaria

**Gog** = ancient Semitic word for *King* or *Mountain of Darkness*. As a king, he is clearly identified as the *Prince of Rosh, Meshech, and Tubal*, in the land of Magog. [See Ezekiel, Chap 38: 1-4 & 39: 1-2]. It is significant that the prophetic literature identifies a ‘Prince’ not necessarily as a



human but rather as a *Spirit* or guiding *Folk Soul* [Zeitgeist] of a nation. The same claim is made in the *Book of Daniel*. Tubal (also the name of a son of Cain) and Meshech (Moskva or *Moscow*) are two rivers north of the Caucasus Mts. Hence, Rosh is readily identified as Russia.

**Magog** = highest point known to ancient Semites. The word derives from *Maghoph*, meaning the *Land of the Moon and Tree Worshipers*; tribes who placed totems (Asherah) in the Caucasus Mountains. These peoples inhabited regions north and east of Syria, extending into Scythia and Russia.<sup>xix</sup>

Time-line derives from recent Scientific Surveys<sup>xx</sup>

**5,500 BC - Black Sea drops** 500 ft below the Bosphorus Strait causing collapse and cataclysmic floods extending to Mesopotamia. Salt water destroys fresh water fish and causes massive toxicity. The Black Sea becomes known as the ‘Sea of Death’ as noted in the Acadian/Sumerian tale of Gilgamesh. This is most likely Noah’s Flood.

**5,000 BC** Land Bridge between England & France sinks beneath the waves — Yangshoo Culture in China is well established and signs of civilization in Nubia are found.

**5,200 BC** – Forests emerge on western shores of the Black Sea, extending into Europe. This period also marks the initial diversification of proto-Indo-European language accompanied by mass migrations to the Levant, China, India, Russia & Europe. Current consensus is that the primal language and cultural center was Armenia at Ararat, the site of Noah’s landing after flood.

This region (Anatolia, Syria, Lebanon, Khazaria etc.) is a major focus of Monotheism’s eschatology and deviancy as it holds ancient houses of satanic cults that are directly related to the present globalist menace. It appears that Gog & Magog refer to the peoples descended from Tubal-Cain and Noah’s errant stock that became Slavonic and Teutonic Caucasian Races respectively and then trod in all directions during the course of two dispersions, reaching Egypt, Persia, Pakistan and beyond.

This thesis is reinforced by Al’Qur’an’s reference to Dhu al-Qarnayn (Darius the First; see Chap. 18) and his confrontation with tribes called Yajuj and Majuj. He built what is mistakenly called

‘Alexander’s Wall’ to contain their incursions.<sup>xxi</sup> An eighty km remnant of its 145 km total remains standing south of the Caucasus with the River of Cyrus to the north of the Zagros Mountains that border Iraq & Iran (map next p). These races are identified with al’Dajjal’s Aryans as opposed to the Semites who gave us Isa and Mohammad; not that this excludes the latter tribes from the dishonor of reprobation as we shall amply demonstrate.

The region is also homeground to the Yezidi cultus of jinn (angel/snake) worshippers whom Gurdjieff (Count Stefan Colonna Walewski) and other Hermeticists admired, emulated and whose disciples were Occidentally institutionalized a century ago. A demonized Yessid temple is pictured below and the tension between Kurdish Yezids (there are others) and their Sunni neighbors makes frequent headlines.

These are societies whom politically correct scholars ignore and/or dismiss as superfluous, a symptom of the trenchant denial cum avoidance devices that Jesuit Academics elaborate and Muslim academics emulate with a remarkable re-feudalization of White Tower success. These latter tyrannical and supposedly “objective” methodologists avoid passion at all costs and divert relational truths to realms of extraneous intangibles. Since Islam is *absolutely relational* I hope you understand the point of this satanic ploy. This useless and vain philosophy of learning is exported, imported and integrated with targeted co-operatives in order to avoid the scent of collusion while obstructing righteous temerity.

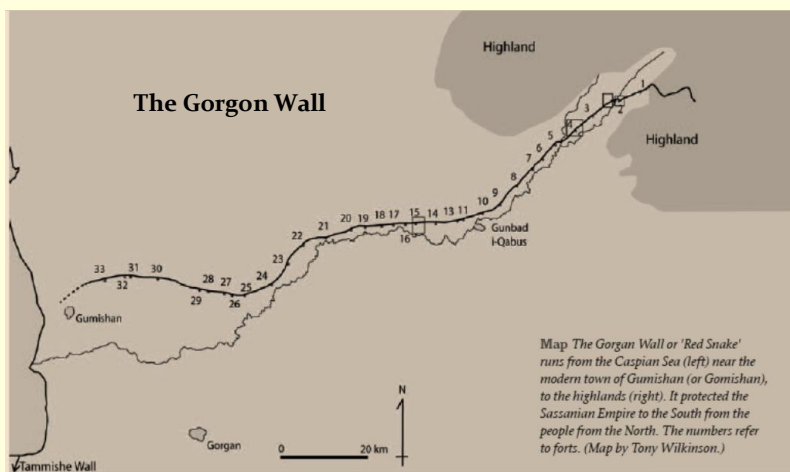
What I intend to demonstrate is the Unitarian evolution and devolution of Iblitic traditions and institutions from the cited post-diluvial dispersions.

This exposition includes professional dissimulation, blood rites, human sacrifice and sexual perversities of the execrable rites that have long utilized facades of Christianity, Judaism, Patrician Republicanism and even Islam to hide coteries of perdition.



The greatest of these happens to the Cult of Rome's Stygian aristocrats who conduct global perplexity, general mayhem and legalized wealth confiscation that maintain gentlemen carnivores and sundry god-eaters of Olympian appetites, girths and wealth. These reprobates pose as saints and knights of immaculate humanitarian resolve while administering death and damnation to all groups so far considered by conspiracy manics who've also pondered the demise of generic common sense.

However, before proceeding to unveil these Mystery Religion dupes, we should review the ideal Ummah and what Allah had in mind had Jews or Muslims obeyed His Messenger(s). I've avoided Christians in this continuum because there is no prophetic reference to the establishment of their sectarian purview as either monotheist or even chosen for the task. At best they're a marvelous distraction, and at worst, outright servants of mankind's enemy as demonstrated by the present crusade. This book as well as *Trinity*, *The Metamorphosis of Myth* and *Forgotten Saint(s)* disclose the following self-evident truth very clearly thanks to God's Grace: the genuine Disciples of Christ were Judaic Israelites who returned to the Law of Moses to await the advent of Mohammad. It really is that simple and the Babylonian Talmud has nothing to do with it.





One sixth of the world population suffers from hunger largely due to unemployment, high food prices, and the high cost of borrowing due to the current financial crisis. Unemployment is increasing around the world complicated by a largely unmentioned structural jobs shortage. A report from the International Labor Organization shows that unemployment has grown to 190 million worldwide with an estimated 50 million more to join them in 2009. Rates of “working poverty” are expected to hit 1.3 billion people worldwide.

Even if the job market improves, the struggle to buy basic necessities will continue to pose a challenge for the vast majority of citizens. In the United States, for example, there has been no real increase in per capita income for the past nine years and few net new non-government jobs. The people who brought the world to this state of decline and struggle are still in charge. They’re fixing the very problems they created. ... Here’s what they’re really saying: it’s time to fix a new set of rules that allow the game to continue in some form that will protect accumulated wealth and maintain those in power.

Michael Collins is a writer in the DC area who researches and comments on the corruption of the new millennium. (Oct 09)

These folks have a long history so let’s get started.

## PART ONE

# Synarchy

The ummah are to one another like parts of a building, each part strengthening the other.”

The Prophet (PBH),  
Bukhari & Muslim, on authority of Abu Musa

The Cultus of professional god-eaters revels in the cause of divisive mischief. We will revisit their history in this section as an introduction to Muslim scoundrels with similar appetite but different cultural chefs. But first let us visit the endemic identity crisis that is affecting Muslims whether amalgams of plurality as patriots under heathen flags and icons or confused notions of sexuality, or congruities of invented sects of the same creed, or leaders of the belated ‘Spring’ movements that were actually charted by puppet masters. In order to contrast the spiritual status of identity ‘confusers’ known as “Reformers” with that of genuine Muslims, I will attempt an analogy that depicts the Divine Order in terms such that one need identify only with his/her place as a creature of God.

Narrated Hudhaifa bin Al-Yaman:

The people used to ask Allah’s Apostle about good, but I used to ask him about evil for fear that it might overtake me. Once I said, “O Allah’s Apostle! We were in ignorance and in evil and Allah has bestowed upon us the present good; will there be any evil after this good?” He said, “Yes.” I asked, “Will there be good after that evil?” He said, “Yes, but it would be tainted with Dakhan (i.e. little evil).” I asked, “What will its Dakhan be?” He said, “There will be some people who will lead (people) according to principles other than my tradition. You will see their actions and disapprove of them.” I said, “Will there be any evil after that

good?” He said, “Yes, there will be some people who will invite others to the doors of Hell, and whoever accepts their invitation to it will be thrown in it (by them).” I said, “O Allah’s Apostle! Describe those people to us.” He said, “*They will belong to us and speak our language.*” I asked, “What do you order me to do if such a thing should take place in my life?” He said, “Adhere to the group of Muslims and their Chief.” I asked, “If there is neither a group (of Muslims) nor a chief (what shall I do)?” He said, “Keep away from all those different sects, even if you had to bite (i.e. eat) the root of a tree, till you meet Allah while you are still in that state.”

(Bukhari :: Book 4 :: Volume 56 :: Hadith 803)

This last directive means finding someplace to die alone, as did Native Americans when they became useless and went into the wood to sing their death song.

As the West cannibalizes the third world of non-whites in true Cronos fashion, rather dubious “Muslims” do the same to anyone that falls under their thumb. The mimicry was predicted by the Prophet (pbh) and with good reason. The reason has to do with the above answer to the question of good and evil. Mature Muslims are not ignorant of the difference.

#### DAR UL ISLAM’S IDENTITY CRISIS

Doctrines of Regeneration, Reformation and Revolution endlessly appear from desks of dubiously funded pundits; and these are in addition to rivulets of fickle-*fatwahs* from fascist Mullahs who dispatch *others* to eternity while they enjoy the benefits of oil, opium and multiplied *temporary* wives. So before going further, I’ll state, that in my *opinion* — pending an unlikely miracle or my profound ignorance of the matter — it is far too late for any such earthly success. I pray this woebegone narrative will establish the fact and encourage readers with enough common sense to welcome tree-root cuisine if required but otherwise advance their individual

march to perpetuity unencumbered by false hopes, dragon-chasers<sup>46</sup> or volatile devices strapped a bit too close for eternal comfort and temporal respite.

Before being constructively placed in the house of *Dar-ul-Islam*, each Muslim should become a *living brick* or customized *component* of the edifice in compliance with specifications according to Divine Law. One must learn and obey the metaphysical laws of building God's House while striving to perfect the moral virtues in addition to mastering one's trade, profession or skills required for living and contributing to society in a positive manner. The process requires digging the earth, removal of gross impurities, adding measured proportions of water and straw, some time in the sun and transport to the building site followed by placement with proper alignment and appropriate amounts of mortar to adjacent bricks and custom fittings by qualified artisans under the guidance of skilled engineers. This process of maturation (education) customarily leads to the fifth decade of life. By then, one's identity should be actualized as a functional (i.e. spiritually conscious) or 'mature' part of the House of God's Polity in the Earth.

Though unfortunate when one considers Who designed the building, a goodly number of *bricks* by-pass the process out of dissatisfaction with their intended placements. They *un-brick* themselves and try to be windows, doors, cupolas, domes or brass gates etc. If you do happen to be a door, gate, alarm or sprinkler system, "Good on ya!" as the Aussies say, but this doesn't qualify you as more reliable than the ordinary bricks who support your position. Besides, on the ultimate cosmic scale the accountability of 'finer appointments' bears graver consequences, which is why authentic Imams weep at the thought and would rather be ordinary bricks!

---

<sup>46</sup> 'Chasing the Dragon', a Chinese euphemism for opium use.

As the loss of self-realization causes one to remain ‘undeveloped’—a term commonly applied to Muslim countries—I suggest that misperceived Muslim identities and functions consequently cause canted plumb lines and more than marginal misalignments in *Dar-ul-Islam*’s construction of the polity. In addition, inflated self-worth may be likened to building a bridge with inferior materials and in either circumstance bespeaks of misguidance pursuant to inadequate *taqua* and an absence of sound education (i.e. truth, the *Gate of Islam*) as well as social justice (the *walls of Islam*). Under this cronized deviation, ignorance and injustice have become Muslim norms:

“Muslims enjoy in Germany more rights and liberties than they would in their home countries. Not a few Muslims have chosen to live in Germany precisely because their basic human rights have been and often still are menaced in their countries of origin.”

Professor Christian Troll, SJ. Op. cit

This assessment is frank exploitation of the obvious by an expert in nemesis methodology. When ignorance and injustice meld with diminished piety and then compounded with extremes of religiosity, the result adds generous dollops of “Friday” Muslims and manic-mullahs to pools of Islamia’s constituencies. Such an impaired citizenry pursuant to identity muddles has no doubt inflated the prophesied seventy-two sects destined for Hellfire.<sup>(47, xxii)</sup> This

---

<sup>47</sup>“Indeed, those before you from the People of the Book split-up into seventy-two sects, and indeed this Ummah will split-up into seventy-three. Seventy-two are in the Fire, and one in Paradise. And indeed there will come out of my Ummah a people in whom desires would run through their blood, just as rabies runs through the blood of a dog.”

Al-Tirmidhi ;Hadith 171, Narrated by Abdullah ibn Amr  
See endnote XXIV for a traditional teaching on Muslim Sectarianism

phenomenon is akin to adolescent street-gangs seeking re-affirmation with tagging insignia, graffiti, regalia and colors in order to disguise the generic decline in self-esteem. Simply stated, sectarianism is little more than a primitive bonding ritual for dysfunctional polities who fail to mature. This same process of conditioning also describes the spiritual cultus of journeymen Freemasons; though I admit the latter gang uses more sophisticated icons, costumes and Boy Scout buggered badges.

I bring Freemasonry into focus here as the prime example of the modernized or better said, ‘professional’ approach to Occidental Conditioning (Reform) of the Human soul and intellect. Indeed, it is the most sophisticated model of an effective institution of zeitgeist bending for religious fools—or so thought Adam Weishaupt, the crypto-Jesuit who re-wrote many of their silly rituals. Psychologically speaking, its greater membership comprises spiritual orphans in need of patrician misguidance, or opportunists of the materialist sort who merely seek the advantage of “business” connections. Unfortunately, the men and women of this cultus unknowingly dedicate themselves to Luciferian service and have been amongst the most instrumental of *Jesuit controlled* facilities for the oppression and rapine of Colonial and Post-Colonial societies globally, East and West—including America—for the last three to four hundred years.

---

Many Islamic religious teachers are betraying the country, said former PM **Dr Mahathir Mohamad**. This is because while the nation’s youth are in dire need of acquiring knowledge as well as good ‘life values’, many students are taught only the ritualistic aspects of the religion and to be members of their teachers’ political parties, he said. Speaking at a seminar in Kuala Lumpur on the future of national education, Mahathir said such a tendency on the part of Islamic religious teachers borders on treachery. “If they teach religion, they focus on things like prayers, fasting, zakat (religious tax), and other things, but noble life values that are demanded by Islam are not as stressed upon and imparted to their students,” he told an audience at the International Islamic University Malaysia.

Freemasonry is a secret political society whose goal is to put an end to all religions and good morals, and to replace them with man-made laws... Any Muslim who joins a Masonic group, carries out its rituals and is keen to do so is a *kafir* who should be asked to repent. If he repents, all will be well and good, otherwise *he is to be killed*.

Fatwa #893, Pt 2, p. 440. *Portal of the General Presidency of Scholarly Research and Ifta'*, Saudi Arabia.

Therefore, and for the detailed data on Freemasonry's activity, its considerable danger, its wicked dressing and its cunning aims, the College of Islamic Jurisprudence considers Freemasonry one of the most dangerously destructive organizations to Islam and to Muslims. Whoever would associate himself with it while in knowledge of its true nature and aims, would be a non-believer in Islam and uncounted among its adherents.

*The College of Islamic Jurisprudence* (Makkah, 15<sup>th</sup> July 1978)

As far as I know, Freemasonry is a secret organization whose beliefs and practices are totally kept confidential except from those who are initiated into it. They have levels of secrets which are not divulged to those who are at lower levels. A Muslim should never fall prey or give allegiance to something which cannot be scrutinized by the firm criteria of the Qur'an and the Sunnah. Whoever joins Freemasonry is like a person who writes a blank check; by doing so he agrees to give allegiance blindly to an authority to comply with their wishes no matter what they are... there is no doubt that if a Muslim joins the Society of Freemasons, he contravenes the teachings of Islam. The aims, policy and practices of this society are against the principles of Islam and violate its laws.

*Sheikh Ahmad Kutty*, Senior Lecturer,  
Islamic Institute of Toronto, Ontario, Canada

As this study progresses, you will find sufficient cause to endorse these censures and my ongoing use of discrediting descriptives for Freemasons and Catholic Theologues *et alia* throughout the text.

I found no Freemasons, Bektashis, Whahabites, Sunnites, Yezidites, Druzes, Basra-Brethren, Sikhs, Baha'is, Shi'ites, Hanifites, Salafites, Shafi'ites, Sufi'ites, Talibani'ites, Malaki'ites or Ikwani'ites in the Islam I gleaned from Al'Qur'an and al'Hadith! My numerous readings caused me to conclude there are only unbelievers and two groups of Muslims: those who are obedient and those who aren't but think they are. The latter gangs tend to identify themselves with monikers other than the plain, ordinary, straightforward, unassuming, un-pretentious, self-effacing term 'Muslim' and, like Christians, they all take a certain delight in adding denominational tags like graffiti artists from opposite sides of the same street. These are called "sectarians" or "deviants" in Al' Qur'an's English translations, and if you object to the opinion I suspect you are personally not satisfied with the term 'Muslim' as an identity tag.

The metaphysical building they've produced might be likened to a slapdash infirmary with wards for assorted invalids, ailments, degrees of dementia and sundry miasmas. And it appears that not a few of the indisposed have adopted anti-social principles of tribalism<sup>48</sup> or *assabiyah*; a fascist cause the Prophet soundly condemned in concert with Allah's several admonishments, but nevertheless, one




---

<sup>48</sup> "... the British historian Arnold Toynbee once argued in his 1948 book, *Civilisation on Trial*: that of all religions, Islam is the one that is the most capable of overcoming racism in our time. Unfortunately, in Malaysia, partly because religion is linked with ethnicity, you find there is a barrier. Because of this link between religion and ethnicity, we somehow have not been able to go beyond this. But the potential is there."

Prof. Chandra Muzaffar; *Islam and the Future of Inter-Ethnic Relations in Malaysia*; A public lecture delivered 11 June 2008 at the Institute of Strategic and International Studies, Malaysia.  
See: *Occasional Papers*, IAIS, No. 5 (Oct, 2009).



which Mufti el-Husseini of Jerusalem and Al'Bana's *SS'd* Boy Scouts admired:

People come to differ only after clear knowledge has come to them... every sect rejoices in what it has... those to whom we had already given the Book rejoice at what is being sent down to you, but among the sectarians there are those who reject part of it; but whoever among the sectarians disbelieves in it, Fire shall be his destiny do not (O Muslims) be among those who associate partners with God, nor among those who split up their religion into sects, each sect rejoicing in what it has... those people who have split up their religion and become sects, you have nothing to do with them

(Al'Qur'an/ 10:19, 93; 45:17; 2:213; 30:9, 30-32; 98:4; 13; 36; 11:17; 6:160)

“He is not of us who proclaims the cause of tribal partisanship... this means your helping your own people in an unjust cause.”

— Abu Da'ud

This *sample* of authoritative references warns Muslims against the malady of sectarian-*ism*, another abstracted vanity that segregates mankind from their Creator's good pleasure. The translations also relate that these factions are comprised of unqualified 'bricks' who don't like unambiguous knowledge and moreover, actually *exult* in obfuscation (another Jesuit talent); after which they grandstand as superior religionists whom authentic Muslims are to have '*nothing* to do with'—which actually describes a number of “*Alim*” (?) whose re-invention-of-the-wheel work is essentially useless. Since this syndrome is highly contagious and facilitates significant collateral casualties of eternal demerit, I suspect that God's rather clear definition and weighty command all but destroy concepts of 'dialogue' except for the designation of defendable



borders or quarantine warrens for the remediation of the spiritually disturbed who *might* respond favorably.

Despite an impressive history of monkey business, Muslims infected with sectarian miasmas continue to posture as healthy bricks and ‘finer appointments’ that inherently default towards mischief-mongering’s implosion of *Dar ul Islam*’s infrastructure. Common sense decrees this is a fair motive to comply with the divine command for defensive apartheid and quarantine rather than toleration for the pluralities of Jesuit inspired socially programmed slaves of Orwellian savor. Nevertheless, being one of the differences between secularist false religions of patriotic icon mania, genuinely *supra-natural* relational-Islam with the patriarchal principle of Divine Order is surely not politically correct. This is especially so in the ambiance of feminist vapors of the ancient Anatolian Mother-goddess dressed as Europa, Liberty, Mother Mary, Sisters of Islam, Fatima or sundry Madonna mimics in hijab shaking booty on ‘idolatry’ TV shows.

This description of reality reminds me of the day I was inducted into the army. When filling out forms I came to the query for ‘race’ and wrote “human,” whereupon the sergeant reminded me in no uncertain terms that I had signed away such liberties for the next two years. The truth isn’t always pleasant is it?

Pursuant to my sedulous studies, I have surmised therefore that after the serial murders of Umar, Uthman, Ali and Ibn al-Zubayr, the articulation of Islam’s *non-sectarian* unity broke within one generation of the Prophet’s death. By the fourth generation, the polity irretrievably fragmented as the communal fear of God’s Will regarding the Hereafter was replaced by dread of the Black Knight’s resolve over the ‘here and now’ or at least the Chief Minister’s disfavor—whichever governed sycophantic bank accounts.

From my mining another vein of history I’ve surmised that the four consecutive *Caliphasides* can hardly be considered an accident

of history or the tradition of a righteously guided polity submitted to Allah (SWT):

Caliph Omar, who revolted against Abu Hurayra, had displayed a similar reaction to Kab al Ahbar and threatened him with exile. Kab al Ahbar, who had had difficulty in spreading his teaching, found partial relief in the wake of Omar's death. Mahmud Abu Rayya, claiming that Kab had been partially responsible for the killing of Caliph Omar said:

Despite the fact that Caliph Omar had the insight of diligence to keep track of this ingenious Jew and had sensed the evil intentions he would be displaying, he had, thanks to his stroke of genius, continued to set traps and overcome Omar's vigilance and good will. The scheme ended with the murder of Caliph Omar. ***The evidence in hand shows that the plot had been hatched by a secret society.*** The head of this society, of which Kab also was a member was a certain Hurmuzan. Hurmuzan was the king of Huzistan and had been brought to Medina as a captive. The mission to kill Omar was entrusted to Abu Lulue.

Mahmud Abu Rayya,  
*Enlightenment of the Muhammadan Sunna*

I therefore concluded that the metaphysical constitution that initially sustained Islam under authentic Patriarchal Governance (blessed communal ethos or *siyasa diniya*), was weakened and later collapsed due to infections carried by sectarian rogues in search of glory and booty—shaken and not. These vector proclivities were carefully attended by seditious “Jews” and sundry Hermetic Gnostics such as Hurmuzan, Kab and others like the Ismai’li Batinites, all of who managed miscreants and whose spiritual progeny—according to my research—remain masters of the very same puppetry today vis-à-vis Freemasonry and other cults!

The ummah's loss of its once vigorous *élan* may be likened to the withdrawal of Allah's presence (*sakinah*) from the Hebrew Temple during the four centuries preceding Prophet Isa's advent

(pbuh).<sup>49</sup> Likewise, the Islamic mantle was misappropriated by pretenders who, as do and did Jewish elders, ignored the withdrawal of divine blessing, presence and protection and simply replaced it with magick and other forms of condign wizardry including superstitions and false Hadith or myth. After Hadrat Ali's army succumbed to Muawiyah's ruse by refusing Ali's command to 'fight on', this principle of Canaanite misguidance spread like an occult cancer causing a renewed loss of the ummah's resistance to zeitgeist bending iconography, magic and sorcery.<sup>50</sup> The army's malaise vis-à-vis its rejection of Ali's divinely sanctioned authority in favor of illusion simply announced the ascendancy of 'business as usual' in the ancient mystery-magi tradition—Quaresch had won at last.

I submit that the ummah rejected the *supra-natural* immunity of *siyasa diniya* and began immunization programs of conventional sectarianism that have finally given way to Occidental rationalism under Freemasonic cum Jesuit auspice. And seeing that Freemasons are under spells cast by Jesuits and Magi of the Kabala, one can only deduce their Grandest of Masters are Hermetic Adepts

---

<sup>49</sup> Ali b. Abi Talib says the *Sakinah* was a blowing wind (Moriah) with a face like the face of a man, and also that it had two heads. Mujahid says that Gabriel and the *Sakinah* guided Abraham from Syria. It had a head like the head of a cat, two wings, and a tail. Wahib b. Munabbih reports that some of the Israelites used to say the *Sakinah* had the head of a dead cat. It would screech from the Ark like a cat. Ibn Abbas says that the *Sakinah* was the basin of gold from Paradise in which the hearts of the prophets were washed. Suddi also says it was this basin, and that God gave it to Moses. He also said that with the *Sakinah* were the Tablets made of pearl, emerald, and crystal. Wahn b. Munabbih also says that the *Sakinah* was a spirit from God which talked. Whenever the Israelites disagreed, it spoke and told them the solution. Rabi'a says that the *Sakinah* was mercy from God.

*Prophets in the Quran*, Brannon M. Wheeler,  
Continuum International Pub., 2002, ISBN 0826449573, p. 257.

<sup>50</sup> For a sober treatise on the advance of this soul disease amongst those who claim Islam, See: *Women and Demons: Cult Healing in Islamic Egypt* By Gerda Sengers Trans: Dr. D.E. Orton, Leiden, Boston, Brill, 2003.

of the ancient Pharaonic credo. For these reasons, and to avoid the stampede of Muslim madmen, I suspect some of the *Sahabah* refused to enter the ensuing melees to preserve their arks of supra-natural guidance in order to safeguard the one legitimate sect, as they were simply overwhelmed by too many *religious folk* embarking on sectarian tagging crusades.

After a nation accepts the slogans of political scammers such as Muawiyah<sup>51</sup> or the ‘One Malaysia’ crew, and then refuses to obey and protect genuine authority and law, and after charlatans systematically eliminate or disbar authentic leaders whose protectors have either run for bribes and booty or hidden away while awaiting for the dust to settle, who indeed is left?

A modern example of this treachery is the remarkable thirty-year resistance in 19<sup>th</sup> century Chechnya by Imam Shamil. His heterodox community<sup>52</sup> (*pluralism?*) eventually minimized their inevitable meeting with Allah by betraying and abandoning him in deference to the Czar’s wheat, meat and orthodox gold.<sup>xxiii</sup> I propose therefore, that Seventh Century self-appointed ‘fittings’ and ‘appointments’ to *Dar-ul-Islam* were astute opportunists who murdered, betrayed and disobeyed the *Khulafā’ ar-Rashīdīn* after which they began controlling compliant masses with superstitions and vacant religious deviancy; the ancient tyranny of consensus building known as “social-engineering”—a science at which Babylonians, Catholics, Jews and Aztecs are/were also exceptionally expert.<sup>53</sup>

---

<sup>51</sup> An astute opportunist, he utilized the ploy of placing copies of Al’Qur’an on spear tips. Consider also the mezmorizing effect of the current utilization of ancient Anatolian iconography (Star and Crescent).

<sup>52</sup> “The Chechens were Muslims—though many a trace of paganism still survived after their acceptance of Islam.” *Imam Shamil, the First Muslim Guerrilla Leader*; Muhammad Hamid, 2007, Islamic Books Trust, KL Malaysia

<sup>53</sup> *Consensus building*: the art of sophistry that persuades polities to adopt programs of conformity in the best interest of the governing elite.

Joseph Conrad paints a perfect picture of such a polity's sleepwalk through life by *using the British model* in his short story, *The Return*:

They moved in their enlarged world amongst perfectly delightful men and women who feared emotion, enthusiasm, or failure, more than fire, war, or mortal disease; who tolerated only the commonest formulas of commonest thoughts, and recognized only profitable facts. It was an extremely charming sphere, the abode of all the virtues, where nothing is realized and where all joys and sorrows are cautiously toned down into pleasures and annoyances. In that serene region, then, where noble sentiments are cultivated in sufficient profusion to conceal the pitiless materialism of thoughts and aspirations, Alvan Hervey and his wife spent five years of prudent bliss unclouded by any doubt as to the moral propriety of their existence.

Thus Alvan Hervey and his wife for five prosperous years lived by the side of one another. In time they came to know each other sufficiently well for all the practical purposes of such an existence, but they were no more capable of real intimacy than two animals feeding at the same manger, under the same roof, in a luxurious stable. His longing was appeased and became a habit; and she had her desire—the desire to get away from under the paternal roof, to assert her individuality, to move in her own set (so much smarter than the parental one); to have a home of her own, and her own share of the world's respect, envy, and applause. They understood each other warily, tacitly, like a pair of cautious conspirators in a profitable plot; because they were both unable to look at a fact, a sentiment, a principle, or a belief otherwise than in the light of their own dignity, of their own glorification, of their own advantage. They skimmed over the surface of life hand in hand, in a pure and frosty atmosphere—like two skilful skaters cutting figures on thick ice for the admiration of the beholders, and disdainfully ignoring the hidden stream, the stream restless and dark; the stream of life, profound and unfrozen.

Of course time-honored murder, blackmail and bribery adjust conditioning and condign methodologies as needed to support such citizens—deeds which 'Black Hands' under 'Black Robes' have

elevated from *Venetian* origins to global instruments of the hegemony and shakedowns that mark today's IFIs as well as America's IRS, which is an illegal mob that extorts "voluntary" payments for the privately held Federal Reserve: Bangsters represented by Jew-Boy front men like Allen Greenspan and Ben Bernake, etc:

According to attorney, author and federal witness, Paul Andrew Mitchell, in the last years of the Republic of Venice, their billionaires saw that their ideal system of government was under threat. So they sought to spread their system of government to the rest of the world. At about this time, Freemasonry came into being.<sup>54</sup> It was claimed that Freemasonry had existed throughout history as a trade union for stonemasons. Freemasons were told that their society had started in ancient Egypt. There is no evidence however of Freemasonry existing before the 18<sup>th</sup> century. Venice was the only place where people held Freemasonic ideas, so that is probably where Freemasonry began. Freemasonry spread from Northern Italy to England and North America. The American Founding Fathers were Freemasons. This is evident as only the wealthy ['Landed Patricians' had voting rights]<sup>xxiv</sup> and from the Freemasonic symbols on American banknotes. The original United States Constitution was based on the Venetian [Roman] system of government.

After much diligent research, several investigators have concluded that there is no known Act of Congress or any Executive Order giving IRS lawful jurisdiction to operate within any of the 50 States of the Union. When all the evidence is examined objectively, IRS appears to be a money laundry-extortion racket and conspiracy to engage in a pattern of racketeering activity, in violation of Article 18 U.S.C. 1951 and 1961 et seq. ("RICO")... In other words, it is an organized crime syndicate operating under false and fraudulent pretenses.

---

<sup>54</sup> i.e. pursuant to the Return of the Templars from the Crusades. The connection of the Templars with Venice is explained below and also in *The Hand of Iblis*.

As Eustace Mullins helpfully explains, and as Aaron Russo's exposé, *America: Freedom To Fascism* demonstrates:

"The IRS is actually a private collection agency for the Federal Reserve System. It originated as the 'Black Hand' in mediaeval Italy, collectors of debt by force and extortion for ruling Italian mob families. All personal income taxes collected by the IRS are required by law to be deposited in the nearest Federal Reserve Bank [i.e. for *Black Nobles*]."

In other words, into the pockets of the Rothschilds, Warburgs, Schiffs, Rockefellers, Harrimans, Morgans and others of the elite subhuman kinnite (Cainite) clan:

"The Federal Reserve Act stipulates that the stock of the Federal Reserve Banks cannot be bought or sold on any stock exchange. It is passed on *by inheritance* as the fortune of the 'big rich'," Mullins further relates that "Almost half of the owners of Federal Reserve Bank stock are not Americans. These foreign" [Black Nobility]<sup>55</sup> owners include the Fed's originators, Vatican Jesuits."<sup>xxv</sup>

---

<sup>55</sup> During the Middle Ages, European power centers coalesced into two camps: the *Ghibellines*, those who supported the Emperor's Hohenstaufen family, (an Italian adaptation of Weinblingen, the name of the Hohenstaufen estate); and the *Guelphs*, from Welf, the German prince who competed with Frederick for control of the Holy Roman Empire. The Pope then allied himself with the Guelphs against the Ghibellines resulting in their victory. All of modern history stems directly from the struggle between these two powers. The Guelphs, also called the Neri, or Black Guelphs, and Black Nobility, were the Normans who conquered England in the 11th century; the Genoese who backed Robert Bruce in his conquest of Scotland, and who supported William of Orange in his seizure of the throne of England. William's victory resulted in the formation of the Bank of England and the East India Company, which have ruled the world since the 17th century. Every subsequent coup d'état, revolution and war has centered in the battle of the Guelphs to hold and enhance their power, which is now the World Order. The power of the Guelphs grew through their control of banking and international trade. It was extended through the Italian centers to the north of Florence, in



This thousand year old subterfuge that most folk don't know about because *they* don't want you to, is actually much older. Unlike Islamia's apathetic dullness and overdependence on Allah's grace and intervention, over the last millennium these once-overtly papist institutions have matured and grown with science because they've made a point to *own* science and scientists in addition to everything else—which consequently brings us to NT references to the Mark of the Beast and the latter's proscriptions on 'buying' and 'selling'. In order to comprehend this last statement, an extensive historical review of the *Venetian Black Nobility* and Papal Crusades is required.

Essentially the Crusades never ceased and neither were/are they what they appeared/appear to be. The next several segments of the narrative are devoted to an egregious litany of iniquity before this essay's conclusion in which I introduce God's intended replacement for Israel according to Old Testament Prophets: the *New Man* commonly called *Islam*—the ongoing target of Occidental Knights Errant & Papal Partners, Ltd. of the New World Order's

---

Lombardy, which became great financial centers. All Italian bankers, including the Genoese, the Venetians, and Milanese, were referred to as "Lombards" -- Lombard, in German, means "deposit bank" -- the Lombards were bankers to the entire medieval world. *Modern history begins* with the transfer of their operations north to Hamburg, Amsterdam, and finally to London. The great American fortunes originated with the Guelph slave trade to the colonies. Many of the slave traders doubled in piracy... Two of the most powerful influences in the world today are the international drug trade, which began with the East India Co., and international espionage, which began with the Bank of England. The East India Co. was granted a charter in 1600 in the closing days of Queen Elizabeth's reign. In 1622, under James I, it became a joint stock company. In 1661, in an attempt to retain his throne, Charles II granted the East India Co. the power to make war. From 1700 to 1830, the East India Co. gained control of all India, and wrested the historic monopoly of opium from the Great Moguls.

*The World Order A Study in the Hegemony of Parasitism The history and practices of the parasitic financial elite -- by Eustace Mullins, PhD. (1984)*

pathocracy of gangsters, banksters, fraudsters and Black Robed Liars.

The mistake academics make is their adoption of the Jesuit taught assumption that Politics is corrupt because of corrupt politicians who have no supra-political corrupting institution(s) such as they—ask Sir Antony Sutton. What follows is a number of extracts from several different contributors regarding an unsung narrative kept far from the public's eye and donnish scrutiny, most of whom are conditioned to stay away from the topic. I have linearly aligned the offerings and throughout the text are interspersed my highlighted observations and comments *in italic*. In addition, there are numerous factual tidbits like this integrated in this broth of scandalous and traumatizing historical revision:

Between 1555 and 1931 [1921] the Society of Jesus was expelled from at least 83 countries, city states and cities, for engaging in political intrigue and subversive plots against the welfare of the state, according to the records of a Jesuit priest of repute [Jesuit Thomas J. Campbell, *The Jesuits, 1534-1921*]. Practically every instance of expulsion was for political intrigue, political infiltration, political subversion, and inciting to political insurrection.<sup>56</sup>

---

<sup>56</sup> *The Babington Plot*, J. E. C. Shepherd, (Toronto, Canada: Wittenburg Publications, 1987) p. 12.

## ROGUE NOBLES, CULTS & CATHOLICS

AN INTERVIEW WITH DANIEL ESTULIN (excerpts)

Author of *La Verdadera Historia del Club Bilderberg*

Editorial Planeta, S. A., 2005, 2009

Diagonal, 662-664, 08034 Barcelona, ISBN 84-8453-157-0

Why did you start to investigate the Bilderberg Group?

In the very early 1990s, just as the last vestiges of the Soviet Empire were crumbling into oblivion, a friend – member of the KGB counter intelligence apparatus – during an intimate dinner told me of a very powerful and secretive organization known as the Bildebergers. Behind this secret society is a contemporary network of powerful private merchant-banking interests of the medieval Venetian financier-oligarchic model known as *fondi*. British and Dutch East India Companies, the forerunners of the Council of the 300 and the Bildebergers, are examples of these private merchant banks. Their final objective is a *post-industrial society*. Actually, their real name is **Synarchists**. “Synarchism” is used to define a new concept of political alliances by an international brotherhood of financiers and industrialists *through a unity of the socialists and the anarchists on fascist principles*. According to a top secret 18 page French military intelligence report dated July 1941, summarizing a 100-page dossier on the French Synarchist groups:

“The Synarchist movement’s aim is essentially to overthrow in every country where they exist, the parliamentary regimes which are considered insufficiently devoted to the interests of these groups and, therefore, too difficult to control because of the number of persons required to control them.”

Therefore, it is not too difficult to understand that the intention behind each and all of the Bilderberg meetings is how to create a Synarchist “Aristocracy of Purpose” between Europe and the

United States, and how to come to agreement on questions of policy, economics, and strategy in jointly ruling the world. NATO was their crucial base of operation and subversion because it afforded them the backdrop for their plans of [perpetual war].

### **Neo-Feudalism and the Crusades**

by Gerald Rose, April, 2006 (excerpts)



... the *British East India Company* had a larger standing army than that of the national British Army. The East India Company was a feudal form of organization, chartered by *supra-national authorities*. In the case of the British East India Company, it was a Crown with its own army and its own charter to govern beyond the reach of any national authority... Feudalism was not a sociological phenomenon. It was a system maintained by the Crusades. Crusades were used to crush the rise of secular governments that led to nation-states. Through this dynamic, the system imposed an *ultramontane*, universal dictatorship on behalf of the Black Nobility, led by Venice... *the Black Nobility, dominated by Venetian banking circles, chartered all corporations and gave them the franchise to loot*. This is the explicit model advocated by today's *Siena Group* under the direction of economist Robert Mundell (pic. above).<sup>57</sup> It goes by the name of *Globalization*... It is only a lack of historical insight as to where this system has led, that allows [them] to get away with the fraud.

---

<sup>57</sup> **Robert Mundell**, (born October 24, 1932) is a professor of economics at Columbia University and the recipient of the Nobel Memorial Prize in Economics in 1999. Mundell laid the groundwork for the introduction of the *euro* through his pioneering work in monetary dynamics and optimum currency areas, for which he won the Nobel. Mundell helped to start the movement known as supply-side economics, and is known for the Mundell-Fleming model and Mundell-Tobin effect.

The initial Crusade was preached in 1095 by Pope Urban II. At the Council of Clermont, the idea arose to liberate Jerusalem and the Sepulcher of Christ from the infidels. It was preached in the open air before a crowd of thousands from the French countryside, *who had been organized for a full year by a combination of tours by Pope Urban II and “Peter the Hermit,” a populist ranter*. There were a good number of nobles there along with their peasants. All those who would go to the Holy Land to liberate it were promised that they would be exempt not only from any sin carried out in the commission of that “liberation war but also from any sin that they had ever committed!”<sup>58</sup> This doctrine later became the practice that with money you could buy such dispensations, which were called “indulgences”.

Two things should be emphasized:

- First, Urban II, before being the Pope, was the Prior at the Benedictine Abbey at Cluny, which was *a cult center* inside the church.
- Second, he was a retainer of *Mathilde of Tuscany*, who, along with Hildebrand (Pope Gregory VII), created a faction of ruling elites called the *Black Guelph*.



*Pause from Mr. Rose — Tuscany, as we shall see, is a recurrent place-name in this narrative due to its infamous fame as a pagan stronghold in ancient Rome. Before proceeding with Mr. Rose’s account, to keep things in perspective here’s another writer’s offering on the Priory of Cluny:*

---

<sup>58</sup> This remains a Jesuit principle of dispensation for the crimes of their duped fellowship.

Barbara Ahu; *The Merovingian Infiltration*, (excerpts)

Urban II, French Prior of Cluny (Reformed Benedictines) becomes the pope. Urban was of the 'Eudes' family, not only the name of the King of the Franks, *Eudes*, who ruled 888 to 898, and considered one of the antecedent kings of the Capetian House of France, but also the name of the Royal Capetian line of Burgundy, great grandson of Hugh Capet, Eudes I *the Red* of Burgundy, who acceded in 1079, nine years before Urban (Eudes) became pope. And *Eudes the Red* acceded in that specific year because his brother, Hugh I of Burgundy, had abdicated to become the *Prior of Cluny*! ... Both were sons of Henry of Burgundy who married Sibylle<sup>59</sup> of Barcelona. Henry was son of Robert I of Burgundy, who was the son of Hugh Capet. Barcelona, home of their mother, was part of the Spanish March connected to Septimania and, here too, the Duke of Aquitaine in 1012 was Eudes of Aquitaine! And Aquitaine and Septimania are extremely significant:

**Septimania** (Languedoc) is exactly where the Jesus-Magdalene heresy flourished, and where there was a large population of *Cathar Jews* who were given independent status by Pepin, Carolingian King. Thence their own kings ruled as: '*seed of the Royal House of David*', each acknowledged as 'King of the Jews', most famous of whom was Guillem de Gellone, the *Prince of Orange*. Confusing this issue, these kings *also claimed* to be of Merovingian descent; but not confusing when one realizes that Jesus was of the House of David and Mary Magdalene was from the town Magdala, four miles from Tiberius, founded by Herod Antipas, who was an Edomite descendant of Esau with whom Benjamites married. Additionally, Absalom, David's son, who pulled a coup d'état on his own father in an attempt to take his throne, had a rebel following who would have joined the Benjamite cause. Absalom died when his long hair got caught in branches in the

---

<sup>59</sup> From Cybele, the ancient mother of all the gods. One must ask why would "Christians" and prescient "Catholics" name their Nobles after pagan gods?

forest during the Coup. (2 Sam: 18:9) And the Merovingians, first Dynasty of French kings, were the Long Haired Kings.

The details of the *separate kingdom* of Septimania were erased from history books; but the descendant bloodlines were apparently the 'heretical Royal Bloodlines' as Dukes of Aquitaine, Dukes of Lorraine, Dukes of Guise; Counts of Barcelona, Counts of Toulouse, Counts of Auvergne and Counts of Razes. *And it was precisely a Duke of Aquitaine who founded Cluny!* Septimania now becomes extremely important, for now Urban II, descendant of the Eudes of Septimania and Cluny Priory is the pope *who will call the first Crusades resulting in the crowning of a direct lineal descendant of Guillem de Gellone, named Godfroi de Bouillon, Duke of Lorraine, as King of Jerusalem!* Aquitaine is so-named on maps of Second Century Roman Empire and comprised then, the whole area from the Languedoc, South France [i.e 20<sup>th</sup> century's Vichy Catholic Nazis], to Poitou and Anjou. Septimania was the area that was later known as the Languedoc.<sup>xxvi</sup>

*Author's Note:* *And there's more, but bear in mind as you read that we are discussing a Darkened Age of European history for the masses (amma). There was, as yet, no Renaissance and Greek knowledge of the Mysteries (esoteric literature) was known only to Initiates, hence it was they who used these place-names and personal appellatives to identify and preserve their occult heritage:*

The 'Priure documents' claim that the Arcadians<sup>60</sup> were descended from Benjamites and Danites (see Appendix VI, *The House of Vere*) driven out of Palestine by their fellow Israelites for sodomy and idolatry. 'Arcadia' was also known as the source of the River Alphaeus which descends to hell, the 'underground stream' that

---

<sup>60</sup> In Greek mythology Arcadia was the home of Pan, a god of nature and patron of shepherds. Pan is regarded as Satan (Lucifer) in many Occult Societies; muse and father of the Orphian and Dionysian cults.

figures prominently in esoteric literature. According to the Mysteries of Rennes-Le-Chateau, the overthrow and extermination of the Merovingian Dynasty was never fully accomplished. It seems that the son of Dagobert II, the last Merovingian king who was assassinated, left a son. The Merovingians were 'sacred kings' who reigned but did not rule, leaving the secular governing function to chancellors known as the Mayors of the Palace. It was one of these Mayors, Pepin the Fat, who founded the dynasty that came to supplant them—the *Carolingians*.<sup>61</sup>

---

<sup>61</sup> Pepin II "The Fat" of Heristal Mayor of the Palace (to King Theuderic) Duc de Brabant: born 0634 Heristal, near Liege, Belgium died 16 December 0714 at Jupille on the Muse in France. His father: \*Ansigise Meroving born 0602 Austrasia, France, died 0685, at Andene Monastery His mother: \*St. Beggue "Begue" de Landin born about 0613 Landen, Liege, Belgium, died 0698 married 0634 siblings: \*Martin of Laon born about 0660? spouse: \*Elphide (Chalpaida) (Alpais) born 0654 Heristal, Liege (Belgium) died Orplegrandmonast, Brabant, Vosges, France children: \*Charles Martel "the Hammer" Duc de Antrim born in 0689 Herstal, near Liege, in Belgium died 0741 Quierzy-sur-Oise, Aisne, France buried Monastère de Saint Denis, Saint Denis, France Childebrand I Lord of Perracy and Bougy Count of Autun died 0743-0751 biographical and/or anecdotal: Pepin II by name Pepin of Herstal (d. Dec. 16, 714, Jupille, near Liege (now Belgium), ruler of the Franks 687-714), the first of the Carolingian mayors of the palace. The son of Begga and Ansegisel, who were respectively, the daughter of Pepin I and the son of Bishop Arnulf of Metz Pepin established himself as mayor of the palace in Austrasia after the death of Dagobert II in 679 and defended its autonomy against Theudoric III of Neustria and Ebroin. Theudoric's mayor of the palace, defeated by Ebroin in 689 at Lucifao (near Laon). Pepin gained his revenge on the Neustrains in 687 at Tertry (near Peronne) and became sole effective ruler of the Franks. He nevertheless retained Theudoric III on the throne and after his death replaced him with three successive Merovingian kings. After several years of warfare Pepin defeated the Frisians on his northeastern border (689). He also forced the Alemanni to recognize Frankish authority again and encouraged Christian missionaries in Alemannia and Bavaria. (Britannica) PEPIN OF HERSTAL (or Crassus) Duke of the Franks, (635?-714), the Carolingian Mayor of the Palace Austrasia, who reunited the Frankish realms in the late Merovingian period. A grandson of Pepin the Elder, he succeeded to his position in the kingdom of Austrasia around 680. In 687 he extended Carolingian rule to the other Frankish kingdoms, Neustria and Burgundy, but retained members of the Merovingian



One of the great Merovingian kings, Clovis [a Judeo-pagan], struck a deal with the newly nascent Roman church. He would subdue their enemies, the *Arian Visigoths* and the *pagan Lombards*, in return for baptism into the faith and recognition of his right to rule a new Roman empire as 'Novus Constantinus.' Yet one of his descendants, Dagobert II, was murdered by a lance *pierced through his eye* (or poison poured in the ear — accounts vary) at the orders of Pepin. The church endorsed the assassination, flatly betrayed its pact with Clovis, and in turn recognized the family of usurpers [Carolingians] as legitimate, culminating with the crowning of Charlemagne as Holy Roman Emperor. It was thought that the Merovingian lineage was extinguished; in any case *it was excised from the history books*. But there is some evidence that Dagobert's son, Siegebert IV (known as the 'Plant-Ard, [hence, Plantagenet], survived and that a Merovingian principality continued to be ruled in Septimania by Guillem de Gellone, a descendant and ancestor of Godfroi de Bouillon. If the Prieure documents are to be believed, the Merovingian [Judeo-pagan] lineage persists to this day, largely due to efforts to preserve it through intermarriage.<sup>xxvii</sup>

*Author's Note: It is immaterial whether or not these documents relate a genuine lineage. What is significant is that, from this time forward, people who were subject to their "authenticity" claims became zealous conspirators for the restitution of the Merovingian throne at all costs — and from generation to generation.*

Given the events of his childhood, it is natural that Sigebert, the new Count of Rhedae, kept a low profile. The only solid evidence of his existence is a charter for a monastery signed in 718 by 'Sigebert, Comte de Rhedae, and his wife, Magdala'. Magdala, the

---

dynasty as figurehead monarchs in all three. Two years later he extended his control over the Frisians, a pagan people living on the North Sea coast. Pepin's death was followed by a civil war and the succession of his illegitimate son Charles Martel.

wife of Sigisbert IV, was no offspring of Mary Magdalene; rather her name derived from the Magdalenian Era when the *bear god* was the divinity of choice in Southern France.”<sup>xxviii</sup>

Dagobert II had as a second wife, Gisèle, the daughter of **Béra II** the count of Razès. The Merovingian line included, after Sigebert IV (676-758): Sigebert V (695-768), **Béra III** (715-771), Guillemon, Bera IV (755-836), **Béra V** (794-860), Hildéric I and finally Sigebert VI known as 'Ursus'. From this lineage came the Blanchefort family who three centuries later gave a Templar Grand Master, **Bertrand de Blanchefort**... According to the parchment found by Saunière, the lineage did not stop with Sigebert VI but continued up to this date although nobody claimed the French throne.”<sup>(62, xxix)</sup>

And it came to pass in the days of Amraphel king of Shinar, Arioch king of Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of Elam, and Tidal king of nations; That these made war with **Bera, king of Sodom**...

Author's Note: After rescuing Prophet Lut, Ibrahim said to King Bera:

I will not take from a thread even to a shoe latchet [from you], I will not take any thing that is thine lest thou shouldest say: “I have made Abram rich.” (Genesis, 14)

It is known that in 1070, twenty-nine years before the *First Crusade*, a specific band of monks from Calabria in southern Italy arrived in the vicinity of the Ardennes Forrest, part of Godfroi de Bouillon's domains. According to Gérard de Sède, this band of monks was led by an individual called Ursus... Orval, by 1131, had become one of the fiefs owned by Saint Bernard. They included

---

<sup>62</sup> According to Webster's Dictionary (1913), *BERA* is the Anglo-Saxon word for BEAR; possibly derives from the Latin word *fera* meaning 'wild beast'.

the man subsequently known as *Peter the Hermit*. If this is so, it would be extremely significant, for Peter the Hermit is often believed to have been Godfroi de Bouillon's *personal tutor*... The story of Sion only comes into focus in the Middle Ages. In 1070, a group of monks from Calabria, Italy, led by one **Prince Ursus**, founded the Abbey of Orval in France near Stenay, in the Ardennes. These monks are said to have formed the basis for the *Order de Sion*, into which they were 'folded' in 1099 by Godfroi de Bouillion."

\_\_\_\_\_ **Pause: The Merovingian Infiltration**

Author's Note: *Two things of importance here; the first being the Priory of Sion with an 'S'. This represents the Hermetic Pagan Tradition of the Danites from Mt. Hermon and not Mount Zion. Do not confuse the two and rest assured that the Hermetic Magi know the difference and depend upon the confusion. The second is the reference to King Bera of Genesis. Its Merovingian use for their Patriarchs is not a co-incidental fluke of history's many twists and turns. The use of Bera by this clan of sodomite-Judaic-Hermeticists who infiltrated Catholicism is like a Christian naming his son Judas, only worse. There was, for a time, a continuum of the ancient civil war between pseudo-Judah (Venetian Khazars), Jeroboam-Benjamites, & Danites (Merovingian Sodomites), or Southern (Judah) and Northern Israel (pagan Baal worshippers) that followed the death of Solomon. Their struggle in exile since the Fall of Rome was for the control of Rome and Southern Europe, utilizing the Papacy as a fulcrum. The plot thickens with British claims as well in the next section. These have to do with another Templar legend mixed with the historicity of Joseph of Arimathea and myths of Druids from Prophet Jeremiah's lineage and the Culdees of Wales. Their early British King named (Rabbi) Jesu Cunobeline and his son Caradoc (Caractacus) who fought the Romans successfully for over 10 years, are ancestors of Constantine the Great (see Appendix III); hence we have the Prince of Wales with a claim mixed with Arthurian legends and the Templar's Merovingian Grail.*

*In addition, please take to heart the lesson from Ibrahim's reply to the Sodomite King. I caution anyone against taking money from Illuminati, Freemasonic, Jesuit, European Nobility, et alia or favors, especially Muslim Freemasons who think they remain Muslim while serving these extrinsic fellowships. Let us return to Mr. Rose's essay on the Black Nobility of Venice — yet another malignant clan.*

---

**Gerald Rose Continued:**

It was this tendency that waged war against the nation-building of Charlemagne and the Hohenstaufen. These two houses were the “Holy Roman Emperors,” who opposed the proven forgery of *The Donation of Constantine*:

We attribute to the chair of St. Peter all imperial dignity, glory, and power. We give to Pope Sylvester [I], and to his successors, our palace of Lateran, one of the finest palaces on earth; we give him our crown, our miter, our diadem, and all our imperial vestments; we resign to him all our imperial dignity. We give the Holy Pontiff, as a free gift, the city of Rome, and all the western cities of Italy, as well as the western cities of other countries. To make room for him, we abdicate our sovereignty over all these provinces, and we withdraw from Rome, transferring the seat of our empire to Byzantium; since it is not just [*i.e., lawful*] that a terrestrial emperor [*like Constantine*] shall retain any power where God has placed the head of the church.”<sup>63</sup>

This forgery, which was discovered in the 8th Century, was a supposed 4th-Century document written by Constantine himself, in which he supposedly recognized that the highest temporal authority was the Papacy, and that kings were only appendages of the Papacy. This is what is known as the “ultramontane” rule of the church. (During the Council of Florence, Lorenzo Valla proved

---

<sup>63</sup> *Papery, As It Was and As It Is*, Ex-priest, William Hogan, (Hartford, Conn.: Silas Andrus and Son, 1850) p. 14.

that the *Donation of Constantine* was a forgery, with documents held by the Eastern Orthodox Church in the Imperial library.)<sup>(64, xxx)</sup>

This ultramontane doctrine was imposed by the “Crusades... the entire religious justification of the Crusades to liberate the Holy Land was a fraud... [They] set off a series of pogroms against the Jews of Europe, to steal their property to pay for part of the Crusades, and to kill a large number of Jews just to get into the right spirit before the Crusaders got to the Holy Land. These pogroms were to last centuries, and for which the arguments *for the Crusades* were the justification for hard core anti-Semitism.

Also, the idea that the Crusades were liberating Jerusalem from the Muslims, or that this had anything to do with religion, was exposed by the reality that most of the Crusades had nothing to do with the Holy Land. There were Crusades in Spain against the Moorish and Jewish populations. There were Crusades against “heretics” in southern France (the Albigensian Crusade). But the Crusade that gave the show away was the fourth Crusade against Constantinople, which was the largest *Christian* city in the world at the time.

---

<sup>64</sup> Hence came the deliberate destruction of Eastern Orthodoxy, beginning with the Crusades and ending with Bolshevism’s transformation to communism; the latter financed by the Rothschilds, who confiscated the wealth of both the Orthodox church and that of Czar Nicholas II after becoming the – post-Napoleon – Vatican’s Banker. The Pontifical Heart has a long memory and revenge is a sweet game. Actually, the dye was set, as you shall see, when Constantine moved East.

We find there was a link between some New York International bankers and many revolutionaries, including Bolsheviks. These banking gentlemen—who are here identified—had a financial stake in, and were rooting for the success of the Bolshevik Revolution. Three of these were *Knight of Malta*, Joseph P. Grace (Director of National City Bank) and the Jewish Freemasons, Jacob Schiff and Otto H. Kahn (CFR and Partner in Kuhn & Loeb *whose mansion was given to the Jesuits’ Order of the Sacred Heart*)” (Also See Endnote xxix)

*Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution*, Antony C. Sutton, (Morley, Western Australia, Veritas Publishing Co., 1974) p. 11.

### The Pornocracy of Rome

*Author's Note:* We will return to Mr. Rose in a few pages. We must detour in order to approach **Peter the Hermit** from other sources. With your patience, this mosaic will come together to reveal a portrait of deception far beyond the ability of man to conceive, manage or relate without Satan's assistance in delivering reprobate men to these "strong delusions" with God's sanction. As stated previously, Jesuit cum Illuminati saboteurs control our Universities and avoid these matters at all costs utilizing monumental rhetoric and desperate haste. They have certainly hidden or destroyed many primary sources such as what Lorenzo Valla had access to. But murder "will out" and this general period may also be referred to as a "Pornocracy": i.e. the "Dominating influence of harlots or prostitutes, specifically the government of Rome during the first half of the tenth century" (Oxford's English Dictionary); and there is no evidence that things have changed. This is also in keeping with Machiavelli's assessment entertained earlier. As one example of many, I offer the following anecdote in support of this definition:

He was noted as a former pirate, pope-poisoner (poor Filargi), mass-murderer, mass-fornicator with a partiality for nuns, adulterer on a scale unknown outside fables, simoniac [one who sells ecclesiastical pardons and even his office] par excellence, blackmailer, pimp, master of dirty tricks. On his election to the papacy in Bologna, Cossa [John XXIII] was a deacon. Ordained an ordinary priest one day, he was crowned pope the next. This charlatan was recognized by most Catholics as their sovereign lord who held the church together by his rock-like faith.

When another Pope John XXIII was elected in 1958, several Catholic cathedrals had hastily to remove the fifteenth-century John XXIII from their list of pontiffs."

Peter DeRosa, *Vicars of Christ*, page 94 on Pope John XXIII

*In addition, I offer the following definition of anti-pope for papists and historians living in a world of manufacture who will no doubt take exception.*

*There is no convenient definition of anti-pope, since the designation depended upon the prevailing politics of the time and later upon a self-serving wish to re-write history. Poole <sup>xxx</sup> provides an elegant succinct summary of the problem.*

*It is also important to note that Church historians have attempted a clever cant on the term “Black Nobility” as follows:*

... when the Piedmont monarchy came to Rome in 1870, ending the Papal States and taking over the Apostolic Palace. As the Pope confined himself to the Vatican for 59 years, those who had received their titles from the Holy See—such as the Privy Chamberlains of the Sword and Cape—kept their own doors closed in mourning, leading to the title "Black Nobility."<sup>xxxii</sup>

*It is not possible for any but God to completely untangle the infernal yarns they've woven, but the intentions of men and their institutions do leave trails that are discernable to those who read the language of self-evident truth. Here are the testimonies of a few such witnesses regarding the Gestapo Clergy commonly called Jesuits. And for those who doubt their Illuminati control, I also offer the following proof of their Illuminati collusion in the form of a little known 17<sup>th</sup> cent gold coin:*



### **Jesuit-German Ducat, 1616 AD**

MORE ON THE JESUITS

The Jesuits... are simply the Romish army for the earthly sovereignty of the world in the future, with the Pontiff of Rome for emperor... that's their

ideal... It is simple lust of power, of filthy earthly gain, of domination – something like a universal serfdom with them as masters – that’s all they stand for. They don’t even believe in God perhaps.

**Fyodor Dostoyevsky (1821-1881)**

Today the Roman priest is the most insolent and arrogant man in America. The laws will not touch him. The politicians do his bidding. The press is afraid of him. His powerful hand controls Congress and the President... [The priests] have established the Inquisition here: ... They are in secret league with the head-chiefs of both the old political parties: they have shackled the press; and the cowardly politicians are in deadly fear of them. They have promised their Papa that the United States shall be his within the next few years! ... But the Papa would burn heretics right now, if he could... The Roman Catholic Hierarchy is the most damnable group of interlocking secret societies that ever met in darkness, and took hellish oaths to a compact of greed, and lust, and crime, for the sordid purpose of grasping uncontrollable power, boundless wealth, and a never ceasing supply of the most enjoyable women. These secret societies [*the Society of Jesus, the Knights of Malta, the Knights of Columbus, 33<sup>rd</sup> Degree and Shriner Freemasonry, Opus Dei, etc.*] which constitute the real machinery of the Roman Catholic Church, have the same sort of religion that Satan would have were he to take human shape on earth.<sup>>xxxiii</sup>

**Thomas E. Watson, US Senator, Georgia**



The organization of the [Roman Catholic] Hierarchy is a complete military despotism, of which the Pope is the ostensible head; but of which, the Black Pope, is the real head. The Black Pope is the head of the order of the Jesuits, and is called a General. He not only has command of his own order, but [also] directs and controls the general policy of the [Roman Catholic] Church. He [the Black Pope] is the power *behind the throne*, and is the real potential head of the Hierarchy [i.e. Illuminati]. The whole machine is under the strictest rules of military discipline. The whole thought and will of this machine, to plan, propose and execute, is found in its head. There is no independence of thought, or of action, in its subordinate parts. Implicit



and unquestioning obedience to the orders of superiors in authority, is the sworn duty of the priesthood of every grade...

**Brigadier General Thomas M. Harris** (pic above)<sup>65</sup>

Above all I have learned from the Jesuits. And so did Lenin too, as far as I recall. The world has never known anything quite so splendid as the hierarchical structure of the [Roman] Catholic Church. There were quite a few things I simply appropriated from the Jesuits for the use of the [Nazi] Party. I have learnt most of all from the Jesuit Order... So far, there has been nothing more imposing on earth than the hierarchical organization of the [Roman] Catholic Church. A good part of that organization I have transported direct to my own [Nazi] party... The Catholic Church must be held up as an example... I will tell you a secret. I am founding an order... In Himmler I see our Ignatius de Loyola.



- **Adolf Hitler**

Alas, I knew they [i.e., the Jesuits] would poison me; but I did not expect to die in so slow and cruel a manner.

(1774) **Pope Clement XIV**  
(Who had “forever” abolished the Jesuit Order in 1773)

“As a result, within the SS Central Security Service, an organization was created, and most of its main posts were held by Catholic priests wearing the black uniform of the [Nazi] SS. The Jesuit ‘father’ Himmler [*uncle of Heinrich Himmler*] was one of its superior officers... Was it the flat-faced nephew or the Jesuit priest uncle, the former *Canon at the Court of Bavaria*, one of Count Ledochowski’s favorites, [Jesuit Black Pope] a Jesuit ‘father’ and superior officer of the SS?”

*The Secret History of the Jesuits*, **Edmond Paris**,  
Ex-Jesuit, murdered for taking the trouble to write this.

---

<sup>65</sup> See his book: *Rome's Responsibility for the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln*

The course of some of our journals on the subject of Popery has led to the belief that they are covertly under the control of the Jesuits. And let me say, sir, that the modes of control in the resources of this insidious society, notorious for its political arts and intrigues, are more numerous, more powerful, and more various than an unsuspicious people are at all conscious of... "Mr. Y. falls into the common error and deprecates what he calls \_religious\_ controversy, as if the subject of Popery was altogether religious. History, it appears to me, must have been read to very little



purpose by anyone who can entertain such an error in regard to the cunningest political despotism that ever cursed mankind... And do Americans need to be told what Jesuits are? If any are ignorant, let them inform themselves of their history without delay; no time is to be lost; their workings are before you in every day's events; *they are a secret society*, a sort of Masonic order with super added features of revolting odiousness, and *a thousand times more dangerous*. They are not merely priests, or priests of one religious creed; they are merchants, and lawyers, and editors, and men of any profession, having no outward badge (in this country [i.e., the USA]) by which to be recognized; they are about in all your society. They can assume any character, that of angels of light, or ministers of darkness, to accomplish their one great end, the service upon which they are sent, whatever that service may be...

**Samuel Morse**, Freemason, *His Letters and Journals* (1914)

The Jesuits govern the Roman church, and turning the office of the pope, and the power of Kings to further their ambitious views, to gain ascendancy and govern the world!" (p. 147)... For the Holy Alliance is bent to destroy Representative Government from the world; and the order of Jesuits to have but one Religion, as exemplified in their late production in favor of the Inquisition, recently published in Boston. And these two powers have entered into a conspiracy against the Liberties of mankind throughout the world, which has been brewing and ripening for execution for about seventeen years—and exhibits a reason why the Kings of England and France have disappointed the people and betrayed their trust, by leaning towards the principles of the Un-Holy-Alliance... The whole

world is divided into districts, which are lots, each agent having his field for research, and then communicates his information to Rome, according to the science of the System of JESUITICAL economy.

**Lorenzo Dow** (1777–1834), *The Dealings of God, Man, and the Devil*

My history of the Jesuits is not eloquently written, but it is supported by unquestionable authorities, and is very particular and very horrible. Their restoration [in 1814 by Pope Pius VII] is indeed a step toward darkness, cruelty, despotism, and death... I do not like the appearance of the Jesuits. *If ever there was a body of men who merited eternal damnation on earth and in hell, it is this Society of Loyola.*

**John Adams** (1735-1826; 2nd President of the United States)  
[He also condemned the Freemasons]

If you trace up Masonry, through all its Orders, till you come to the grand tip-top head Mason of the World, you will discover that the dread individual and the Chief of the Society of Jesus [i.e., the Superior General of the Jesuit Order] are one and the same person.

**James Parton** (American historian)

To what country of Europe shall we turn where we are not able to track the Jesuit by his bloody footprints? ... How many assassins they sent to England to murder Elizabeth history attests... Nor is it only the palaces of monarchs into which they have crept with their doctrines of murder and assassination; the very sanctuary of their own Popes they have defiled with blood. In the Gunpowder Plot we see them deliberately planning to destroy, at one blow, the nobility and gentry of England. To them we owe those civil wars which for so many years drenched with blood the fair provinces of France. They laid the train of that crowning horror, the St. Bartholomew massacre. Philip II and the Jesuits share between them the guilt of the *Invincible Armada* .... What a harvest of plots, tumults, seditions, revolutions, torturings, poisonings, assassinations, regicides and massacres, has Christendom reaped from the seed sown by the Jesuits!

**James Aitken Wylie** (1808-1890)  
*The rise, progress, and insidious workings of Jesuitism,*

All these things cause the Father-General [of the Jesuits] to be feared by the Pope and sovereigns... A sovereign who is not their friend will sooner or later experience their vengeance.

Luigi Desanctis (Official Censor of the Inquisition, 1852)

They're going to use the military might of the United States to restore the Pope's temporal power around the world... The *American Federation of Catholic Societies*, which embraces the numberless Associations, Societies, Clubs, Church Confraternities, etc., as well as their widespread military organizations, is a menace to our freedom and an injury to the Catholic people whom it pretends to serve. ***It is a mighty power for evil in the hands of the Roman Catholic Hierarchy***... If the governments of the United States and of the British Empire had done their duty toward Catholics and non-Catholics alike, whose interests have been injured, and sometimes wholly destroyed by Romanism, the majority of priests and prelates who are "operating" under the protection of the Stars and Stripes, and the Union Jack, would be behind the bars — not a few of them would have been rewarded with the hempen tie or electric chair... Furthermore, if the Government of the United States had done its plain duty in protecting my rights and interests as an American citizen during the past ten years, Cardinals Martinelli and Falconio, Archbishop Quigley, Bishop Muldoon, and many other Roman ecclesiastics, would now be wearing stripes in penitentiaries as the guests of Uncle Sam, instead of purple and gold in luxurious palaces as "Ambassadors of Christ." I retired voluntarily, gladly, from the priesthood of Rome, after a vain attempt, in combination with other priests, to secure a reform of Humanistic abuses from within (see *Romanism A Menace to the Nation*). This failing, no other course was open but to quit the accursed System forever. I will give \$10,000 to any person who can prove that I was excommunicated and that the statements and charges against priests, prelates, and popes, in my books, "THE POPE-CHIEF OF WHITE SLAVERS, HIGH PRIEST OF INTRIGUE," and "ROMANISM A MENACE TO THE NATION," are untrue; and, furthermore, I will agree to hand over the plates of these books and stop their publication forever. Will Rome accept this Challenge? If not, Why not? The obstinate refusal of Rome, for several years, to accept my challenge, is proof, positive and irrefutable, that it is cowardly, wine-

soaked, *Venus-worshipping*, and grafting prelates, priests and editors have no other reply for an adversary but vituperation and assassination.

**Jeremiah Crowley**, Roman Catholic Priest,  
Author, Lecturer, Publicist, (1912)<sup>66</sup>



SHIMON PEREZ:

Educated by Jesuits in his native Poland, is now a Knight Commander. Shimon Peres also holds shares in the PLO's public phone company, Paltel, in conjunction with the Bin Laden Royal Family of Saudi Arabia and the late Yasser Arafat! There is an obvious Bush/Bin Laden business connection through the CFR's Carlyle Group headed by Edward Cardinal Egan's Knight of Malta Frank C. Carlucci in the order of St. Michael and St. George, sub-Chapters of the Constantinian Orders, an Eastern Chapter of the Knights of Malta. All of these orders are sworn to serve the Papacy.

Nothing that stands in their way can become so sacred as to escape their vengeance."

**Judge Richard W. Thompson**, 1894,  
Secretary, American Navy, 1877-1881, *The Footprints of the Jesuits*

---

<sup>66</sup> Defended in court by Abraham Lincoln, who then incurred Jesuit wrath and was murdered for this and his desire to rid America of their Bankers.



"The National Government will regard it as its first and foremost duty to revive in the nation the spirit of unity and cooperation. It will preserve and defend those basic principles on which our nation has been built. It regards Christianity as the foundation of our national morality, and the family as the basis of national life" ('My New Order', Adolf Hitler, Proclamation to the German Nation at Berlin, February 1, 1933)

What say you dear reader?—Still not certain? Read on.

## A Page from Japanese History (1637)

“This army of thirty thousand Roman Catholic Japanese declared a religious war and openly revolted against the Emperor. It seized an abandoned castle on the coast of Shimabara and waited for the Spanish fleet of King Philip IV (1621-1665) intending to reinforce the Jesuits and their army. But the shogun’s forces, along with the Protestant Dutch fleet, foiled the aim of the Order by destroying the fortress along with the rebels. With the crushing of this rebellion fell the hopes of the Jesuits of establishing themselves in Japan. Their religion, says *Lafcadio Hearn*, had brought to Japan nothing but evil: disorders, persecutions, revolts, political troubles, and war. Even those virtues of the people which had been evolved at unutterable cost for the protection and conservation of society—their self-denial, their faith, their loyalty, their constancy and courage—were by this black creed diverted, distorted, and transformed into forces for the destruction of that society. Could that destruction have been accomplished, and a new Roman Catholic empire have been founded upon the ruins, the forces of that empire would have been used for the further extension of priestly tyranny, the spread of the Inquisition, the perpetual Jesuit warfare against freedom of conscience and human progress. . . . Viewed from any other standpoint than that of religious bias, and simply judged by its results, the Jesuit effort to Christianize Japan must be regarded as a *crime against humanity*, a labor of devastation, a calamity comparable only—by reason of the misery and destruction which it wrought—to an earthquake, a tidal-wave, a volcanic eruption.”<sup>67</sup>

---

<sup>67</sup> *A Short History of the Inquisition*, Multiple contributors, (New York: The Truth Seeker Co., 1907) pp 321-322

## THE CULT OF ROME: an introduction

Frank O'Collins, UCADIA Publications, Sydney Australia  
(extracts):

*Author's Note:* As in previous sections, I've taken the liberty to inject this narrative with commentary and offerings from other writers. My remarks are italicized and those of others are placed in smaller print or cited in endnotes. This is done to improve the continuity of this complicated history and to confirm claims made by the author. Mr. O'Collins is the eccentric nephew of a Jesuit Priest who served in the Vatican.

When Catholic Emperor Louis II died in 876, he left a power vacuum across the Frankish Empire. Catholic Pope Adrian II did not survive long after and the Papal States were once again thrown into turmoil. During this period, the various Lombard princes who had managed to keep their titles and lands by continuing to switch their allegiances between Byzantine, Muslim and Catholic invaders took it upon themselves to fight for the right to claim themselves as Kings of Italy and Holy Roman Emperors. During this period, there were absolutely no genuine *Catholic* Popes as the Tusculum [i.e. Latin] pagan high priests of Magna Mater (*Cybele*) had firmly established their claims and control of Rome...

Popes have always been politicians, from choice, necessity or a mixture of both. In the middle ages, often it was a matter of personal survival. The late 9<sup>th</sup> to mid 11<sup>th</sup> century is especially fascinating. It saw the fragmentation and collapse of the Carolingian empire, the rise and fall of successor dynasts and the attempt by the German emperors to assert control over Italy. The chaos beyond Rome allowed three powerful Roman families during this time to exercise an unprecedented influence upon the choice of Popes, and as far as possible to keep the appointment in the family. The papacy was regarded as no more than a pawn – albeit an important one – in incessant power struggles between various factions in Rome and its environs, and between them and dynasts elsewhere who sought to control the city and the Holy See.” xxxiv



“... the local nobility ... sought to strengthen themselves by exciting the lesser people to riot and pillage.”<sup>xxxv</sup>

“The Orsini and Collonna married into the Caetani, Conti and Savelli families. At least 17 Popes came from these families.” <sup>xxxvi</sup>

During the imperial period, little is recorded about Tusculum; but soon after the transference of the seat of empire to Constantinople it became a very important stronghold, and for some centuries its Counts occupied a leading position in Rome and were specially influential in the selection of the popes. During the 12th century there were constant struggles between Rome and Tusculum, and towards the close of the century (1191) the Romans, supported by the German emperor, gained the upper hand, and the walls of Tusculum, together with the whole city, were destroyed.<sup>xxxvii</sup>

Famous members of Black Nobility families include Eugenio Pacelli, who later became Pope Pius XII [a Merovingian supported by the Priory de Sion]. Black Nobility families of Italy [many of which intermarried with Khazars: i.e.”Jews who are not Jews”]<sup>68</sup> include notably the Colonna, Massimo, Pallavicini and Ruspoli.<sup>xxxviii</sup>

*Author’s Note: Presently, we revisit Barbara Aho in order to demonstrate how and when the Priory de Sion (and Peter the Hermit) became Christian and Catholic, after which we may return to our Lombards of Venice and the annals of Frank O’Collins. For the astute reader, please note there is a Jesuit prophecy that requires their sacrifice en masse’ in order to assure ultimate papal victory—an ancient pagan remnant that can be traced to their mother goddess. No doubt some will resist.*

---

<sup>68</sup> The most powerful of the Black Nobility families are located in Italy, Germany, Switzerland, Britain, Holland and Greece in that order. Their roots may be traced back to the Venetian oligarchs, who are of Khazar extraction, and married into these royal houses in the early part of the twelfth century. (Following a great Khazar victory over the Arabs, the future Emperor, Constantine V, married a Khazar princess and their son became Emperor Leo IV, also known as “Leo the Khazar”. *The Medecci Popes, and Pius XII (Eugenio Pacelli) were Khazars, as is the present Pope, John Paul II.* - *The Black Nobility*, Wes Penre, 2003

***The Merovingian Infiltration of the Christian World  
Through Monasticism*** by Barbara Aho (extracts)

Introduction

The intent of this work is to expose one of the well hidden secrets of world history. What must be understood is that God brings forth good from all plans of evil. They backfire! Thus, through the ages, organizations integral to long-range plans of infiltration were used by God to produce holy people who generated good, instead. As with rank and file Masons, who do not realize that their primary purpose is to fund those who control world events at the top, so too, the monks of monasteries set up by those dedicated to the cause, were unaware of the infiltration goals at the top. Many monks lived holy lives dedicated to God producing good fruits through the centuries, as now [this is why Mohammad said they were not to be molested]. The danger lies in the fact that the One Faith was compromised through the process of infiltration; hence, the truth needs to be known and understood, that rational and intelligent decisions may be made concerning the worship of God, our Creator, who desires that all mankind attain Heaven.

This history is best related starting with a “Protestant” cathedral and a “Catholic” pope: St. Paul’s Cathedral in London is built cross-shaped just like the calendar Crosses. The original St. Paul’s was built in 604 by Ethelbert who married Bertha, a Merovingian Princess of French Merovingian King Charibert. The Merovingian Franks (450-741) built monasteries as a means of infiltration. One such, of importance, was Holy Cross. Pharaoh Akhenaton’s temple was also cross-shaped, built for his Brotherhood of the Sun, for the cross was an ancient symbol of the sun.<sup>xxxix</sup> Although St. Paul’s cathedral was not cross-shaped until Christopher Wren rebuilt it following the 1666 fire, its design would be based on its Merovingian past, for Merovingian monasteries later became Benedictine / Cistercian, both of which utilized the cross design. Wren, one of the world’s top

geometricians was a founding father of the Royal Society, which was Masonic and Rosicrucian. And the crypt of St. Paul's church, before the fire of 1666, held the world's largest Masonic Library. The original St. Paul's cathedral (604 AD) was built for St. Meltius, sent to evangelize England along with 40 monks of St. Andrews by Pope Gregory the Great, their founder and the pope who wrote the Dialogues, the only account we have of the life of St. Benedict. There is no contemporary account on the life of Benedict.<sup>x1</sup>

Accordingly, Pope Gregory VII promoted Benedictine monasticism. And as his commissioned St. Paul's cathedral went up in 604, Gregory was brought down; he died 604 (Mar. 12). Most saints are given as their feast, the date they are born into God's new life, or their date of death, as it was for "Gregorys" for centuries. But suddenly, we find that his feast day is the day he became pope, September 3. This was accomplished by the infiltration of the Church, for Gregory was part of that infiltration. September 3rd became a day of victory for the Red Movement when he was installed as their pope, for Gregory marks the history of the papacy in that he was the very first "MONK" to become a pope. Accordingly, when Phocus, a cruel military usurper, murdered Emperor Maurice and his entire family in the most brutal fashion, Gregory sent a letter to Phocus expressing hopes that "peace" was now restored; a letter which served to criticize him while he lived; and another complaint was his wasting of the entire treasury of the church, was waged against him at death.

Butler's comment that the Mary Magdalene story was received in the West following Gregory the Great now makes sense, since she is central to the Merovingian heresy. The infiltration is recognized by a seemingly appropriate action that sent a worldwide troubadour message to those in the know, the "initiated" of the Secret Brotherhood. That action was the giving of one's cloak, coat, cape to "a poor" or the tearing of the cloak, coat, garment in pieces and distributing to the "poor." Accordingly, we find in Butler's Lives of the Saints, that Gregory's last action before he

died was indeed, “to send a warm winter cloak to a poor bishop who suffered from the cold”. He was passing his mission on to his servant, another catch-word [secret pass-word] of the Conspiracy, which is why Gregory proclaimed himself the servant of the servants of Christ. Subsequently, the Prieure de Sion’s Templars became the “POOR Knights of Christ”. The motto of the early Carbonari [Illuminati society under Mazzini] of France and Italy was, “Happy friends, let us go to suffering.” It was their mode of infiltration.

These particular passages formed the basis: When God took the Kingdom from Solomon (1: Kings: 11:11), he did so through the prophet Ahijah [Elijah], who took off his new cloak and tore it in 12 pieces, giving 10 pieces, representing the 10 Tribes of Israel, to a son of Solomon, Jeroboam, then in charge of the house of Joseph (1 Kings: 11:26-40). For Joseph, who had become second only to the Pharaoh of Egypt, was the brother of Benjamin and Benjamites comprise the greater part of the Merovingian bloodline, a mixture of the Meroites of Ancient Egypt (Meroe of ancient Ethiopia or Abyssinia, some of whom were Benjamites); the Philistine giants with whom they married; the two son’s of Joseph who followed Benjamites into exile following God’s defeat of the Benjamites in the Book of Judges; Amalekites, with whom God said He would war through the ages (Ex: 17:16); and many of the descendants of bitter-rejected-first-borns who had become enemies of God; in particular the Edomites of the House of Esau and Ishmael through Esau’s marriage to Mahalath, the daughter of Ishmael.<sup>69</sup> These comprised the better part of the Red Movement throughout history, which is known to us today as The Brotherhood. Its sole purpose was and is to infiltrate and bring about the collapse of God’s two Covenants with mankind. Among themselves they are proud BEES, HORNETS, MICE, NINE WAY REDS, BITTER GOATS IN SHEEPSKIN and THE GREAT

---

<sup>69</sup> See Appendix VI

UNIVERSAL BROTHERHOOD. And they would become “all of the above” through the “passing of the cloak.”<sup>xli</sup>

... the trappings of monasticism that found a home in Roman Catholicism originated in the asceticism that was prevalent in Egypt, dating back to Hermes Trismegestis. Hermes or Thoth, a demi-god from the pre-flood civilization of Atlantis, became the prototype of the ‘hermit’ monk. The Council of Nicea in 321 A.D. may have been another dialectical operation. There, St. Athanasius (296-373 AD), as Bishop of Alexandria valiantly combated the Arian heresy which challenged the divinity of Jesus Christ.<sup>70c</sup> However, Athanasius also used that council as an opportunity to incorporate in the canons of the Church the requirement of celibacy for Christian priests. Following his victory over the heresiarch Arius and the Arians, Athanasius traveled throughout Europe promoting monasticism and asceticism.<sup>xlii</sup>

In the Gnostic theology of Athanasius, only ascetics were considered the Bride of Christ, a pernicious teaching which influenced many devout Christians to seek Christ in monasteries and convents. Although the religious orders had the outward appearance of spiritual piety, they were often, however, fronts for occult as well as homosexual and lesbian

---

<sup>70c</sup> Constantine was the ruling spirit at Nicaea and he ultimately decided upon a new god for them. To involve British factions [his antecedents; see Appendix III], he ruled that the name of the **mighty Druid god, Hesus** (crucified in Britain and later restored to life), be joined with the **Eastern savior-god, Krishna** (Krishna is Sanskrit for “Christ”), and thus a caricature, or the personification of an ideal, **Hesus Krishna**, would be the name of the new Roman god. A vote was taken and it was with a majority show of hands that both divinities became one God... 161 votes to 157. Following longstanding heathen custom, Constantine used the official gathering and the Roman *Apotheoses Decree* to legally deify two deities as one, and did so by democratic consent. A new god was proclaimed and ‘officially ratified by Constantine’ (*Acta Concilii Niceni*, Colon, 1618)... [“*Krishnianity*”] ... and when the letter ‘J’ was introduced into alphabets around the Ninth Century, the linguistic relic of the name became ‘*Jesus Christ*.’ ”

*The Papal Billions*, Tony Bushby, ( Queensland, Australia  
Joshua Books, 2008) pp. 23-25. ISBN 978-0-9804101-1-2

NB: the letter “J” was not introduced to English until the 16<sup>th</sup> Century.

activity... It was through the establishment of monasteries that the Merovingian Jews, whose forefathers were the Alexandrian Gnostics, began to infiltrate and mold the theology and practices of the Roman Catholic Church. Many of the popes were Merovingian monks who forced masses of European Jews to convert to Roman Catholicism., with the result that the Church incorporated traditions from Judaism, the Talmud and Kabbalah... In the thoroughly pagan milieu of Alexandria, an Egyptian priest and magus by the name of Ormesius founded the monastic Society of Ormus. The members of this society included the Therapeutae of Alexandria and the Essenes of Qumran: "the founder of the Rosicrucians was one Ormesius,<sup>71</sup> who had been converted by St. Mark, at Alexandria, in A.D. 46. He purified the Egyptian Rites, and reconciled them with Christianity, carrying his disciples with him, and founded the Society of ORMUS, or of the Light, each member wearing a Red Cross [hence Red Movement]. To this society Essenes and

---

<sup>71</sup> The writings of Marconis are based on earlier conjectures by Rosicrucian scholar Baron de Westerde, who wrote in 1784 that the disciples of the Rose Croix came from the East into Europe in 1188, for the propagation of Christianity after the Islamic troubles in Palestine. The founder of their Order in antiquity was a seraphic priest of Alexandria, a Magus of Egypt named Ormesius, or Ormus. He founded the Society of Ormus, which was joined by groups like the Essenes of Palestine and the Theraputae of the Thebaid Tradition (See Nesta Webster's, *"Secret Societies and Subversive Movements"*, London, 1924, p. 87 and note 37, and also Jonathan Sellers, *"Qadosh: The Johannite Tradition"*) The poet John Milton (1608-1674) was Cromwell's Foreign Secretary, who greatly influenced the latter's international policies, but also had many ties with Rosicrucian mystics. In this light, Milton's aforementioned inclusion of the "Kingdom of Ormus" into his *Paradise Lost*, especially when used to describe Satan, is likely to have been some type of an elaborate message he was sending, perhaps to the entire world. Westerde claimed that Ormus founded a society called "The Sages of Light", to the members of which he gave a **red cross** as a decoration. This notion was later expanded by esoteric historian John Weisse in *"The Obelisk and Freemasonry"* (1881) and is basically taken for granted today by most writers on the subject. Michael Howard writes in *"The Occult Conspiracy"* (1989) that Ormus used the symbol of a cross, surmounted by a rose [*Martin Luthur's Icon & Seal*], "to symbolize the specifically pagan brand of Christianity he embraced." The symbol of a red (or 'rosy') cross was later adopted by the Templars, while the cross with the surmounting rose was taken up by the medieval Rosicrucians.

Therapeutae joined themselves to conserve what became the Masonic [Gnostic] Secrets." <sup>xliii</sup>

*Author's Note: Here we have the origin of the Priory de Sion, rooted in ancient Egyptian Mysteries. These are the Hermetic Magi who now rule the world.*

The Society of Ormus would eventually relocate to Italy and, in 1070 A.D., move to territory in France owned by Godfroi de Bouillon, the first Grand Master of the Prieuré de Sion. There, Ormus changed its name to the "Ordre de Sion" and the monks were given a tract of land owned by one Bernard of Clairvaux. St. Bernard, who was the founder of the Cistercian Order of monks, also wrote of the Rule of the Templars... the Society of Ormus, thus became the Ordre de Sion, then the Prieuré de Sion. Charles Nodier, Grand Master of the Prieuré de Sion from 1801-1884, averred that this secret order presided over a global network of secret societies:

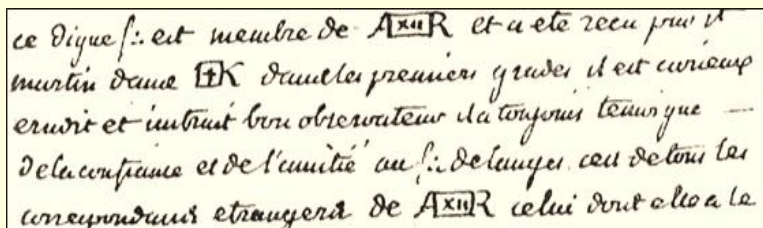
There are a great many secret societies in operation, Nodier declares. But there is one, he adds, that takes precedence over all others, that in fact presides over all others.

According to Nodier this 'supreme' secret society is called the Philadelphes.<sup>xliv</sup> At the same time, however, he speaks of 'the oath which forbids him to make them known under their social name.' Nevertheless there is a hint of Sion...<sup>"xlv</sup>

Samuel Honis, a native of Cairo, Egypt, brings the Rite of Memphis to Montaubon, France. Gabriel Mathieu Marconis 'de Negre' its founder, first Grand master and Grand Hierophant of the Rite; Originally known as the Disciples of Memphis, incorporates several rites, especially that of the Philadelphes. Also, the Disciples of Memphis acquire the Lodge of Perfect Wisdom at Lyons, originally a Lodge belonging to Cagliostro's [a Kabalist Bal Shem] Egyptian Rite. The Primitive Rite (Philadelphes) of Narbonne absorbed into the Antient and Primitive Rite. It is said that the Philadelphes were the foundation of the A & P Rite. Isn't it interesting that the year the Levitikon shows up and inspires the chiefs of the Order of the Temple to establish a Primitive Christian Church, the Disciples of Memphis are established in Montaubon, in the Languedoc, and the Philadelphes are absorbed into the A & P Rite, another Rite which had

for its base a prominent city in the Languedoc. Perhaps it is all coincidence, but is it? Perhaps there were certain items in the possession of the Philadelphes, or the Disciples of Memphis, which were passed on to the Order of the Temple... That's just conjecture, of course...

*TIMELINE OF THE AUTHENTIC TRADITION: the foundation stone of the Antiquities of the Illuminati.*, Jonathan Sellers (2002)



Part of a briefing by Savalette de Langes sent to Chefdebien, in order to prepare the latter for his participation at the Congress of Wilhelmsbad. This report is about Baron de Gleichen (1735-1807). A simple cypher within the text identifies him as both an Élus Coëns (Kabalist Priest) and a member of the Amis Réunis Philalèthe of the 12 class. The Philalèthes recruited at Wilhelmsbad as vigorously as did the Bavarian Illuminati (of which Gleichen was a member: alias, Pomponatus).<sup>xlvi</sup>

In regard to the entire milieu of high-grade Freemasonry during the Enlightenment, the Philalèthes are as noteworthy as they come. The Rite itself - more of a regime - and the Lodge 'Amis Réunis' from which it was founded, constituted a clearing house for all things occult or esoteric on the continent and beyond; Savalette de Langes and the Marquis de Chefdebien may even be described as engaging in Masonic espionage. There isn't a single volume on 18th Century Freemasonry that doesn't give the major details of the Amis Réunis and the Philalèthes. Members of the rite came not only from France, but from Germany, England, Italy, Austria, Sweden and Russia (and as was shown with the publishing of J. J. C. Bode's diary in 1994, the Bavarian Illuminati had managed to officially join forces with it just two years before the revolution).

Terry Melanson, Occult Historian



*Author's Note:* Some say Jesuits absorbed the Priory by the mid 18<sup>th</sup> century, but I cannot confirm this with any degree of certainty, although several authors do confirm that Loyola's Boy Scouts were very busy with numerous infiltrations of Freemasonry and other Secret Societies. Nevertheless, the Rosicrucian cum Illuminati cum Alexandrian Gnostic nonsense is common to all;<sup>72</sup> inspired by Iblis and having the same Grandmaster of Deceit and Delusion. But historically, there is one more item to acknowledge before returning to the Merovingian Infiltration. Here we rely once again on cited texts as well as Mr. O'Collins:

... "the Prieuré is the Order of the Prieuré of Notre Dame de Sion. Former Grand Master of the Prieuré, Pierre Plantard de Saint Clair, has identified Notre Dame as Our Lady of the Light, the Light-Bearer's consort.<sup>xlvi</sup>

[Hence, she is most likely the Jinni first known as Lilith, the consort of Iblis ... Note also the Jesuit College of Notre Dame]

### **Returning now to Mr. Collins' Account:**

The first to break the deadlock between warring Lombard [Black Nobility] princes was Guy II of Spoleto. In a brilliant act in 891, Guy convinced Formosus, the then current pagan high priest (Latin Pontifex Maximus)<sup>73</sup>

---

<sup>72</sup> Edith Star Miller reprints copies of a number of letters from the chief of the Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia which show that the English Grand Masonic Lodge, the SRIA, the OTO, and the German Illuminati are all working together: *Occult Theocracy*, Appendix IV, pp. 8-35

<sup>73</sup> It was not until the Empire split in two, with the Western Empire going to the pious, youthful Emperor Gratian (c. 360 AD) that the Pope was given the title Pontifex Maximus. Indeed, feeling that it was not right for he himself to carry that title (since he was, after all, not a Christian priest, the pious young Emperor bestowed it upon Pope Damasus I, who became the first Pope in history to hold the [pagan] title "Pontifex Maximus." - Mark Bonocore

"Damasus, the Roman bishop, was the first who took the Pagan title of Pontiff."

*The Crimes of Christianity* by G.W. Foote & J.M. Wheeler,  
Progressive Publishing, London in 1885

and ancestor of the Colonna Family, to convert (at least in outward appearance) to being nominally Catholic as Popes [*thus becoming crypto-pagans*], and thereby become capable of crowning Catholic Kings and Emperors. Whether Formosus actually converted to being Christian or not remains open for debate. What is certain is that by 892, in a grand ceremony in Rome, Guy was crowned King of Italy and Holy Catholic Roman Emperor by "Pope" Formosus.<sup>74</sup> Neither the reign of Guy, nor

---

<sup>74</sup> Pope John VIII convened a synod, and Formosus was ordered to return, or be excommunicated on charges that he had aspired to the Bulgarian Archbishopric and the Holy See; had opposed the emperor and had deserted his diocese without papal permission; had despoiled the cloisters in Rome; had performed the divine service in spite of the interdict; and had "conspired with certain iniquitous men and women for the destruction of the papal see". The condemnation of Formosus and others was announced in July 872. In 878 the sentence of excommunication was withdrawn after he promised never to return to Rome or exercise his priestly functions. Pope Stephen VI, the successor of Boniface, influenced by Lambert and Agiltrude, sat in judgment of Formosus in 897, in what was called the **Cadaver Synod** (pic next p.). The corpse was disinterred, clad in papal vestments, and seated on a throne to face all the charges from John VIII. The verdict was that the deceased had been unworthy of the pontificate. The *Damnatio Memoriae*, an old judicial practice from *Ancient Rome* was applied to Formosus and all his measures and acts were annulled, and the orders conferred by him were declared invalid. The papal vestments were torn from his body, the three fingers from his right hand that he had used in consecrations were cut off and the corpse was thrown into the Tiber (and later retrieved by a monk).

*Author's Note: This is a Satanic ritual to expunge and re-appropriate authority over another Satanic ritual, that of Transubstantiation, the metamorphosis of god-eating, something we'll get to later. Catholics have a morbid preoccupation (which Satan adores and is called "magical thinking" by professionals - DSMIII) with dead things, as this ridiculously horrid affair indicates – oz]*

Following the death of Stephen VI, Formosus' body was reinterred in St Peter's. Further trials of this nature against deceased persons were banned, but Pope Sergius III (904–911) reapproved the decisions against Formosus. Sergius demanded the re-ordination of the bishops consecrated by Formosus, who in turn had meanwhile conferred orders on many other clerics, causing great confusion. Later the validity of Formosus's work was re-reinstated. The decision of Sergius with respect to Formosus has been subsequently disregarded by the Church [*this is typical of inter-coven warfare – oz*].

1913 Catholic Encyclopedia

Formosus were long as it appears he was murdered by other members of his fiercely pagan family of ancient priests no later than 896. The Vatican and the counts of Tusculum [remember this place name: *Tuscany*] returned to their bloody pagan traditions until Pontifex Maximus, Gregory VII (1045-1046) was captured and executed by the forces of Holy Catholic Emperor, Henry III.

*Author's Note: I suggest the reader stop and review the brief extract from Hegel's Philosophy of History: The German World, Appendix V, before proceeding. This provides a gestalt context reference for the period covered in the next section. Continuing now with Frank O'Conner's account:*

The Cadaver Synod of the dead Pope Formosus



**The Great Gregory VII, Hildebrand,** was born in Soana (Sovana), a small town in southern Tuscany. He is alleged to have belonged to the noble Aldobrandeschi Family, a sub-branch of the greater Tusculum pagan priest family. In 1046, the forces of Holy Catholic Emperor Henry III invaded Italy and executed every last member of the Tusculum bloodline they could find—*Gregory VI* (1045-1046: Gracian of Tusculum) being the last fully fledged *pagan* [not Catholic] *Pontifex Maximus of Rome*. Following the massacre of the most senior satanic dynasty in all of Italy by Henry III, it appears Hildebrand played an active part in communicating between various Princely families fighting the several invasions of Catholic forces as well as Imperial Christian forces from Constantinople and Muslim forces up and down Italy. It was probably during one of his several visits to Landulf IV, of the powerful Princes of *Capua* [remember this place name also], at Benevento that Hildebrand first came in contact with the *Basque mercenary brothers of Robert and Roger Borja*, otherwise

misnamed as either Borsa, or Guiscard<sup>75</sup> (meaning *sly* and *cunning*). The Basque elite were ancient Satanists, worshipping Mari,<sup>76</sup> an archetype for both the image of the Devil (i.e. Mendes) and Lucifer. They also had a deep seated hatred towards Catholicism as Charles Martel and his descendents reduced their region to rubble on account of their treachery in the first place. In 1056, Emperor Henry III died and his legitimate Catholic Pope Clement II was murdered soon after. It appears that Hildebrand then enacted a brilliant plan to seize power.

Recognizing that so long as the princely families of pagan Italy refused to be either Christian or Catholic, then Italy would continue to be overrun by various invaders, Hildebrand offered the

---

<sup>75</sup> In 1086, Monte Cassino Abbot Desiderius was elected Pope Victor III, and Guiscard's son, Apulia duke Roger Borsa (r. 1085-1111), helped restore him to Rome, though Victor died the next year. In Sicily the Normans finally captured Syracuse in 1085, but the Saracens were not driven from the island until 1091. In 1088 another former prior of Cluny, Ostia Bishop Odo, was elected at Tarracina and became Pope Urban II, and he soon controlled all of Rome except the castle of St. Angelo... In a long Italian civil war *the papal party became known as the Guelfs* while the imperialists were called Ghibellines. Ezzelino III da Romano (1194-1259), head of the Ghibellines, is included (as 'Azzalino') among the tyrants in Circle VII of Dante's Hell. - *Medieval Europe 610-1250* , Sanderson Beck, 2004

<sup>76</sup> There is much confusion over the origin of the name *Mari*. For some it is just the transposition of the Christian name of the mother of Jesus, Mary, but others prefer to believe that it is a modification of Emari (gift) or Amari (mother + the suffix of profession) by losing the first vowel. It is difficult to believe that such an important deity, actually the only known God of pre-Christian Basques (along with her consort), has a name derived from a Christian icon. In any case it is quite clear that the closeness in names may have helped to channelize the Pagan worship of the Goddess Mari into a Christian veneration of the Virgin Mary... Mari was regarded as the protectoress of senators and the executive branch. She is depicted as riding through the sky in a chariot pulled by horses or rams. Her idols usually feature a full moon behind her head... According to some anthropologists, Santa Marina, a saint revered in the Basque Country, is in actuality a Christianized version of Mari. Basque women still invoke Santa Marina's protection against curses and for aid in childbirth. She is also associated or depicted with/as a red goat. - *Enciclopedia General Ilustrada del Pais Vasco Encyclopedia Auñamendi*

Borja brothers a deal: that if they helped him secure Rome and the alignment of the other princes, he would grant them and their descendents noble land and title. Thus from 1057, *Hildebrand named himself Pontifex Maximus Gregory VII in honor of the slain Tusculum satanic nobles*, and with the protection of the Spanish Borja mercenary brothers began reforming the satanic cults of Italy into the **Roman Cult**. The first and most significant innovation of



Gregory VII was to call upon the fiercely pagan families in Italy to pledge in outward appearance to being Catholic [i.e., *crypto-pagans as per Pope Formosa 200 years previously*].

**One of Mari's manifestations, by Goya,**  
note the child sacrifices

The princely [*pagan*] families of Italy had always known the Catholic Church was founded on a set of flimsy lies. But the military strength of the Catholic Empire was simply too strong. So instead of denying their lies, Hildebrand convinced the princes to claim full belief in them as *bona fide Catholics*. This was critical to the success of his plan. Hildebrand planned no less than to assume full legitimate inheritance of the Catholic Church as a *Roman Rite* by claiming the Roman Pontiffs were always Catholic and that the *Liber Pontificalis* was in terrible error.

*Author's Note:* *This contrived ledger – like all spells cast by Catholic Magi – the Liber Pontificalis, requires some attention in order to break the spell of its longevity. This begins three centuries prior to Pope Gregory VII's intrusions on veracity. Catholic Archons naturally lie as a result of submission to their god, Horus; in fact they must do this in order to have anyone believe their Popes have an unbroken apostolic heritage protected by Heaven. But, as you will see on returning to the Merovingian Infiltration, nothing could be further from the truth:*



New York's Watchdog(s) for the *Red Movement*  
Cardinal Egan (CFR President) et alia. with his ~~puppies~~ puppets

*Surely this "faith" is far from authentic, and surely such history designates an unrelenting presence of lies and liars in search of power rather than Godliness. To demonstrate the continuity of this Middle Age "family affair" a millennium later, I offer the following sentiments expressed by Pius XI and XII in conjunction with their Fascist Apostolate:*

The pope appeals in favor of the Catholic Action's **new crusade**. He is the guide who carries the standard of Christ's Kingdom... The *Catholic Action* means the gathering of world Catholicism. It must live its **heroic age**... The new epoch can be acquired for Christ only through the price of blood... The pope also showed that the freedom of speech and expression cannot be justifiably accorded... So, the freedom of thought, press, teaching and worship, considered by some as rights natural to man, cannot possibly be given... Pius XII, 1928.<sup>xlviii</sup>

It was the same in France where lay apostles, "joining in the activity of the hierarchical apostolate" (Pius XI "dixit"), were busy setting up another "collaboration." Let us read what Franz von Papen, the pope's



secret chamberlain and the Fuhrer's right hand man, wrote concerning this subject:

"Our first meeting took place in 1927, when a German delegation, to which I had the honor to belong, came to Paris for the "Social Week of the Catholic Institute", under the presidency of Monseigneur Baudrillart... "On the French side, the RR. PP. Delattre (Jesuit), de la Briere (Jesuit) and Denset (Jesuit)... were present at these conferences." Further on, the good apostle adds that, at times, "this conference of Catholics reached superhuman heights of greatness". "Many secret documents relate that the [French, **Vichy Catholics of the Languedoc**] traitors had been chosen a long time before. Men like Luchaire, Bucard, Deat, Doriot... and Abel Bonnard (of the French Academy)." <sup>xlix</sup>

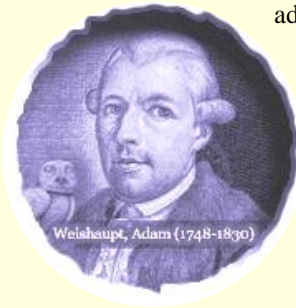


Von Papen, Knight of Malta and Jesuit,  
Hitler's right hand man and Knight of Malta.

Author's Note: After the 17<sup>th</sup> century kick-start by Weishaupt, a Jesuit who remained Jesuit even as he persecuted them as a tactical ruse, by the 20<sup>th</sup> Century ancient rival cults had merged effectively enough to form an efficient confederacy of malevolent conglomerance (Synarchy): an elite shadow government behind the skirts of Lady Liberty's Democracy and Europa's NATO, et. alia—without the general knowledge of their respective serfs. They planned the devastation of Luther's and Bismarck's Germany along with most of Europe's progressive Protestants and sincere Jews—not to mention Russia's Orthodoxians (an ancient rival polity).



In 1933, the Labor Party chief **Chaim Weizmann** cut a deal with the Nazis called the Transfer Agreement. In short, they agreed to ignore calls for the boycott of the Nazis in return for the safety of the German Jews who would found their version of a Jewish nation. The Revisionist Zionists objected and the negotiator of the agreement, Chaim Arlozoroff, was murdered in Tel Aviv. The Revisionists were falsely blamed, thrown out of Zionism and in 1936 Weizmann,



addressing the World Zionist Conference told the delegates, "In the upcoming Holocaust, perhaps only two million Jews will survive. But they'll be strong and good for the land of Israel. The rest will be consigned to the ashpit of history." The Labor Zionists applauded.

Barry Chamish, Dec 2009

**Returning now to Barbara Aho and the *Liber Pontificalis*:**

## THE FORMATION OF THE CATHOLIC CULT

by the deeply religious Pippin Knights [Carolingian *Mayors of the Palace*]*—*traditional *defenders* of the Merovingian "Sangreal" Kings*—*was firstly in direct response to the excommunication of the family by Imperial Christian Emperor Leo III in 730 upon the refusal of Charles Martel to abandon the Merovingians and become Leo's Chief Military officer to defend [what was to become] the Holy Roman Christian Empire.

*Author's Note:* Why did Charles (The Hammer) refuse? The answer is because he preferred to champion the magical charms of iconography. This matter is one that separates the spiritually mature from both animists – a term I've chosen advisedly as demonstrated later in this narrative – and those who worship god-men (heroes) such as Jesus. If you salute the Star of David, the Ottoman Star and Crescent or Ameican Stars and Stripes or Malaysia's facsimile, you subconsciously identify with the former



*lot; if you salute the latter ... well ... 'nough said. Both mes-moronized groups obey Synarchy authorities that are submitted to delusion and shirk, and therefore, Shaitan. After recovering from the audacity of my statement, the reader should appreciate just how wide and deep is the veil of darkness that has been drawn over humanity by Allah's leave due to the global heedlessness of His Divine Law. Heedlessness is the true definition of Globalism by the way. This is why Hadith predicts the entire earth will turn to idolatry. By the way, Leo III, the Byzantine Emperor, was an Iconoclast like me. Observe:*

... Leo's most striking legislative reforms dealt with religious matters, especially iconoclasm... he issued a series of edicts against the worship of images (726–729). This prohibition of a custom which had undoubtedly given rise to grave abuses seems to have been inspired by a genuine desire to improve public morality, and received the support of the official aristocracy and a section of the clergy. ***But a majority of the theologians and all the monks opposed these measures with uncompromising hostility, and in the western parts of the empire the people refused to obey the edict.***

In the Italian Peninsula, the defiant attitude of Popes Gregory II and Gregory III on behalf of image-veneration led to a fierce quarrel with the emperor. The former summoned councils in Rome to anathematize and excommunicate the iconoclasts (730, 732); Leo retaliated by transferring Southern Italy and Illyricum from the papal diocese to that of the Patriarch of Constantinople. ... his South Italian subjects successfully defied his religious edicts, and the Exarchate of Ravenna became effectively detached from the empire. Saint Gregory II, pope from 715 or 716 to February 11, 731, succeeded Pope Constantine, his election being variously dated May 19, 715, and March 21, 716. ... Pope Gregory III, pope (731-741), a Syrian by birth, succeeded Gregory II in March 731. ... The Exarchate of Ravenna was a center of Byzantine power in Italy, from the end of the 6th century to 751 A.D., when the last Exarch was put to death by the Emperors enemies in Italy, the Lombards...<sup>77</sup>

---

<sup>77</sup> **726 A.D.** Greece revolts from the Byzantine rule of Leo III, who has forbidden the worship of icons (images) in a move to check superstition, miracle-

## Continuing with Babara Aho:

Under Charles Martel [Son of *Pepin the Fat*], the whole of Western Civilization (including the Byzantine Empire) had been saved by this "knight of knights" at the Battle of Tours in 732.<sup>1</sup> In practical terms, the edicts of excommunication had little effect in diminishing the power of Charles Martel.<sup>78</sup> He remained at the head of the most professional army in the world at the time and was undefeated in battle. But in personal terms, it deeply affected this family of the rarest code of honor. Legally, under such a decree, Charles Martel could not be crowned a Christian king whilst being under a *Christian* excommunication. Nor for that matter could any of his family unless a force *equal or greater* to Constantinople existed to legally neutralize such an excommunication. Upon the excommunication, Venerable Bede, Official Tutor to the Pippins, was instrumental in overseeing the vision of Charles to the create the largest scriptorium on the European mainland for over five

---

mongering, and the spread of monasticism which is draining thousands of men from active economic activity and is concentrating great wealth in the tax-exempt cloisters. Pope Gregory II at Rome attacks the Iconoclasm of the Byzantine emperor Leo III (730 A.D.). Pope Gregory II excommunicates the Byzantine emperor Leo III for his Iconoclasm (*see* 726 A.D.). **741 A.D.** Byzantine emperor **Leo III** (the Isaurian) dies at Constantinople June 18 at age 65 (approximate) after a 24-year reign that has saved the empire and delivered Eastern Europe from the threat of Arab conquest. He is succeeded by his son, 22, who will reign until 775 as Constantine V (Copronymus). **Charles Martel** dies in his country palace at Quierzy-sur-Oise October 22 at age 53 after dividing his realms between his elder son Carloman and 27-year-old younger son Pepin (or Pippin), although the country has had no true king since the death of Theodoric in 737. Lands to the east, including Austrasia, Alamannia, and Thuringia, have gone to Carloman along with suzerainty over Bavaria, while Pepin has received Neustria, Burgundy, and Provence. -*The Oxford Dictionary of Byzantium*, Oxford University Press, 1991.

<sup>78</sup> For whom the Carolingian era is named. "The Carolingian line died out in **911**; subsequent kings would have no direct blood link to the throne with which to legitimate their claims to power against the territorial dukes."

*History of Germany: Handbook*, US Library of Congress

hundred years in the creation of the Abbey of St. Denis next to the Gothic Palace of the Pippins. In 731, he was appointed (in addition to his tutorial duties) the first Abbot of St. Denis.

The seat of the family power was St. Denis Palace, five miles north from the centre of Paris—a magnificent palace and the first Gothic construction in History. The site was later claimed to be the original site of the tomb of St. Denis [("Dionysus"<sup>79, li</sup>) This

---

<sup>79</sup> **Pseudo-Dionysius the Areopagite,**

[*Author of the Neo-Platonic Trinitarian Doctrine as it's now known - also known as **Pseudo-Denys** - Most likely a Greek Orthodox Christian Priest who expounded his theories from the centre of Greek Mystery Religions, the Areopagus of Athens. He was revered and widely known as a 'mystic' Platonist.*] ... is the anonymous theologian and philosopher of the late 5th to early 6th century whose *Corpus Areopagiticum* (before 532) was pseudonymously ascribed to Dionysius the Areopagite, the Athenian convert of St. Paul mentioned in Acts 17:34. The author was historically believed to be the Areopagite because he claimed acquaintance with biblical characters. His surviving works include *Divine Names*, *Mystical Theology*, *Celestial Hierarchy*, *Ecclesiastical Hierarchy*, and various epistles. Some other works are no longer extant, such as *Theological Outlines*. However, in Orthodox Christianity, his theosis restores the Likeness of God in man by grace (by being united to God the Holy Trinity *through participation in His divine energies*) [*the essential doctrine that justifies the practice of Magick*] The liturgical references in his writings also date his works after the 4th century. Dionysius the Areopagite and St. Denis of France, though two distinct figures historically, were conflated; it was thought that after his conversion by Paul, the Areopagite had traveled to France, preached, and been martyred there. This confusion of historical detail was exacerbated by the common acceptance of Pseudo-Dionysius's writings as the authentic work of the Biblical figure. The great Abbey of Saint-Denis just north of Paris claimed to have the relics of Dionysius. Around 1121, Pierre Abélard, a Benedictine monk at Saint Denis Basilica, turned his attention to the story of their patron saint, and disentangled the three different Dionysiuses. The monks were offended at the apparent demotion of Saint Denis, and Abélard did not remain their guest very long... Dionysius' authenticity is criticized later in the century, and defended by Theodore of Raithu; and by the 7th century, it is taken as demonstrated, affirmed by both Maximus the Confessor and the 649 **Lateran Council**. From that point forward, the authorship is largely not in question until the Renaissance.... William Grocyn pursued Valla's lines of text criticism, and Valla's critical viewpoint of the authorship of the highly influential *Corpus* was accepted

misleading historical myth is no earlier than the 14th Century. Nor was it the site of the Royal tombs of the Merovingians before the 8th Century—most having been moved there *after* the palace was massively renovated to become the first *Catholic Church* from 742. The first major task that Charles Martel issued to Bede was for his team of scholars to forge a new "common" language for the Frankish Kingdom. This language was to be called Anglaise or "English" and it was to be free from the clutches of the Holy Roman Emperors of Constantinople and their *Latin* and *Greek*. Secondly, Charles wanted all his people to hear the Christian Bible in their new common tongue.

... Carloman was instrumental, as the head of the family, in choosing to convert the *entire palace* into a sacred shrine to their father and the very first church of the *Catholic Church*—including its very first Cathedral with Charles being the first "saint" of the Catholic Church. Upon hearing of the synod and the new name for the fledgling "Catholic Church," Holy Roman Emperor Constantine V (741- 775), son of Emperor Leo III responded by calling the Franks "Iconodules" [*Greek eikono-doulos meaning "one who serves (false) images"*]. The insult probably had the opposite effect in encouraging the sons of Charles Martel to redouble their efforts.

In 743, the brothers permitted the crowning of Childeric III (743-751 - last Merovingian King) by family friend, Daniel of Winchester, as King of the Franks as an interim measure while they refined their plan for the rise of their Catholic Church. However, the move to appoint a puppet king only subdued part of the Empire

---

and publicized by Erasmus from 1504 onward, for which he was criticized by Catholic theologians... Dionysius identity is still heavily under dispute. The compilers of the *Stanford Encyclopedia of Philosophy* find pseudo-Dionysius to be most probably "a pupil of Proclus, perhaps of Syrian origin, who knew enough of Platonism and the Christian tradition to transform them both. Since Proclus died in 485, and since the first clear citation of Dionysius' works is by Severus of Antioch between 518 and 528, then we can place Dionysius' authorship between 485 and 518-28."

and Hunoald of Aquitaine [Merovingian] now aligned himself with the *Basques* in full scale rebellion. By 745, the rebellion was put down and Carloman and Pepin focused their attention on the plan to strengthen the claim of the Catholic Church as superior to Constantinople and therefore finally release themselves from the bond of excommunication. By no later than 746, work must have been well underway on completing the drafting of the *Donation of Constantine* at St. Denis Abbey as well as the earliest draft of the *Vulgate* by St Jerome [*The Orthodox Catholic Scripture*]. With the mythical story of St. Peter<sup>80</sup> somehow being the first Vicar of Rome underway, the forged *Donation of Constantine* claiming Constantine gave his spiritual authority as "founder of Christianity" to a *Vicar* located in Old Rome, all that was left was to invade Italy, capture Rome and establish the office of *Vicarius Christi* (Vicar of Christ).

By 751, Carloman was victorious and Rome was captured. However, rather than claiming Rome as part of the Frankish Empire, Carloman enacted the next stage of the plan of the brothers and renounced his previous life, changed his name to Zacharias (in honor of the exiled High Priest father of John the Baptist) and took the title *Vicarius Christi*—or Vicar of Christ. On producing the *Donation of Constantine*, [Pope] Zacharias then issued the first ever "Papal Bull" in summarily excommunicating the entire Byzantine royal family, the Patriarch and his bishops. Now, for the first time in 21 years, the Pippins could rid themselves of the stigma of excommunication—the work of *Vicarius Christi* Zacharias (Carloman) legally neutralizing the Byzantines by claiming their church had no apostolic authority at all.

In a bold move in the same year (751), Zacharias anointed his younger brother Winfred as his emissary, while Pepin created yet two more forgeries – the *Chair of St. Peter* and the document known as the *Letter of St. Peter* from which the concept of *Peter's*

---

<sup>80</sup> Peter never went to Rome; his tomb was discovered in Jerusalem in 1953 AD.

*Pence* was born. Pepin summoned King Childeric III ordering him to summon his nobles to meet him at St. Denis where Childeric III resigned while Pepin's troops watched on. Winfred then produced both the *Chair of St. Peter* and the *Letter of St. Peter* as "proof" to the nobles of the legitimate authority of Zacharias in Rome and that the curse of excommunication against the Pippins has indeed been nullified. With that, Winfred crowned his own brother Pepin on the "Chair of St. Peter" the King of the Frankish Empire. Their victory was short lived however, as the following year (752) Vicarius Christi Zacharias and many of his family were murdered by Byzantine forces launching a surprise assault. This event, in 752—more than any other—changed forever the behavior of Pepin towards dissenting, troublesome nobles and his ambitions for the Catholic Church and Empire. Carloman's son (Pope Stephen I) managed to escape back to Frankish territory where Pepin undertook a lavish ceremony and the first "coronation" in history at St. Denis Basilica where "Pope" Stephen crowned King Pepin (his uncle) as Patricius Romanorum (Patrician of the Romans). To strengthen the claim of the Pippins and their fledgling Catholic Church, the master forgers of the Abbey of St. Denis were commissioned to create a master work in the *Liber Pontificalis* ("Lives of the Pontiffs") – Stephen now officially titled Pontiff or Pope (the first in history, all Prior Pope's were known as *Bishop of Rome*) – reinforcing the primeval pagan position of *Pontifex Maximus* to the head of the Catholic Church, the *Vicarius Christi*.

Entirely fictitious bloodlines and stories were interwoven with known history to create this master forgery – the *Liber Pontificalis* – until a complete succession of "Popes" could be claimed from St. Peter to "Pope Stephen". Both Pepin and Stephen remained in creative development of the Catholic Church at St. Denis until the Franks launched their fleet and attack on Rome in 755. The Byzantine garrisons were slaughtered to the man. Pepin then engaged the forces of Lombard King Aistulf [Black Venetian Nobles] showing no quarter.

*Author's Note:* To demonstrate the substantial scale of this fiddling, I offer the following addendum and anecdote, after which we'll return to the "Infiltration" narrative. Here the reader will see that the cult claiming God's authority to "authenticate" legitimacy for European nobility cannot guarantee its own pedigree.

## ***The Crimes of Christianity***

by G.W. Foote & J.M. Wheeler (extracts)

Progressive Publishing, London in 1885 (390 pages)

Parallel with growing pretensions increased a system of denying or falsifying historical facts, which was to minister to the glorification of Rome and the power of her bishops. The decrees of the first Council of Nicaea were interpolated. The story was fabricated of the conversion and baptism of Constantine by Sylvester, and forged writings, like the 'Constitutum Sylvestri,' the 'Gesta Liberii,' and others, were circulated in order to prove the inviolable supremacy of the "See" of Rome.

Legge says: "During the first half of the tenth century the Papacy sank back into utter confusion and moral impotence. Three dissolute women, Theodora and her daughters Marozia and Theodora, contrived to bring the whole patrimony of St. Peter under their sway, and disposed of the tiara at their pleasure. Crimes too odious to narrate, and before which murder pales, were perpetrated to gratify their lusts. Laymen of infamously notorious character filled the chair of the apostles, which was bought and sold like a piece of merchandise. The Papal palace became a vast seraglio; the very churches echoed to obscene songs and bacchanal festivities."<sup>lii</sup>

Hallam also observes: "This dreary interval is filled up in the annals of the Papacy by a series of revolutions and crimes. Six Popes were deposed, two murdered, one mutilated. Frequently two or even three competitors, among whom it is not always possible by any genuine criticism to distinguish the true shepherd, drove each other alternately from the city."<sup>liii</sup>

Throughout the year 1045 Europe witnessed the spectacle of three popes, Silvester III, Benedict IX, and Gregory VI, "disgracing the Papal chair, and rivaling each other in the most disgraceful acts of vice." A Council was called at Sutry (1046) which affirmed the right of the emperor to nominate to the "holy see" [Curia] and supported the claims of Gregory VI: "No sooner, however, had this sentence been passed, than the emperor, to Gregory's astonishment, demanded of him an account of the means by which he had procured his appointment; and Gregory, not being able to deny that he had bought the popedom from Benedict, was deposed. It now became manifest that the emperor had left Germany with the design of his predecessor, Otho III, to have a German Pope. He had even fixed upon the man, Suidger, Bishop of Bamberg, whom he caused to be elected by the Council, and then conducted him into Rome under the title of Clement II."

But a genius arose who was determined to establish sacerdotal supremacy. This was Hildebrand [*Gregory VII (1073-85)—a crypto-pagan Merovingian Pretender to whom we'll shortly return*], the ablest of the popes. Under his leadership a party grew whose settled purpose was to raise the papacy above all secular control, and to make the Pope supreme arbiter of the world. When Leo IX was chosen as pope by the German emperor, Henry the Third, Hildebrand boldly declared the nomination invalid until confirmed by the superior clergy of Rome, and he induced the pontiff to seek their suffrages. During five pontificates, Hildebrand served as prime minister and pope-maker. To strengthen the Church, he was resolute that the clergy should have no family ties (i.e., via ascetic celibacy).<sup>81</sup> At that time a large proportion of the

---

<sup>81</sup> Author's Note: Here is recalled the 'Bride of Christ' doctrine from the Alexandrian Gnostic Athanasius of the 4<sup>th</sup> Century, in conjunction with the Society of Ormus, and which became the Institution for both the Merovingian monastic forgers and pretenders as well as the Priory of Sion. This doctrine of asceticism is anathema to Monotheism, Islam and the Prophets, and is traced to Hermes Trismegestis, the primeval marabout pontiff of Freemasonic Hermeticism (Cain's



clergy were married, and in Milan and elsewhere they set up an anti-pope, Cadalus, rather than resign their right of marriage. After a long and bloody controversy the policy of Hildebrand was triumphant. He also sought to abolish all simony, by which term he principally understood the bestowal of benefices by the civil power. At the same time he claimed the right of the papacy to dispose of kingdoms, and gave the crown of England to William of Normandy (William of Orange, a Merovingian, from which then sprang the Bank of England) and that of Naples and Sicily to Robert Guiscard [crypto-Pagan Basque].

“Holy Door” of St. Peter’s Basilica, Rome with Three Merovingian Bees on first Coat of Arms) (Notice Six Hexagrams on third Coat of Arms)



... Gregory had to send to Robert Guiscard for relief. He raised the siege and kissed the pope's toes, while his followers took to pillaging the citizens and violating their wives and daughters. The Romans rose on the invaders, and Guiscard fired the city, sparing, at the intercession of Gregory, only the churches; thus commenced the Wars of the Investitures, which lasted over fifty years, "costing, without exaggeration, a hundred battles and the lives of two millions of human beings." The wars of the Guelphs and Ghibbelines were essentially a prolongation of the same quarrel. In

---

Creed) and father of Egyptian Mysticism and even Sufism as per “The Way of the Sufi” according to Dul I Nun, the Egyptian. Hiding behind this hyperbole of pious devotion and “charity” are elitists of pure evil and sub-human pursuit which characterizes the Cult of Rome. Indeed, there is no mystery here. - oz

the second sentence of excommunication, which Gregory passed on Henry IV, are these words:

*"Come now, I beseech you, O most holy and blessed fathers and princes, Peter and Paul, that all the world may understand and know that if ye are able to bind and loose in heaven, ye are likewise able on earth, according to the merits of each man, to give and to take away empires, kingdoms, pryncedoms, marquisades, duchies, countships, and the possessions of all men."*

Doctrines such as these struck equally at all civil government. Nor were the successors of Hildebrand slow to apply them. Pope Innocent III – who excommunicated our king John, absolved England and Ireland from allegiance to him, and even gave the kingdom of England and Ireland to Philip Augustus, King of France – declares, in his third sermon on consecration, that the Vicar of Christ stands midway between God and man; less than God, but greater than man. The doctrine perhaps found its culmination in the celebrated Bull of Boniface (A.D. 1302), which declared that "for every human creature it is a condition of salvation to submit to the Roman pontiff."

\_\_\_\_\_ **End of the Crimes Extract**

ANECDOTES: "The bishop of Manchester is of the opinion that the only early persuasion of St. Peter's "Roman Episcopate" was due to the acceptance in the third and following centuries of the Clementine fiction as genuine history."<sup>liv</sup>

"...the Vatican's new official directory has dropped six popes from its old list. It placed two others in doubt, as possible "anti-popes" and listed as a true pope one who had not been included until now... Information was changed on 74 popes. The changes ranged from corrections in the dates of their pontificate to the assertion that one of them, Pope Dono II, who was listed as pontiff for three months in the year 973, never really existed... In one book that was presented to Pope Pius XII, the third and fifth popes, Cleto a Roman, and Anacleto, an Athenian, were combined as one and the

same person. Felix II, who was listed as a saint and as a pope from 363 to 365 is removed from the list as an “anti-pope”... Christoforo, 903 to 904; Alexander V, who claimed to be pope from 409 to 410, and John XXIII, from 1410 to 1415, were also dropped from the list of popes, while the legitimacy of Gregory VI, 1044 to 1047, was placed in doubt... Boniface VI, who was not in the old list, is put down as the legitimate pontiff for a few days in April 896. Possibility was admitted that Dioscoro was pope for 22 days in September and October 530, and that Leo VIII was pontiff from 963 to 965. Both were omitted from the list until now.”<sup>lv</sup>

### **The Catholic & Jesuitical Method of Persuasion:**

“My dear Irish,—Go on and perfect the work of your liberty and defense, which is so happily begun by you; and kill all the heretics, and all that do assist and defend them. You have in the space of four or five years, that is, between the years 1641 and 1645, wherein I write this, killed 150,000 heretics, as your enemies acknowledge. Neither do I deny it. And for my own part, as I verily believe you have killed more of them, so I would to God you had killed them all—which you must either do, or drive them all out of Ireland, that our [*Catholic*] Holy Land may be plagued no longer with such a . . . barbarous, ignorant and lawless generation of people.”<sup>82</sup>

Jesuit Conor O’Mahony, Professor of Moral Theology in Evora, Portugal, spoken in 1645

From 1641 to 1649—*eight long years*—the Jesuits continued their murder in Ireland. It was for this reason Oliver Cromwell, the Defender of the Protestant faith, landed in Ireland and demanded the country to surrender. Upon refusing, Cromwell made an example out of Jesuit-ruled Drogheda by breaching its wall and destroying every armed man with many interfering women and children. (The same was later done to Wexford, which had also butchered innocent Protestants.) *This never would have happened* had not the Jesuits instigated the mass-murder...

Eric Jon Phelps, *Vatican Assassins* p 258

---

<sup>82</sup> *The Jesuits in History*, Hector Macpherson, (Springfield, Missouri: Ozark Book Publishers, 1997; originally published in Edinburgh, 1914) p. 98.

The Birth of the Papal States in support of the legitimacy of the "Donation of Constantine"

### **Returning to the O'Collins narrative:**

Within less than a year, the once "invincible Lombards" had been cut to pieces by the professional Frankish Army [*of Charles Martel*]. By 756, Pepin had conquered all the territory formerly held by the Byzantine Exarch of Ravenna and driven King Aistulf off. Historic myth claims that Pepin permitted Aistulf to live and that he "accidentally" died hunting soon after. Yet there is no hiding the Franks were somehow possessed warriors in how they dispatched the Lombards. No prisoners. No noble terms for later rebellion. By the end of 756, after the elimination of all major threats upon the Italian Peninsula, Pepin then undertook the most extraordinary and unique actions in history:

- He ensured that the lands previously occupying the Byzantine Christian *Exarch of Ravenna*<sup>83</sup> were given to the Pontiff and the Catholic Church, *now named the Roman Catholic Church for the first time in history*. This act of Pepin has two fundamental effects for his fledgling Catholic Church. Firstly, it meant there existed vast land holdings now in control of the Pope as absolute Monarch—an *unprecedented* power for a high priest of any religion. Even the Primate of the Christian Church in Constantinople was subservient to the Emperor in recognition of how Christianity was first formed by Holy Roman Emperor Constantine.
- The second effect of Pepin's Donation (Donation of Pepin) was that it validated in an unprecedented way the claimed

---

<sup>83</sup> Here it is that pupils of self-evident truth must recall Leo III, the Byzantine Iconoclast (Puritan?), and consequently consider this act a cunning Merovingian revenge, typical of long term Jesuit strategy.

apostolic succession and story of the *Donation of Constantine*, the *Liber Pontificalis*, *St Peter's Chair*, *Peter's Pence* and all the other forgeries manufactured at St. Denis less than 10 years previously.

Pepin left a sizeable part of his army in Italy in the service of his nephew Pope Stephen, and returned to launch a bloody assault on the Saracens in Gaul, driving the once "invincible Moors" out of Gaul, thus integrating the *Acquitaine* region fully into his kingdom. The Pippin "*Vicars of Christ*" and Primates of the Catholic Church ruled Rome until 846 when the city, under Primate Eugene II, was attacked and captured by the Army of Muhammad I Abul-Abbas ibn al-Aghlab Abi Affan (841-856), Emir of Ifriqiya (Africa).

*Author's Note: What this amounted to was the usurpation of the High Priesthood [Merovingian Kings] by a once sub-serviant Warlock family [Carolingian]: Essentially a turf war between rival covens vying for Satan's colors with the elementary traits of adolescent vanity, jealousy, greed and lust elevated to Olympian mania and myth vis-à-vis exceedingly real sorcery. A kind of Magi joust which annually takes place even now, or so I'm told, behind closed doors in California mansions. The love of God no longer dwells in them so that they compete ruthlessly amongst each other in order to improve their skill of dealing heartlessly with the rest of mankind. The Institutions they have established are ruled and maintained by wealth, fear and intimidation—Satans rule by fear and cunning. Now that you have seen how the Merovingians took the Roman See, let's return to Mr. O'Collin's account of Pope Gregory VII's Mischief:*

Pope Gregory VII then instituted the second of his brilliant ideas, the office of Cardinal and the *College of Cardinals* <sup>84</sup> [*Roman Senate: a closed system of patrician poneroocrats*]. To reinforce his

---

<sup>84</sup> An ancient institution derived from the Babylonian pontiff, Nimud and adopted by Rome's Senate. Origins explored in later chapters.

claim that the Romans were in fact the legitimate heirs of the Catholic religion [*created less than 300 years earlier as related previously*], he introduced the office of Cardinal whereby (as in ancient times. i.e., both Babylonian and Roman Senates), each family (coven) would be permitted to have no more than one of their family members as a Cardinal. Thereafter, the office of *Pontifex Maximus* would be elected from this select group.

[Next], Gregory VII formalized the process of land and title, ending centuries of bitter feuds between various princes by ensuring that the process of *noble title* would be regulated through the College and Pontiff vis-à-vis the Curia. Thus, the *Roman Cult* and the base of their power was born [and legalized]. Gregory further introduced innovations to reinforce the myth that the *Latins* (of *Tusculum*) had "always" been Catholic by introducing new forged texts such as the *Dictatus Papae*<sup>lvi</sup>—a compilation of 27 axiomatic statements to claim not only that the Latins *were always Catholic* but to begin to indoctrinate the heretical demonic doctrine of *Cybele* into the liturgy of the Catholic Church. Gregory went even further, *ensuring that Cybele now became Mary, Mother of God*—and technically superior to Jesus—as official "doctrine" of the Catholic Church. While this terrible heresy was against both Christian and Catholic doctrine, within two hundred years, it would actually become official Catholic doctrine under the control of the Roman Cult. However, by 1083, King Henry IV<sup>85</sup> was ready to

---

<sup>85</sup> The conflict over investiture began at a Roman synod in Lent (Feb. 24–28), 1075, and brought on the famous collision with Henry IV., in which priestcraft and kingcraft strove for mastery. The pope had the combined advantages of superior age, wisdom, and moral character over this unfortunate prince, who, when a mere boy of six years (1056), had lost his worthy father, Henry III., had been removed from the care of his pious but weak mother, Agnes, and was spoilt in his education. Henry had a lively mind and noble impulses, but was despotic and licentious. Prosperity had made him proud and overbearing, while adversity cast him down. His life presents striking changes of fortune. He ascended and descended twice the scale of exaltation and humiliation. He first insulted the pope, then craved his pardon; he rebelled again against him, triumphed for a while, was

invade Italy and by 1084 Gregory was captured along with his family and immediately executed [*Catholic Histories say otherwise*]. However, the diplomatic innovations and restructuring of satanic beliefs and human sacrifice [*with Constantine's Hesu Kristus as the ultimate god-man oblation*] into a parasitic "catholic" belief system would outlast him. His legacy is the *Roman Cult* and its unyielding hostage of the Catholic Church today.

## KEYS OF THE KINGDOM

### The Catholic Mother Goddess:

Author's Note: *I initially had trouble with Mr. O'Collins' assertion regarding Gregory's Institution of Cybele as Mary because I couldn't find any record of this Pope making the pronouncement directly. However, the following testimony leaves no doubt as to what happened, as it was an oblique and cunning dissimulation associated with the so-called "Key's of the Kingdom"—something this pope most certainly decreed were his both temporally and spiritually (see: Dictatus Papae: endnote xxvii). Here the wily Magus built on the foundation of Pope Victor I from the 2nd Century (see: Gaius Fulvius Victor, First Man of the Cult). On researching the matter further, at first I believed the savvy sacerdotess had 'out-jewed' the Jew's remarkable tenacity for disobedience and prevarication, but I later discovered that both Merovingian and Lombard rivals were comprised of mongrolized crypto-Jews ("Jews who are not Jews") of ancient seed or imposing political converts (Khazars); a theme revisited later. Indeed, these Semite-Phoenician-Trojan-Khazar blood-lines are pontiffs of the art of double-speak and here is their profoundly impious ruse as it relates to the present Gnostically-inspired*

---

twiceExcommunicated and deposed; at last, forsaken and persecuted by his own son, he died a miserable death, and was buried in unconsecrated earth. The better class of his own subjects sided against him in his controversy with the pope. The Saxons rose in open revolt against his tyranny on the very day that Hildebrand was consecrated (June 29, 1073). - *History of the Christian Church, Volume VI: The Middle Ages*. Philip Schaff A.D. 1294-1517. Chap. 15

*ecumenical discourse; something Virgil announced in his 4th Decalogue, long ago recorded in the Sybilline Scrolls:*

“A mighty order of the ages is born anew. Both the prophetic Virgin and Saturnian [Satanic] kingdoms now return.” Virgil<sup>lvii</sup>

And they had a king over them, which is the angel [‘messenger’] of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon... And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars: And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.” (Rev. 9:11; 12:1, 2)

*For 20<sup>th</sup> Century continuity of the blasphemy, I offer the following quote from Bishop Rudolph Graber:*<sup>lviii</sup>

Thus, in conclusion, we greet Mary as the great sign in the heavens which precedes the coming of her Son, because the mother always precedes the son. We greet her as the one who, at Fatima, wanted to bring peace to the world if we fulfilled the demands of her maternal heart... We greet her as the Victor in all the battles of God [*Shi’ite Fatima*], and as the Mother of the Church who will bring the Good Friday of the Church to an end and give it a new Easter.

*Hence: Easter = Ishtar = Resurrection of Attis, the lover and son of Cybele as discussed in later chapters.*

A kind of sclerosis, if not necrosis, is spreading and corrupting the Church under that Loyolan ascendancy. Vigilant guardians of the dogma, whose antiquated character they accentuate with their aberrant worship of the Virgin Mary, the Jesuits, masters of the *Gregorian Pontifical University* which was founded by Ignatius of Loyola, check the teaching of the seminaries, supervise the Missions, reign at the Holy-Office, animate the *Catholic Action*, censure and direct the religious press in every country, patronize with tender love the great centers of pilgrimages: Lourdes, Lisieux, Fatima, etc. In short, they are everywhere, and we can regard as significant the fact that the pope, when



ministering at the mass, is necessarily assisted by a Jesuit; his confessor is always a Jesuit, too. By working at perfecting the concentration of power in the hands of the Sovereign Pontiff, the *Company* is in fact working for itself and the Pope, apparent beneficiary of that work, could echo these famous words: "I am their chief, so I follow them." So, it becomes more and more hopeless trying to distinguish the action of the Holy See from the one of the *Company*.<sup>86</sup> But this Order, the very back bone of the Church, tends to dominate her entirely. For a long time now, the bishops have been nothing more than "civil servants", docile executors of the orders coming from Rome, or rather from the *Gesu*."

*The Secret History of the Jesuits*, Edmond Paris

*Returning to the 11<sup>th</sup> Century narrative and ancient regime, we have commentaries from other authors:*

They [the Roman Papacy] then fell into the theological trap by calling Mary the 'Second Eve', so reviving the old pagan concept of the divine son/spouse relationship as found in the *Ishtar and Tammuz* cults of ancient Babylonia and in the worship of *Isis and Osiris* in Pharaonic Egypt. This form of veneration also incorporated the concept of *Sophia* the [Gnostic] goddess of Wisdom. The Church attempted to exert control over this Marian cult in its traditional manner by taking over pre-Christian forms of worship and sacred sites dedicated to various goddesses, renaming them in honour of the Holy Virgin. The symbolism, prayers and litanies associated with Demeter, Cybele, Ishtar and Isis were adopted and given a Christian veneer.<sup>lix</sup>

The apostolic designation for the Pope, *Peter*, is taken from the Mysteries. The *hierophant* or



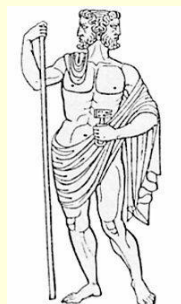
<sup>86</sup> "The Company" is another term for the Jesuits, the same cognomen used by those "in the know" for the CIA.

supreme pontiff bore the Chaldean title *peter*, or interpreter. The names Phtah, Peth'r, the residence of Balaam, Patara, and Patras, the names of oracles-cities, *pateres* or *pateras* and, perhaps, Buddha, all come from the same root ... No apostle Peter was ever at Rome; but the Pope, seizing the scepter of the Pontifex Maximus, the keys of *Janus and Kubel *, [i.e. *Cybele*] and adorning his Christian head with the cap of the *Magna Mater*, copied from that of the tiara of Brahm tma [pic above], the Supreme Pontiff of the Initiates of old India, became the successor of the Pagan high priest, the real *Peter-Roma*, or *Petroma* (the tiara of the Pope is also a perfect copy of that of the Dalai-Lama of Thibet (see pic above)).<sup>lx</sup>

Modern playing cards still hold his [Janus] image in the two-faced jack. His tarot aspects are seen in potential beginnings and endings of deuces, far-sighted kings and venturing knights. One of Janus' important symbols is also embedded in the Hierophant card dressed as a pontiff, whose outfit derives from "the pomp of the Babylonian costume, as [Nimrud and] Belshazzar might have done, in *robes of scarlet* [*Red Movement*], with the crosier of Nimrod in his hand, wearing the mitre of Dagon and bearing the keys of Janus [time/space] and Cybele [growth-regeneration; the Berecynthian Goddess from mount Berecynthus in Phrygia,]."

#### Janus, Custodian of the Cosmos

The protector of trade and shipping, Janus is often depicted with His set of keys in one hand, and a staff or sheaf of corn in the other. His image was engraved not only over the lintels of doors, but on docks and the prows of ships, to protect sailors and merchants in their comings and goings.<sup>xxlxi</sup>



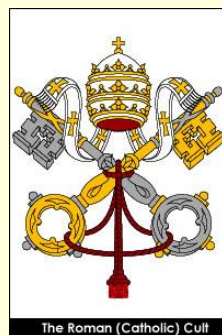
*Author's Note:* The next author writes as if these early Catholic leaders were merely trying to 'help God' with their accretions. He uses the word "adopted" rather than "adapted", which is more scientific. The pagan hearted idolaters never left their pagan-ness, so there was no adoption taking place at all. Rather, the words:

*infiltration, interpolation, disguise, dissemble and 'dither' are more accurate terms for this lot of Satanic Pawns.*

If we would find the model of the *Papal Tiara*, we must search the annals of the ancient Assyrian tablets. We invite the reader to give his attention to Dr. Inman's illustrated work, *Ancient Pagan and Modern Christian Symbolism*. On page sixty-four, he will readily recognize the head-gear of the successor of St. Peter in the coiffure worn by gods or angels in ancient Assyria, "where it appears crowned by an emblem of the *male trinity*" [*the Christian Cross = the Mark of Cain*]. "We may mention, in passing," adds Dr. Inman, "that, as the Romanists adopted the mitre and the tiara from 'the cursed brood of Ham,' so they adopted the Episcopalian crook from the augurs of Etruria [*pre-Roman Etruscans of Tusculum*], and the artistic form with which they clothe their angels from the painters and urn-makers of Magna Grecia and Central Italy.



In Greek mythology, *Cybele holds the key to Earth*, shutting her up in winter and opening her again in the spring. Similarly, *Janus opens the door of the sky* and releases the dawn... The keeper of keys was charged not only with guarding the passage as human beings went from this world to the next but also with keeping the dead where they belonged... Because in the ancient world many divinities were key bearers, their priestesses bore keys signifying that the divine powers belonged to them as well, or that they were guardians of the sanctuaries of the gods. Priestesses were represented carrying on their shoulders large rectangular keys... ***The key symbolizes initiation into the mysteries of the cult.*** In Mithraic rites the lion-headed figure who is central to the ceremony holds in his hands two keys. It is possible that they function in the same way as the two "keys of the kingdom" held by Saint Peter in Christianity: One represents excommunication whereby the door is locked against the unworthy soul, while the other represents absolution whereby the door is opened and the initiate achieves salvation.<sup>lxii</sup>



Janus was worshiped in Rome as the god of doors and hinges, and was called "the opener and shutter." This had a blasphemous meaning, for he was worshiped in Rome as the grand mediator. Whatever important business was at hand, whatever deity was to be invoked, an invocation first of all had to be addressed to Janus, who was recognized as the "God of gods," in whose mysterious divinity the characters of *father and son were combined*, and without that no prayer could be heard - *the door of heaven could not be opened*. Here again Janus's two heads/faces come into play, in their signifying the old and the new/young, and holding a key in his hand. In like fashion the goddess Cybele also carried a key. The worship of Janus prevailed in Asia Minor at the same time the Lord commanded the Apostle John to write to the seven churches:

To the angel of the church in Philadelphia write: These are the words of him who is holy and true, who holds the key of David. What he opens no one can shut, and what he shuts no one can open. (Rev 3:7)

Sargon in Papal Tiara

It is confirmed, [there is] one true God, who alone opens and shuts the door of heaven. As the great head of the Mysteries of Rome, the Sovereign Pontiff or "Pontifex Maximus" held the key of Janus and the key of Cybele, which were tokens of his position as their earthly representative. The keys became the symbol of the authority of the Pontifex Maximus. He was known by the Latin title "Pater Patrum," that means, "Father of Father" [*Boss of bosses = mafia's godfather*]. He was also addressed by the title "Your Holiness." <sup>xiv</sup>



Robert Graves stated in *The White Goddess*: "... Janus was really the oak-god Dianus who was incarnate in the King of Rome..." <sup>lxiii</sup>

"Macrobius... says that Janus is two-faced because he is a fusion of Artemis and Apollo (i.e., Sun and Moon, Janus and Jana = Dianus and Diana); thus he corresponds to the alchemical *hermaphrodite*..." <sup>lxiv</sup>

In *The Cult of the Black Virgin*, Ean Begg confirms the duality and **bisexuality**<sup>87</sup> of Janus/Diana, adding that Janus was also John: "Janus is one of the most important Roman gods. His two faces illustrate not only his role as deity of beginnings, looking to past and future, but his essential duality as the original bisexual chaos and the form which emerged from it. Diana/Jana and Saturn are especially associated with him. He may have been Gallicized into Jean (John), one of the companions to the Black Virgin." <sup>lxv</sup>

The papal medal from the 2nd year of the reign of Pope Leo XIII (1879; pic with his motley court below) is inscribed on the reverse with the Latin phrase (note hermaphrodite likeness):

*GENS ET REGNUM QUOD NON SERVIERIT MIHI PERIBIT*, which translates to: THE NATION AND KINGDOM THAT WILL NOT SERVE ME WILL PERISH,



(Isaiah 60:12 from the Latin Vulgate). The figure on the reverse is that of the church depicted as a papal tiara crowned queen, sitting on her throne.



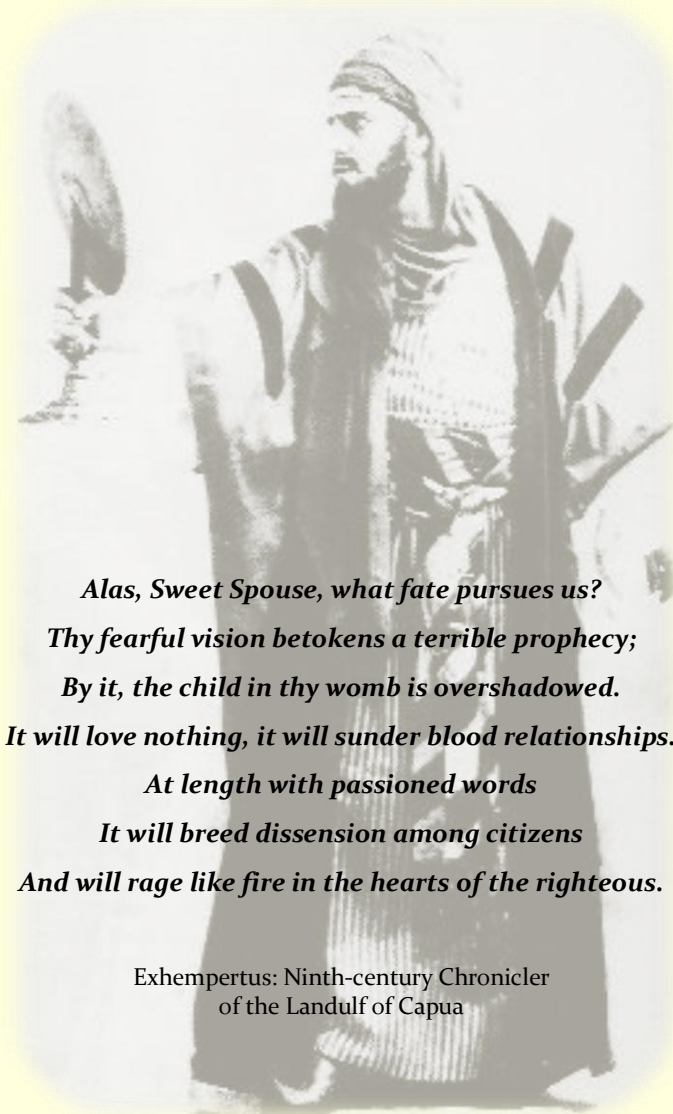
No man has a right to choose his religion. Catholicism is the most intolerant of creeds. It is intolerance itself. We might as rationally maintain that two and two does not make four as the theory of Religious Liberty. Its impiety is only equaled by its absurdity.”<sup>88</sup> - John Hughes, 1864, Archbishop of NY;

Hence, is this clearly pagan Pope a Father of Fathers or Boss of Bosses?

See Alexander Hislop’s delightfully pungent essay on these “Keys” in Appendix I. Before we return to this saga of heartfelt misguidance ala Mr. O’Collins, I must preface the entry with references to Hitler’s Occult mania:

<sup>87</sup> An occult doctrine of Gnostic Hermeticism explored in detail in later chapters. This will explain the Catholic Archon’s and Freemasonic predilection for Pederasty in upper degrees of Sexual Magick.

<sup>88</sup> Charles Chiniquy, Grand Rapids, Michigan: op. cit. p 480.



*Alas, Sweet Spouse, what fate pursues us?  
Thy fearful vision betokens a terrible prophecy;  
By it, the child in thy womb is overshadowed.  
It will love nothing, it will sunder blood relationships.  
At length with passionate words  
It will breed dissension among citizens  
And will rage like fire in the hearts of the righteous.*

Exhempertus: Ninth-century Chronicler  
of the Landulf of Capua



## KLINGSOR & THE FOURTH CRUSADE

Klingsor's [*Landulf's*] power dominated them all: God alone could protect them. - Richard Wagner: *Parsival*

Author's Note: Courtesy of Harut and Marut as per Al'Qur'an's revelation of the Babylonian Archon Litany, we find in the above verse metaphysical and historical links between the Third Reich's Occultism, Aleister Crowley's Sexual Magick, and the imagery added to Satanic refrains from Hitler, Wagner, Dietrich Ekhart, Hans Haushofer, Rosenberg and Baron Sebottendorff's Bektashi Sufism<sup>89</sup>—this is 'not to mention' Jesuit friendly author of *Lord of the Rings* (Sargon is a Klingsorian parody) or ancient Arabian Magick. All of these influences and influencers were embodied in the grand protagonist, Landulf of Capua, *aka* Pope Urban II of Crusader infamy, and all were carried forward to the 20<sup>th</sup> Century by Jesuits and Pius XII's patronage of Fascism after setting Father Josef Stalin, (S.J.) loose on Rasputin's legacy (another Jesuit sponsored curse of God Almighty) . These relationships brought the round of Cain's Creed<sup>90</sup> full spiral to the New Barbarism of our 20<sup>th</sup> & 21<sup>st</sup> centuries' Age of Harm; a term which means renewed papist campaigns *vis-à-vis* the 'Catholic Actions' of Maltesean Knights errants (See Appendix VII); actions prosecuted against all humans who fail to submit and those who disprove or disavow Romanist accretions and Monotheist pretense, her relentless hegemony, her genocidal furies, her incorrigible liars, incurable casuists and damnable impunity.

---

<sup>89</sup> Muslims in Germany must guard against the great danger arising from dialogical openness: ending up with a syncretistic Islam, "more or less like the muddled beliefs of the Bektashi dervishes." Murad Wilfried Hofmann, "Zum Christlich-Islamischen Dialog" in: *Al-Islam* no. 4 (1986) p. 19. Specifics on this deviant sect are noted in detail in the next volume.

<sup>90</sup> Merovingians trace their ancestry and Divine Right to Cain. See Appendix VI.

Seeing that a Jesuit (Bernhardt Staempfle) authored Mein Kampf<sup>91</sup> and that the SS was modeled on Loyola's Private militia and directed by a secreted Jesuit cadre headed by Himmler's uncle (a Jesuit Priest), naught but a few additional prods are required to guide truth seekers to meadows of wisdom regarding the accursed whore. Hitler's fascination with the Occult and ravenous appetite for Hermetic literature is amply documented, as was his patronage and worship of Wagnerian cum Nietzschean Passion Plays. Any superficial assessment of such relationships via the hubris of standard scholarship is an immensely inadequate anodyne; especially in view of Islam's doctrines on jinn and their aged prosecution of conspiracy against mankind's welfare with God's permission.

The Nazi-Thule-SS-OTO-Rosicrucians and sundry occult fellows of the European Noblesse Oblige' and other global gangsters were/are each one obsessed with Medieval Italy, as was Crowley. All made pilgrimages to the various Capuchin estates of the Landulf's lair and monkish archives seeking hidden knowledge of this Pope's ritual magick; including three major expeditions to Tibet's home of the Tantric Affair recited by Satans over Solomon's realm. However, here is not the place in which to elaborate this web of occult metaphysics and mayhem. I've provided sufficient references in foot- and endnotes as well as details in this book's siblings, all of which contain vast amounts of verification with copious references, most of which are ignored by Occidentally programmed 'standardized' Alim. Nevertheless, the student of self-evident truth will recognize the trails leading to Cain and his wicked posterity.<sup>lxvi</sup> Now let's back to the pen of Mr. Frank O'Collins:

---

<sup>91</sup> Confirmed by one of the founders of the Nazi Party, Roman Catholic Otto Strasser, in his revealing book, *Hitler and I*.



POPE URBAN II "THE GREAT" in spite of the innovations of Gregory VII, if not for the Princes of Capua (satanic worshipping *Benevetans* <sup>(Ixxvii, Ixxviii)</sup>) the Roman Cult may simply have fragmented into history. It was *Zotto de Landalf*, otherwise known as *Peter the Hermit* and the "great" Pope Urban II [*he was both?*] who, through an act of utter madness and military genius, secured the long term survival of the Roman Cult... In 1084, a massive force of 36,000 finally broke the siege of Roman Cult Leader Antipope Gregory VII in Rome who had been protected by the mercenary army of Basque native, Robert Borja (the Guiscard, which means "sly, crafty"). Borja managed to escape with some of his men, but Antipope Gregory VII was not so lucky and was promptly tried, excommunicated and executed as a heretic of the Catholic Church. Robert Borja then fled to Benevento to *the father of Zotto* who promptly claimed himself Pontifex Maximus as the heretical Roman Cult Antipope, Victor III (1084–86), against the reign of the true Catholic Pope Clement III (Henry III's man, 1084–1100).

*Author's Note:* Here we stop and rest on the following three malefactors: Victor III, Urban II, and Antipope/Pope Clement III from other sources (cited after each entry). The quarrel is over patronage and sex (simony and marriage) for priests, which up to Hildebrand's venue was the norm – even for so-called "Catholics" – and which he wished to outlaw; an act of tyranny and esoteric paganism pursuant to the Cybeleian Cult (See Appendix II). The purpose was to secure absolute loyalty to the papacy without the natural family ties that are incumbent with God's decree for marriage. Urban II was a prototype of Al Capone, Meyer Lansky and Ivan the Terrible combined; a real bastard who subsequently 'cornered' the markets for vices rather than curb them.

One will note in the following extracts a conflict in history-telling that favors the romance of piety along with claims that Gregory VII died peacefully in exile in Salerno rather than under King Henry's knife. Hmm... well, considering the controversy, the protagonists who dared to touch the oracles of God, and the present state of "pious celibacy" amongst Catholic ecclesiarches

*and titular cronies – not to mention its contravention of nature, God-given instincts and every prophetic example – the bias is easily measured as to who's fibbing. The "Latins" are persistently favored in the "official" Catholic ledgers and you will note many sanctimonious references to monasteries, abbots and abbeys, etc, ad nauseum vobiscum...*

**POPE VICTOR III (1086 – 1087);**

Excerpt from a Catholic Source:

Aka Desiderius, the great Abbot of Monte Cassino, eldest son of Prince Landulf V of Benevento... Desiderius attached himself to the Court of Victor II at Florence and there met two monks of the renowned Benedictine monastery of Monte Cassino... shortly afterwards appointed superior of the dependent house at Capua. In 1057... Pope Nicholas II (1059–61) raised him to the cardinalate, in 1059, as Cardinal-Priest... The chief importance of Desiderius in papal history lies in his influence *with the Normans*... Though certainly a strong partisan of the Hildebrandine reform, the gentler Desiderius belonged to the moderate party and could not always see 'eye to eye' with Pope Gregory VII... The Roman consul Cencius suggested the election of *Odo*, Cardinal-Bishop of Ostia (afterwards pope Urban II), but this was rejected by some of the cardinals on the grounds that the translation of a bishop was contrary to the canons (ecclesiastical law). The assembly now lost all patience; Desiderius was seized and dragged to the Church of St. Lucy where he was forcibly vested in the red cope – [*symbol of the Brotherhood's Bera, King of Sodom, which is why they still use it today - oz*] – and given the name of Victor (24 May 1086)... Victor laid aside the papal insignia and once more retired to Monte Cassino where he remained nearly a whole year. In the middle of Lent 1087, the pope-elect assisted at a council of cardinals and bishops held at Capua as "Papal vicar of those parts" (letter of Hugh of Lyons) together with the Norman princes, Cencius the Consul and the Roman nobles; here Victor finally yielded and "by the assumption of the cross and purple confirmed the past election" (Chron. Cass., III, 68). How much his obstinacy had irritated some of the prelates is evidenced in the letter of Hugh of Lyons preserved by Hugh of Flavigny (Monumenta German. History: Script. VIII, 466-8)... He only remained eight days in Rome and then returned to Monte Cassino, though with the help of Matilda and Jordan, he took back the Vatican Hill [by force]. Before May was out he was once more in Rome in answer to a summons for the Countess Matilda of Tuscany, whose troops held the Leonine City and Trastevere, but when at the end

of June the antipope once more gained possession of St. Peter's, Victor again withdrew at once to his Monte Cassino abbey... Victor became seriously ill and retired to Monte Cassino to die. He had himself carried into the chapter-house, issued various decrees for the benefit of the abbey, appointed with the consent of the monks the prior, Cardinal Oderisius, to succeed him in the abbacy, just as he himself had been appointed by Stephen IX (X), and proposed *Odo of Ostia* (Urban II) to the assembled cardinals and bishops as the next pope. He died on 16 September 1087, and was buried in the tomb he had prepared for himself in the abbey's chapter-house. His successor was Pope Urban II (1088–99)... The only literary work of Victor which we possess is his "Dialogues," on the miracles wrought by St. Benedict and other saints at Monte Cassino. - Catholic Encyclopedia (1918).

### **ON URBAN II:**

He [Victor III] was followed by Otto (*Odo*), cardinal-bishop of Ostia, a Frenchman [Merovingian Frank], formerly prior of Cluny, and one of the intimate counselors of Hildebrand. He assumed the name Urban II., and ruled from March 12, 1088, to July 29, 1099. He followed in the steps of Gregory, but with more caution and adaptation to circumstances. He spent his pontificate mostly outside of Rome, but with increasing moral influence. He identified himself with rising enthusiasm for the holy war of the Cross against the Crescent. This was an immense gain for the papacy, which reaped all the credit and benefit of that extraordinary movement.

Urban II arranged an unnatural matrimonial alliance between the widowed countess and the young Guelph of Bavaria, whose father was the most powerful of the emperor's enemies in Germany. It was a purely political match, which made neither party happy, and ended in a divorce (1095). But it gave the papal party a political organization, and opened the long-continuum of war between the Guelphs and the Ghibellines, which distracted every city in Italy, and is said to have caused seventy-two hundred revolutions and more than seven hundred atrocious murders in that country. *Guelphi*, *Welfen*, from *Welf*, *Wolf*, a family name of the dukes of Bavaria. *Ghibellini*, *Ghibellinen*, from *Waiblingen*, the patrimonial castle of Conrad of Hohenstaufen in Swabia.<sup>lxix</sup>

From the Guelphs descended the house of Brunswick and Hanover, and the royal family of England since George I., 1714. Every Italian was born to an inheritance of hatred and revenge, and could not help sharing in the conflict of factions headed by petty tyrants. The Guelphs [*utilizing the proletariat*] defended the pope against the emperor, and also the democracy against the aristocracy in the city government. They were strong in pulling down, but were unable to create a new State. The Ghibellines maintained the divine origin and independent authority of the State in all things temporal against the encroachments of the papacy. The party strife continued in Italy long after the German emperor had lost his power. Dante was at first a Guelph [*Democrat*], but in mature life joined the Ghibellines [*Republican*] and became the most formidable opponent of Pope Boniface VIII.

Urban was able to hold a Synod at Piacenza in Lombardy, where Henry IV had his chief support, during Lent, 1095. It was attended by four thousand priests and monks and over thirty thousand laymen, and the meeting had to be held in the open field. The pope permitted Praxedis (Adelheid), the second wife of Henry IV., to recite the filthy details of acts of impurity to which she had been subjected by her husband, endorsed her shameless story, absolved her from all uncleanness, and remitted every penitential observance [*diplomatic immunity*], "because she had not blushed to make a public and voluntary confession of her involuntary transgression." Praxedis or Eupraxia, or (as the Germans called her) Adelheid was a Russian princess, who married Henry in 1089, two years after Bertha's death. She had preferred the same horrible charges before a synod at Constance in 1094. After thus sealing the damnation of Henry, the synod renewed the laws against simony and Nicolaitism (priestly marriage). Wibert, the anti-pope, was put under anathema, and his consecrations were declared invalid. The Catholic faith in the true and essential presence of the body and blood of Christ in the Eucharist was asserted against the heresy of Berengar.<sup>lxx</sup>

More important was the Synod of Clermont in France, Nov. 18–28, 1095, which inaugurated the first crusade. Here Urban preached the most effective sermon on record, and reached the height of his influence. He passed in triumphal procession, surrounded by princes and prelates, through France and Italy. He exhorted the people everywhere to repent

of their sins and to *prove the sincerity of their conversion by killing as many enemies of the cross as they could reach with their swords*. When he reached Rome, the anti-pope had been driven away by the Crusaders. He was enabled to celebrate the Christmas festival of 1096 with unusual magnificence, and held two synods in the Lateran [*Temple of Cybele*], January, 1097, and April, 1099. He died, July 29, 1099, a fortnight after the capture of Jerusalem (July 15) by the Crusaders.<sup>lxxi</sup>

## A 16<sup>TH</sup> CENTURY ROSICRUCIAN ROMANCE TALE OF URBAN II

*And Satan caused the man Odo, afterwards Jacynth, to be born to the greatest dignity in his land, even to be firstborn of Averard, Marquis of Tusculum...* Then Satan caused Odo, otherwise Jacynth, to increase most mightily in strength and courage, so that he could wrestle with the lions in the desert

*[as did the long haired Samson of the tribe of Dan, claimed by British Israelists as their origin. See Appendix VI]*

and cleave a strong man in twain with one blow. So that the people, seeing his might and wondering greatly... Then Satan caused Odo, later to be called Jacynth, to exceed all other men in subtlety of mind. And he learned all languages, both living and dead, as those of the Grecians, Romans, Ethiopians, and even of Armorica and Taprobane; and studied all books on philosophy, divine and natural astrology, medicine, music, alchemy, the properties of herbs and numbers, magic and poetry and rhetoric, whatsoever books have been written since the building of Babel, when all languages were dispersed. And he went from place to place teaching and disputing; and whithersoever he went, and mostly in Paris and at Salernum, did he challenge all doctors, rabbis, and men of learning to discuss with him on any subject of their choosing, and always did he demonstrate before all men that their arguments were wrong and their science vain. But when Odo, otherwise Jacynth, had done this, he burned his books, save the gospels, and retired to a monastery of his founding. And he was at this time forty and five years of age. Then Satan caused Odo, later called Jacynth, to become wondrously knowing of the heart of man and his wickedness, and wondrous full of unction and fervor, and all men came to his monastery, which was called Clear Streams, and listened to his preaching and reformed their ways, and

many put themselves under his rule, and of these there were such multitudes that the monastery would not hold them, and others had to be built in all parts of the world. And kings and emperors confessed to him their sins, and stood at his bidding clothed in sackcloth at the church door, singing the penitential psalms and holding lighted tapers. And Satan went up before the Lord and said, 'Verily I can tempt him yet Grant me, I pray Thee, but the use of Thine own tools, and I will bring Thee the soul of this man bound in mortal sin.' And the Lord answered, 'I grant it' And at the prayer of Satan, God caused him to be acclaimed as pope. And the cardinals and prelates and princes of the earth journeyed to the hermitage, and sought for the man Odo, who henceforth was to be called Jacynth. Odo, who was thenceforth called Jacynth, put down his pruning-hook ; and when he had heard their message he wept, and knelt before the crucifix, and wept again, and cried, 'Woe's me I Terrible are the trials of Thy servants, O Lord, and great must be Thy mercy.' But he went with them to be crowned Pope

*Pope Jacynth and Other Fantastic Tales*  
Vernon Lee, London, John Lane Co. 1907

*Author's Note:* *To the uninitiated, this last innocuous passage is little more than amusing romance. However, **Jacynth** is the Rosicrucian Symbol for the **Dragon's Head**, or leader of the Occult Society associated with Mt. Hermon's Danites and Trojan cum Phoenician Philistines (and other ancient fire and serpent worshippers from the time of Samson); which is why the interpolated biblical myth is included in the Kabalist tale. No one but Hermeticists would understand what the tale truly relates. This demonstrates the lengths to which occultists go to hide themselves openly, and also confirms Odo's (Pope Urban II: Wagner's Klingsor) role as the then contemporary leader of Latin Satanists; i.e. as the Pontifex Maximus of Rome's Magna Mater of pagan Syncretism.*

See: Hargrave Jennings: *The Rosicrucians, Their Rites and Mysteries: On the Ancient Fire and Mystery Symbols*, London, Chatto and Windus, 1879

## GREGORY VII (A Catholic Perspective):

*Catholic Encyclopedia*, 1908 on Anti-pope Guibert

Shortly after Pope Alexander II died, Hildebrand was elected the next pope, being installed as Pope Gregory VII on April 29, 1073. Having attended Gregory's first Lenten Synods, Guibert refused to attend the next, the Lenten Synod of 1075, although he was bound by oath to obey the summons to attend it. By his absence he made manifest his opposition to Gregory VII, who now suspended him for his refusal to attend the synod. The main cause of the quarrel was Pope Gregory's insistence of ending clerical concubinage and simony and of ejecting from the ministry refractory bishops and priests who continued to keep their concubines.

It was in this same year that Emperor Henry IV began his open war on Gregory. At the Synod of Worms in January, 1076, a resolution was adopted deposing Gregory, and in this decision the simoniacal bishops of Transpadine Italy joined. Among these must have been Guibert, for he shared in the sentence of excommunication and interdiction which Gregory VII pronounced against the guilty Transpadine bishops at the Lenten Synod of 1076. Shortly after, in April 1076, bishops and abbots of the Transpadine anti-reform party convened at Pavia under the presidency of Guibert and proclaimed the excommunication of Gregory VII; a messenger, bearing a most offensive personal letter from Henry, was dispatched with the Pavian reply to the pope. In response, Gregory was compelled to resort to still stronger measures with regard to Guibert; he excommunicated Guibert by name at the Lenten Synod of February, 1078, and with him his main accomplice Archbishop Tebaldo of Milan. On account of the action of Henry's 1076 Synod of Worms against Gregory, the latter was compelled to lay Henry IV under excommunication.

... on March 24, Guibert was enthroned as pope in the church of St. John Lateran as *Clement III*, and on March 31, Guibert crowned Henry IV emperor at St. Peter's... Gregory's Norman ally, Robert Guiscard, Duke of Apulia and Calabria, was hastening to his aid, Henry fled Rome with Guibert and, in revenge for Matilda's staunch support for Gregory and the reform party, ravaged her possessions in Tuscany.

The Pope [Greg VII] was liberated, but, the people becoming incensed by the excesses of his Norman allies [Borja/Guiscard], he was compelled to leave Rome. Disappointed and sorrowing he withdrew to Monte Cassino, and later to the castle of Salerno by the sea, in 1084, where he died in the following year, May 25, 1085... Pope Clement was notoriously regarded as the champion of the simoniacal and anti-celibacy and pro-clerical concubinage party, although he went through the motions of legislating against these abuses, and, through the leeway he granted the cardinals supporting him, contributed to the development of the *College of Cardinals*.



Henry IV, Canossa, Ed. Schwoiser (1862)

#### HILDEBRAND'S ENEMY, HENRY IV:

The king, in the prime of life, the heir of many crowned monarchs, and a man of tall and noble presence, threw himself at the feet of the gray-haired pope, a man of low origin and of small and unimpressive stature, who by his word had disarmed an empire. He burst into tears, and cried "Spare me, Holy Father, spare me!" The company was moved to tears; even the iron pope showed signs of tender compassion. He heard the confession of Henry, raised him up, gave him absolution and his apostolic blessing, conducted him to the chapel, and sealed the reconciliation by the celebration of the sacrifice of the mass.

Mirbt, in *Publizistik*, 181-200, seeks to make out that Henry's act at Canossa was regarded by his age as an act of humility and not of humiliation. The contemporary writers speak of it as an act of unheard of and wonderful humility, "*mira inaudita humilitas, officium humilitatis*." In view of the profound reverence for the Church, which prevailed, it may be taken as certain that the people looked upon it as an act of humble piety. But for Henry it was a different thing. As Mirbt agrees,



the king was not moved by deep religious concern but by a desire to hold on to his crown. For him, Canossa was a humiliation and before the bar of historic judgment the act wherein the State prostrated itself at the feet of the pope must be regarded as a humiliation.

After mass, the pope entertained the king courteously at dinner and dismissed him with some fatherly warnings and counsels, and with his renewed apostolic blessing. Henry gained his object, but at the sacrifice of his royal dignity. He confessed by his act of humiliation that the pope had a right to depose a king and heir of the imperial [Holy Roman, now German and inherited from Otto I] crown, and to absolve subjects from the oath of allegiance. The head of the State acknowledged the temporal supremacy of the Church.

Canossa marks the deepest humiliation of the State and the highest exaltation of the Church... *Gregory acted on the occasion in the sole interest of the hierarchy.* His own friends, as we learn from his official account to the Germans, deemed his conduct to be "*tyrannical cruelty*, rather than apostolic severity." He saw in Henry the embodiment of the secular power in opposition to the ecclesiastical power, and he achieved a signal triumph, but only for a short time. He overshot his mark, and was at last expelled from Rome by the very man against whom he had closed the gate... The friends and supporters of Henry in Lombardy and Germany were dissatisfied, and regarded his humiliation as an act of cowardice, and the pope's conduct as an *insult to the German nation* and the royal crown.

Canossa has become a proverbial name for the triumph of priestcraft over kingcraft. Streams of blood have been shed to wipe out the disgrace of Henry's humiliation before Hildebrand. The memory of that scene was revived in the Culturkampf between the State of Prussia and the Vatican from 1870 to 1887. At the beginning of the conflict, Prince Bismarck declared in the Prussian Chambers that "he would never go to Canossa"...<sup>lxxii</sup>

"His [Gregory VII] hierarchical system rests upon the endeavor to make the clerical order the basis *of all human existence*. This makes intelligible its two characteristic and fundamental principles, 1) the command of celibacy and 2) the prohibition of lay investiture. By the first it was intended to build up out of the lower clergy a body *isolated from all the personal and family relationships of human society [a primary cult principle]*. By the second it was intended to insure the higher clergy against all interference from the civil power. The great hierarch thought out well the platform on which he placed himself. He met a demand of the age to see in the priest, as it were, *a being belonging to a higher order [New Age Philosophy of homo-Noeticus]*. All that he says betrays dignity, force, and logical connection... His activity, which left nothing untouched, was of a very human sort, while at the same time it embraced religious ideals. The hierarchical principle constituted his real life."<sup>lxxiii</sup>

Author's Note: *Thus we have Initiates of Mystery Religions pretending authentic Christian heritage and dogmatizing pagan ritual while legally consolidating gains of previous generations by chaining clergy to the ascetic monasticism of Hermes Trismus and the Dalai Lama as a pretense for superior spirituality and blind discipleship [the Jesuit device]. They terrorize a Secular King who truthfully had no religion [hence no Divine refuge] save that of the appetite and glory that marks all reprobation. Every trapping of a despotic authoritarian cult is present. Hence, the cunning Gregory gained the cooperation of an ignorant populace [equivalent to demo-Guelphs; sorry, democrats] while legally ensuring the elitist status and tenure of both Curia and Cardinal Covens as first established by Pope Victor I at the end of the 2<sup>nd</sup> Century CE and which represented an ancient Roman Cult (senate families) of Cybele worshippers. He did this by establishing a brilliant ex-cathedra precedent (See: Gaius Fulvius Victor in later chapters). It is therefore no small wonder sanctimonious liars call him "Great" and the American Historical Society has banned research on Conspiracy (according to Sir Antony Sutton). It must also be recalled that the Papacy finally wrought its vengeance on*

*Bismarck's Prussia and Romanov's Russia*<sup>92</sup> vis-à-vis the Jesuit cunning of the Polish Black Pope as well as Pope Pius XII, a Merovingian and recently made candidate for Catholic Sainthood. Returning now to Mr. O'Collins' Narrative:

The elite Norman troops of Henry IV then besieged Benevento until finally the city fell in 1086/7 and Antipope Victor III along with Robert Borja were executed as heretics against the Catholic faith.<sup>93</sup> Zotto (Urban II) and the few remaining Roman Cult priests, along with remnants of Borja's mercenaries escaped and around 1086 they named Zotto (*Odo*) the new heretical Antipope, Urban II – Pontifex Maximus of the Roman Cult – a hunted man, supported by only a handful of mercenaries. All might have been lost for anti-Pope Urban II if not for his bold and audacious strategy.

- Firstly, Urban completely changed his appearance into that of a poor hermit, calling himself Peter.
- Next, he began to rally support, not just from nobles but from common people on the notion of stories of horror and torture by the Byzantine Emperors against "good christians" as well as vast treasures kept in their vaults. As proof, Urban used the seized booty and trinkets taken by Robert Borja from the Byzantines in Sicily.



<sup>92</sup> haven for Eastern Orthodoxy since the fall of Constantinople during the 4<sup>th</sup> Crusade, and main competing Christian idolators

<sup>93</sup> Official Church History says he died safely ensconced in his Monastery.

So brazen had antipope Urban become in his disguise as "Peter the Hermit" that he travelled as far as the Council of Clermont to plead his case for a Holy Crusade. Following the final and complete destruction of the Holy Roman Empire by the heretical Roman Cult armies in the 15th Century, the history of this 1st Crusade was changed to claim the target was Jerusalem and the Muslims—a complete and utter lie. The target was always the capture of Constantinople in order to outflank the Catholic Church by seizing the most damning library of



evidence in the world against this religion: *The Imperial Archives of Constantinople*, established in 741. By 1096, Urban and his army had besieged and overwhelmed Belgrade, slaughtering hundreds of thousands of innocent Christians along the way in arguably one of the greatest bloodbaths in history. The sheer terror his army wrought was enough to empty towns in his way.

*Author's Note:* Bizarre as the assertion regarding the Hermit may be, the writer presents several other confirmed facts and points of observation that are quickly swept off "Round Table" dialogues to avoid confabulation rows with Catholics. Hmmm ... Peter above, Urban below? How would anyone know who's who after another millennia of lies, revisions, forgeries and charged sophistry in defense of a heathen creed that thrives on illusion and the imputation of guilt, and whose purpose was and remains politically and criminally Imperial? — a psycho-sociopathic cult whose institution is governed by transvestitured pseudo-men who gild and fawn over idols, daily consecrate crackers and pretend to eat "God"— darkened souls who fondle and rape children or make love to Adonis Boy-men (or protect those who do); whose policies

*seduce, cripple and murder globally vis-à-vis an army of black-robed zealots deprived of natural affection and probity?*<sup>94</sup>

*Why indeed have one billion odd Catholics submitted to gender-inverted megalomaniacs, and why have millions of Protestants marched onward in defense of the Trinitarian farce? The latter god-man disciples have yet to render themselves 'kind and gentle'; to the contrary, they've proven expert at devising modern tophets and portable crematoriums on a mass productive grand scale. What's more beguiling is that Muslim Imams and students run like rock fans to attend dialogues sponsored by these professional dissemblers and dichotomous savants. Here below is the answer to the quandary, taken from the scripture they've soundly mutilated for the sake of global hegemony:*

---

<sup>94</sup> "They [Jesuits] have neither country, nor homes, nor families, nor friendships beyond the limits of their order—none of the affections of the heart which give charm and life to social intercourse—being required to abandon all these and fit themselves for uninquiring obedience to their general, whose commands, whether right or wrong, good or bad, they have solemnly vowed to execute, without the least regard for consequences..."

Judge Richard W. Thompson, 1894, *The Footprints of the Jesuits*  
Ex-Secretary, American Navy, 1877-1881

"... the depressing tale of **predator priests**, greedy lawyers, and duplicitous church officials who lied, dissembled, and covered up both serial pedophilia on the part of others and their own criminal negligence, gross mismanagement, sinful cooperation with evil, and *astonishing disregard* for the victims... a major "cause" of the scandal was the church's erroneous teachings on sexuality, reinforced by "repressive" attitudes and unwise practices, including mandatory celibacy for priests."

Review by Scott Appleby,  
Professor of History, University of Notre Dame. Of the book:  
*Our Fathers: The Secret Life of the Catholic Church in an Age of Scandal* by  
David France Broadway, p 94.

"The author [argues] a probable correlation between Catholic sexual orthodoxy and pathology in various Catholic cultures of the United States [associated with] *lies by churchmen and women* [which] "formed in a dehumanizing system."

"Suffering and Damage in Catholic Sexuality; *J of Religion and Health*, vol 27,  
no. 22, Michael S Patton, Ph.D., Anthropology, 1988.

And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming: Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. And for this cause *God shall send them strong delusion*, that they should believe a lie: That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

(2 THESS. II. 8 - 12)

*“Taking pleasure” in the self-appointed “delusion” of a god-man creator-mediatrix in the fashion of ancient pagans is indeed a manifest-fulfillment of this passage. That the West ‘en mass’ has rallied to yet another Papal pretext to slay “Saracens” for their god is proof enough of the chimera’s hold on their zeitgeist. Notwithstanding the millions of decent folk among them who deplore these slaughters for Baal, their hapless protests bespeaks the grip of a savage gauntlet held by master magi in the shadows of their Halls of Power. Now for a brief visit to researchers who confirm – amongst other matters – Mr. O’Collins’ thesis regarding the Imperial Byzantine Library:*

By 1204 (4<sup>th</sup> Crusade), Norman Crusaders, attempting to form a *Latin Empire*, sacked Constantinople, completely destroying the city. They burned the *Imperial Library* which preserved much of the knowledge of the ancient world... and *sold valuable Byzantine manuscripts to Italian buyers*.<sup>lxxiv</sup>

The crusaders inflicted a horrible and savage sacking on Constantinople for three days, during which many ancient and medieval Roman and Greek works were either stolen or destroyed. The magnificent Library of Constantinople was destroyed. Despite their oaths and the threat of excommunication, the Crusaders ruthlessly and systematically violated the city's holy sanctuaries, destroying, defiling, or stealing all they could lay hands on; nothing was spared. It was said that the total amount looted from Constantinople was about 900,000 silver marks. The Venetians received 150,000 silver marks that was their due, while the

Crusaders received 50,000 silver marks. A further 100,000 silver marks were divided evenly up between the Crusaders and Venetians. The remaining 500,000 silver marks were secretly kept back by many Crusader knights.<sup>lxxv</sup>

... Urban II's program of bringing Campania and Sicily firmly into the Catholic sphere, after generations of control from the Byzantine Empire and the Aghlabid and Fatimid emirs in Sicily. His agent in the Sicilian borderlands was the Norman ruler Roger I [1091–1101, the crypto-pagan Basque worshipper of Mari]. In 1098, after a meeting at the Siege of Capua, Urban II bestowed on Roger I extraordinary prerogatives, some of the very same rights that were being withheld from temporal sovereigns elsewhere in Europe. Roger I was to be free to appoint bishops ("lay investiture" the exact opposite of what he campaigned for!), free to collect Church revenues and forward them to the papacy (always a lucrative middle position), and free to sit in judgment on ecclesiastical questions. Roger I [*a layman Soldier of Fortune—i.e. pirate, as was El Cid*] was to be virtually a legate of the Pope within Sicily [*home to what later became the Illuminati's Mafia*]. In re-Christianizing Sicily, seats of new dioceses needed to be established, and the boundaries of 'Sees' established, with a church hierarchy re-established after centuries of Muslim domination. Roger I's consort, Adelaide, brought settlers from the valley of the Po to colonize eastern Sicily [*retainers of these aristocrat appointments later became Mafia Chieftain Warlords*]. Roger I, secular rule seemed a safe proposition, as he was merely a vassal of his kinsman the Count of Apulia, himself a vassal of Rome, so as a well-tested military commander, it seemed safe to give him these extraordinary powers, which were later to come to terminal confrontations between Roger I's Hohenstaufen heirs.<sup>lxxvi</sup>

*Author's Note: In brief, the elite that confronted the legitimate kingdoms of Medieval Europa were the remnants of Mind-Controlling Merovingian Myth-Mongers (many disguised as monks and sundry ecclesiarches) vs. Carolingians and Guelphs vs. Ghibilline Nobles; each coven infiltrated by Jews, Latin remnants from ancient Troy mixed with real Jews, pseudo-Jews and Khazar-Jews; all of whom had opposing agenda's sired by tribalism, the*



*Kabala, Mystery Religion Gnosticism (the 'G' of Freemasonry = the Deep things of Satan or Illumination) and the Talmud; each group vying for the papal keys and each group deluded by or manipulating the populace with contrived Trinitarian Theosophy; each group being degree-ably idolatrous and/or significantly influenced by Kabalist cum Khazarian pretenders in search of the Grail's long lost Rex Deus Messiah of the ancient Red Brotherhood of the Snake Fellows or Danites.*

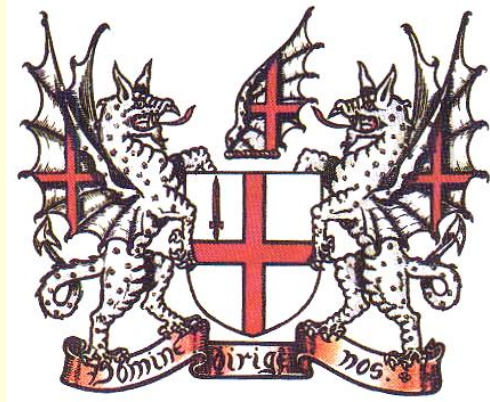
*The same contention grips the Globe presently. However, since the late 17<sup>th</sup> century, these partisans managed to resolve most a number of inter-sectarian conflicts under an Al-Caponean cum Meyer Lanskan Charter, and now comprise two major factions: those who support the papacy and those who wish to usurp and/or destroy it under the Priory of Sion's Grail King megalomania (Merovingians); and even these two are seeking compromise. In addition, there are Far Eastern Oriental "Royal" factions that threaten the autonomy of both, especially since the former have been exploiting the latter for centuries. But the Orientals have finally 'come into their own' as it were—under the crimson shadow of the fellowship's newly awakened 'Sleeping Giant'. All of this occurred while ruthlessly cunning Jesuit counselors played all sides of the board against the other—bearing in mind of course that even Kings and Queens are naught but pawns made by these King makers and murders—who seek only the ultimate papist advantage regardless of who is sacrificed, even their own.*

*The compulsive demigods have confederated to utilize Freemasonic cum Rosicrucian Hermetic fraternities and various noblesse oblige Councils, such as the Olympian 300 of the Dutch & British East India Companies and Bildebergers; reversing the term's definition in Luciferian style by becoming a self-serving, tyrannical and global Synarchy. Being fortified with this apocalypse of the Catholic saga, we may now return to Mr. Gerald Rose's Venetian Shylocks; those masters of deceit who gave Jews such a poor self-image the latter have compulsively over-compensated on a continuum by making the entire lot a horde of thriving neurotics. Tch tch... poor Jews ... poor-poor Jews.*



**Coat of Arms: City of London** in use since 1381  
**Rothschild's Capitol**

Here one clearly sees homage paid to the Dragon Court  
of King Bera of Sodom



Coat of Arms: *House of Vere* (See Appendix VI; *required reading*)  
Note the Dragon Motif from the City of London and Remember Pope Odo



## ENTER THE KHAN

### The Fourth Crusade and the Role of Venice

Returning to Gerald Rose's Account

It was during the Fourth Crusade (1202-1204) that Venice consolidated its power internationally. Venice was the banker for the Papacy and the key beneficiary of the Crusades. In the breakup of the Roman Empire into the Western [*Latin*] Empire, whose seat was Rome, and the Eastern Empire, whose seat was Constantinople, the Roman side of the Empire was being overrun by pagan tribes. So some of the Roman nobility took their money and retainers and escaped to the lagoons of Venice, a location that was defensible because it was approachable only by water. From there, they established the largest banking empire in history. This empire is still intact today as it created the international *Synarchy* organization [*IFIs of the New Imperialism*].

In this Fourth Crusade, the Venetians led the *Norman Chivalry* to attack Constantinople. This Crusade had nothing to do with Muslims, Jews, or religion. It was an attack on a Christian city, which was looted and burned to the ground [originally led by Richard the Lion heart, a Merovingian-Plantagenet <sup>95</sup>]... The

---

<sup>95</sup> A branch of this demonic dynasty, the first Angevin [*angel-vine*] dynasty, was known from the 12th century on as the Plantagenet dynasty through the House of Anjou which produced King Henry II, father of Richard the Lionheart and subsequent kings who were John Kerry's ancestors:

The Plantagenets were themselves a junior branch of the House of Anjou, whose senior branch was the **House of Vere** [whose] ancestry was jointly Pictish and Merovingian descending from the ancient Grail House of Scythia." – B. Aho

NB: Note also that the term *Angevin* relates to bloodlines said to have originated with fallen angels. [See Appendix VI]

Anecdote: "... it has become impossible to hesitate any longer in proclaiming Edward de Vere, Seventeenth Earl of Oxford, as the real author of 'Shakespeare's'

Norman knights who ran the operation owed 85,000 gold florins to Venice, which is an enormous amount of money. And so, Venice bankrupted both the knights who fought the Crusade, and the countries that funded the knights who fought the Crusades—the English kings, French kings, Sicilian kings, and others. Through this Crusade, Venice established its Empire. The Crusades consolidated the power of Venice by crushing all potential nation-states. It was simply a pretext to get rid of these states: any king who would not send his knights and vassals to fight, had a Crusade preached by the Pope against him. (This is referenced by Shakespeare in *King John*.) The Benedictine-run [*Monkish*] Papacy was an internal policing apparatus, using the Church to loot peasants [*Peter's Pence*], knights and all the kings in order to fund the Crusades.

This process was set in motion because, until the Crusades, there were very strong city-building tendencies, which were referenced by the alliance; in the East by Harun Al Rashid and the Baghdad Caliphates, and in the West by Charlemagne. These tendencies, like those of Abbey Suger and Abelard in the great Cathedral-construction movement in France, was continued by the Hohenstaufen Holy Roman Emperors [*descended from Robert Borja*] and represented a mortal threat to Venetian interests...

*Author's Note:* *The Venetians were neither Carolingian nor Merovingian Danites; though I'm sure exiled Hebrew infiltrators were endemic. These were Latins, Lombards and Khazar Conversos who had attained the upper 'financial' hand over the former who were strongly represented by Normans and what remained of Franks and Celts. Of course, all were mongrelized so that Hebrew tribal sectarianism was carried generationally by crypto-Jewish sectarians—i.e., pseudo-Judah vs all others—with*

---

works.” “*Shakespeare*” Identified, J. Thomas Looney, (New York: Duell, Sloan and Pearce, 1920) p. 171.

*hidden dogma rather than exoteric characteristics; and these in addition to regularly pogrommed ghetto dwellers.*

*One must also remember also that after Titus destroyed Jerusalem, Romans carried off the most beautiful of the Jewish women. The common Venetian enemies were Germans, Eastern Orthodoxy and Muslims. The quarrel was between legitimate (natural) rulers, represented by Germania's Odinites and the Pendragon's specious claim to both Crown and Gauntlet now represented by the Pontifex Max of ancient Mystery Religions in Rome (again, see Appendix VI). The latter crown was contended for by the Latins and Danites allied with Benjamites of the Capetian Cathar Jews (Franks). Each faction had differing approaches and perspectives respectively of occult ideology — the former strongly adhered to Arcadian theogonies that excluded the Danite Messianic pretense of Mt. Herman allied to Egyptian Gnosticism.*

*Thanks to clever Constantine, what they all had in common now was Jesus Christ. Save for the atavistic German memories of Odin who had destroyed paganism during his day,<sup>96</sup> 'God Almighty' was removed from theogony to murals. Hence the Papacy, as Christ's Vicar, was the key office for pretended authenticity for all except the Germans; and for the latter, being German, it was simply utilitarian. The deciding factor that favored the Venetians at this particular time, as it does at all times, was money. They had it in abundance and they wanted more, so they played all sides against the other, and still do.*

### **The Untold Story [one of many]**

The most devastating aspect of this Fourth Crusade was that Venice consolidated control of all the trade routes with the East. The work done by Paul Gallagher, published in *Fidelio* magazine (Winter 1995), points out the most devastating irony: Do you know who became allies of Venice after the Fourth Crusade? The Mongol Empire, led by the infamous Khans. The Mongols were the fascist policing apparatus of the entire East. They worked with Venice to

---

<sup>96</sup> See: *The Malay Khalwah and Wali*, PhD Thesis, ISTAC, Yusuf Hofler, 2009

loot China, the Caucasus, Kiev and the Holy Land; Venice was able to consolidate its trade with this Khan Dynasty in the wake of the Fourth Crusade.

Gallagher develops a very important historic insight into how, by the manipulation of the money supply of gold and silver by the Venetian banking houses, in coordination with the control of the Eastern production of gold by the Mongol Khans, *the Venetians created a monopoly of both precious metals*. By the Mongols selling gold at a certain price, and Venice's replacing with silver in Europe the previous gold currency, Venice locked up the market in gold and forced debt, contracted by the Western kings in silver, to be repaid in gold. They also set the price for the gold/silver ratio. The rates of return on the Venetian gold were so great that they bankrupted every kingdom in Europe, and detonated the mid-14th Century bankruptcy of the famous Bardi-Peruzzi bank. This currency looting caused a worldwide banking crisis, and as a direct result of the physical looting of the East by the Mongols, and the Venetians looting Europe, it left Europe and Asia vulnerable to the spread of the Black Death.

\_\_\_\_\_ end of the Gerald Rose narrative

The Khazar merger with Merovingian Franks:

ROTHSCHILDS AND THE GRAIL BLOODLINE

by David Livingstone, Aug. 22nd, 2005

Jacob Rothschild, the current head of the Rothschild dynasty, has intermarried with the Sinclair family, forging an important alliance between the head family of the Illuminati, and the supposed descendants of the [Merovingian] Grail family... the Stuarts of Scotland are supposedly



descended from King Arthur<sup>97</sup> and Jesus Christ. These families are, of course, not descended from Jesus. The idea is preposterous. But they are related to the Holy Grail [*mythos*], and they are not Christians, but Kabalists [*i.e.*, *Satanists*].

In reality, they, like all the aristocratic bloodlines that form the core of the Illuminati, are descended from Guillaume de Gellone [*including Ignatius Loyola whom Barbara Aho claims was a Maranos*] of the eighth century AD. Guillaume's father was **Rabbi Makhir**, among the Exilarchs who ruled the Jews in Baghdad, who was sent West after a dispute over the successorship. In France, he took the name **Theodoric**, married Alda, the aunt of Charlemagne, and was appointed “King of the Jews” in the region of the Languedoc, with his capital the city of Narbonne.



Knight of Malta, Amschel Mayer Von Rothschild, displaying his Maltese Cross

Narbonne then became the heartland of the Medieval Kabbalah. The Kabbalists of Narbonne seem to have been responsible for instigating the Crusades, in order to retrieve sacred texts that had been buried there, but which had been inaccessible because of first, the rule of the Romans and then of the Muslims. Once Jerusalem was conquered, a Kabalistic order of knights known as the Templars conducted excavations, and discovered the text of the *Sepher ha Bahir*, which revived the lost mystical tradition, and set off the cultural revolution of the Medieval Kabala.

Another aspect of the penetration of these Kabbalistic ideas was the heresy of the Cathars. The Cathar foothold was in the region of Toulouse, the bastion of the descendants of Guillaume, also

---

<sup>97</sup> There were two King Arthurs melded to one that have made the popular legend.

- oz

known as the family of the Guilhemids, several of whom were ardent defenders of the heresy. However, the Cathars have been idealized by numerous Illuminati propagandists as having been innocent victims of Church persecutions, but the Cathars rejected the God of the Bible, in favor of the worship of Lucifer and practiced witchcraft. It was the Cathars who influenced the heretical aspects of the Templars, for which the order was disbanded in 1307.

Part of this Kabalistic revolution was the legend of the Holy Grail, which included Cathar and Templar themes, and formulated in the region of Aquitaine, another stronghold of the Guilhemids. The Holy Grail, or *San Greal*, should have been translated as *Sang Real*, or Royal Blood, because it referred to the sacred bloodline that supposedly issued from Guillaume de Gellone, and [supposedly] ultimately King David, but which in reality, was understood to represent the descendants of the Fallen Angels [*from Mt. Hermon*], and their leader, Lucifer.

The Sinclairs were descendants of Guillaume de Gellone, through his great-great-granddaughter, Poppa of Bavaria, who married the Viking leader, Rollo Ragnvaldsson. Among Rollo's descendants was William the Conqueror of Normandy. The Sinclairs, or St. Clair, were given various other castles around France. However, they all went to England with the Conqueror. One Sinclair, though, named William, did not like the Conqueror, so with some other discontented barons, he went to Scotland and placed himself in the service of King Malcolm III of Scotland.

Malcolm III King of Scotland was the father of David I "the Saint" King of Scotland. In 1128, soon after the Council of Troyes, Hugh de Payens, the Templars' first Grand Master, met with King David I of Scotland. King David later surrounded himself with Templars, and appointed them as "the Guardians of his morals by day and night. David married the grand-daughter of Lambert II, the brother of Godefroi de Bouillon, leader of the first crusade, and the sister of William the Conqueror. Godefroi's younger brother,

Eustace III, married David's sister, Mary Scots. Their daughter married Stephen I King of England, the son Adela de Normandie, the daughter of William the Conqueror. Adela's brother, Henry I King of England, married David's sister, Editha of Scotland. Their daughter, Mathilda Empress of England, married Geoffrey V, Comte d'Anjou, whose son Henry II married Eleanor of Aquitaine.

King David granted Hugues and his knights the lands of Balantrodach, by the Firth of Forth, but now renamed 'Temple', near the site of Rosslyn. And, legend has it that, when the Templars came under trial, their leader de Molay arranged for the Templars to return to Scotland where they assisted Robert the Bruce at the Battle of Bannockburn. Robert the Bruce claimed the Scottish throne as a great-great-great-great grandson of David. Walter Stewart, the sixth High Steward of Scotland, also played an important part in the Battle of Bannockburn. Walter Stewart then married Majory, daughter of Robert the Bruce, and their son Robert II of Scotland was heir to the House of Bruce; he eventually inherited the Scottish throne after his uncle David II of Scotland died.

In Scotland, the Templars served Robert the Bruce as members of the Scots Guard, of which two prominent families were those of the Stuarts and the Sinclairs. Henry Sinclair was a supporter of Robert the Bruce, and one of his descendants, William Sinclair, designed Rosslyn Chapel, a church in the village of Roslin, replete with occult symbolism, and believed to be one of the sites where the Grail might be buried. Finally, the Sinclairs became the Hereditary Grand Masters of the Masons of Scotland.

After Queen Elizabeth died without an heir, she was succeeded by the son of Mary Queen of Scots, James Stewart I of England, also known as King James. It is for this reason that the Freemasons of the eighteenth century conspired to back the Stuart cause, after their last monarch, James II Stuart, King of England, was deposed, and replaced by William of Orange. ***The Stuart cause then became the essence of Scottish Rite Freemasonry***, which regarded



the Stuarts as the inheritors of the Templars, who had rescued the secret tradition of the East, otherwise known as the Kabalah. [*Hence British Israeltism*]

Since the late eighteenth century, however, the Illuminati have come under the leadership of the Rothschild family [*Khazar Jews*]. The founder of the dynasty, Mayer Amschel Rothschild, ordered his sons to marry only their first cousins, continuing the careful intermarrying practiced by their predecessors. However, the first exception was **Hannah**, the daughter of Amschel Mayer's son, the notorious Nathan Mayer Rothschild, who married the Rt. Hon. **Henry Fitzroy**, a direct descendant of Charles II Stuart King of England, the father of James II. More recently, however, is the great-great-great grandson of Nathan Mayer, Nathaniel Charles Jacob Rothschild, 4<sup>th</sup> Baron Rothschild, who married **Mary Serena Dunn**. The mother of Mary Serena was Lady Mary Sybil St. Clair-Erskine, who was the daughter of James Francis Harry St. Clair-Erskine, 5th Earl of Rosslyn.

*Author's Note: It seems the 18<sup>th</sup> century triumvirate of Frankists, Jesuits (Weishaupt) and the Venetian-Latin-Khazar heritage has finally come to terms with the ubiquitous Danite Merovingians to synchronize their efforts at long last. We will return to this theme after the next section. I will now finish what began as an essay on the Muslim Identity Crisis. Along the way we'll examine some Cultish activity that mimics the Catholic monstrosity and aids our completion of the mosaic.*

"These laws will withdraw one by one all the indulgences and liberties which have been permitted by the [*citizens*], and our kingdom will be distinguished by a despotism of such magnificent proportions as to be at any moment and in every place in a position to wipe out any [*citizen*] who opposes us by deed or word."

*Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion,*  
Chapter 5, *Despotism and Modern Progress*, Paragraph #2]

The gentiles are a flock of sheep, and we are their wolves. And you know what happens when the wolves get hold of the flock? .....

There is another reason also why they will close their eyes: for we shall keep promising them to give back all the liberties we have taken away as soon as we have quelled the enemies of peace and tamed all parties.....

It is not worthwhile to say anything about how long a time they will be kept waiting for this return of their liberties ....."

*Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion,*  
Chapter 11, *The Totalitarian State*, Paragraphs 4-6

Re: Beginning of *The Thirty Years War*<sup>98</sup>

"We lords, knights, deputies of Prague, Kutteneberg and other estates, together recognize in what great danger this kingdom of Bohemia has stood ever since the introduction of the hypocritical sect of Jesuits. We have, moreover, found in truth that the originators of all this mischief are the above-mentioned Jesuits, who occupy themselves in contriving how they may strengthen the Roman See and bring all kingdoms and lands under their power and might, who to this end employ the most illicit means, inflame rulers against one another, cause rebellion and unrest among the estates of countries, especially such as are of different religions, set superiors against subordinates, subordinates against superiors [in the name of "equality"] . . . Now therefore, as they are in these ways the cause of the evil state which has befallen the kingdom, they have justly merited to be no longer tolerated in the said kingdom. . . ." <sup>99</sup> (16 May 1618)

---

<sup>98</sup> Re: Holy Roman Catholic Emperor Ferdinand II : "It has been estimated that this benign [Popish] sovereign went into the world of spirits with the blood of ten millions of people on his soul... In the whole history of the German race no other sovereign ever contributed so largely to the woes of the people."

Ridpath's *Universal History*, (1901) Vol. XIII, p. 339.

<sup>99</sup> *The Power and Secret of the Jesuits*, Rene Fulop-Miller, (Garden City, New York: Garden City Publishing Co., 1930) p. 355



How I looked when I began  
this book 2006, age 57.



How I looked when I finished  
this book in 2011 ,age 62.

## PART II:

### POISON IN THE POT

“One of them went out into the fields to gather herbs and found a wild vine. He gathered some of its gourds and filled the fold of his cloak. When he returned, he cut them up into the pot of stew, though no one knew what they were. The stew was poured out for the men, but as they began to eat it, they cried out, "O man of God, there is death in the pot!" And they could not eat it. Elisha said, "Get some flour." He put it into the pot and said, "Serve it to the people to eat." And there was nothing harmful in the pot.”

(2Kings 4:38-41)

### ISLAM: THE NEW MAN

You’ll recall my discussion of *Dar ul Islam* regarding sectarianism and iconography as a tool for social engineering. What is being “engineered” is the forgetfulness of Allah in favor of Humanism and something called “freedom” or liberty, ala the *Protocols of Zion*. We shall compare this spurious interpolation of sub-human ideation to the ideal Muslim ummah.

In the midst of the European melee over the keys of Janus and Cybelle, Islam’s *New Man* began by turning Arabs away from their ancient pagan conditioning towards the polity known as the ummah of Muhammad. Nevertheless, a few generations later, like Christians and Jews and as predicted by the Prophet, Islam’s imams re-adapted Islam to the manners and customs of *Murder Inc.* with mobs composed of professional wealth alienators: i.e., sovereigns who neutralize their prophets and articles of faith with the aid of

scholiast forgers and Sicari terrorists<sup>100</sup> (Primitive Mossad) who've since refined the Judaic bent for assassination<sup>101</sup> and hypocrisy in order to enhance the continuum of the ancient Synarchist corporatocracy we face today. So far has this vain theogony progressed that the self-evident truth of its global embrace can be seen radiateing from the affected costume of *King Faisal II* of Iraq (pic), a Muslim pawn who was charmed and bribed by the House of Guelph (Windsor);<sup>102</sup> one of many such fools readily found in similar garb in the Middle East's Muslim farce:



An Arab alliance will be governed by the old Hashemite dynasty previously installed by Great Britain. Yet today, at the beginning of the 21st century, the restoration of a *Hashemite monarchy* to Iraq is being seriously propounded in American intellectual journals and strongly favored by some of the most influential and powerful policy makers in the U.S. government. "David Pryce-Jones, writing in the current issue of *National Review*, of which he is a senior editor, seriously advocates the restoration of the Hashemites. His favorite candidates are Prince

---

<sup>100</sup> Jewish Zealots who attempted to expel the Romans and their partisans from the country, even resorting to murder to attain their object. Under their cloaks they concealed "sicæ," or small daggers, whence they received their name; and at popular assemblies, especially during the pilgrimage to the Temple mount, they stabbed their enemies or those who were friendly to the Romans, lamenting ostentatiously after the deed, and thus escaping detection. The high priest Jonathan was assassinated by them. (Josephus, *Antiquities*).

<sup>101</sup> WORLD AFFAIRS BRIEF: August 27 1999 Joel M. Skousen. JFK JR. ASSASSINATION: Evidence continues to mount that JFK JR. and passengers were killed by an altitude triggered bomb planted in the tail section of the plane.

<sup>102</sup> *Guelfi, Welfen*, from *Welf, Wolf*, a family name of the dukes of Bavaria. *Ghibellini, Ghibellinen*, from *Waiblingen*, the patrimonial castle of Conrad of Hohenstaufen [of Norman cum Basque decent (*Borgia*)] in Swabia. - Comp. Ferrari, *Histoire des révolutions d'Italie, ou Guelfes et Ghibellins*, Paris, 1858, 4 vols. From the Guelphs descended the house of Brunswick and Hanover, and the royal family of England since George I, 1714.

Hassan of Jordan, uncle of the current King Abdullah II and Sharif Ali bin Feisal, a London-based banker. Pryce-Jones reflects major currents of U.S. government thinking. "David Wurmser, Middle East strategist for Undersecretary of State John Bolton, is an enthusiast for the idea. Deputy Defense Secretary Paul Wolfowitz and Under-secretary of Defense for Policy, Douglas Feith, are eager champions of his strategies. "... King Hussein of Jordan, was the most successful, well-known of the Hashemites..." It should also be noted that on his death-bed [Hussein] removed his brother, the far more Westernized Crown Prince Hassan from the succession, replacing him with his own eldest son, the current king. Now Hassan, who could not even maintain the confidence of his own brother, is being seriously touted as the man who can be the Konrad Adenauer of Iraq after Saddam is removed. "Yet this Arabian Nights pipe dream looks likely to become serious U.S. policy..."<sup>lxxvii</sup>

At right, the fool, King Feisal, supports the  
Freemason<sup>103</sup> Atatürk, a crypto-Jew.



The gemstone known as Zionism is a Guelphic contribution to the British Crown *Jewels*, as made evident Chiam Weizmann's finessing of King Feisal I. Mr. Weizmann was a Kabalist Magus as well as a B'nai B'rith Freemason and Illuminatus. The naiveté (or cunning) of the King is evident in the quoted speech:

"We Arabs... look with the deepest sympathy on the Zionist movement. Our deputation here in Paris is fully acquainted with the proposals submitted yesterday by the Zionist Organization to the Peace Conference, and we regard them as moderate and proper. We will do

<sup>103</sup> If any doubts remain about the true masters and purposes of Freemasonry, they should be removed when reviewing the Royal Arch Degree (18<sup>th</sup>): during the enactment of the Royal Arch ritual of "exaltation" of the candidate, the unambiguous lines are recited: "For the good of Masonry, generally, but the Jewish nation in particular." The subservience of Masonry to the "Jewish nation in particular" is hence made very clear.

our best, in so far as we are concerned, to help them through; we will wish the Jews a most hearty welcome home... I look forward, and my people with me look forward, to a future in which we will help you and you will help us, so that the countries in which we are mutually interested may once again take their places in the community of the civilized peoples of the world."

Emir Feisal I with the Magus, Chaim Weizmann in Syria, 1918.



Had Arabs been genuinely guided, the returning seed "welcomed home" above would have been theirs to nurture and mature while preserving Islamic Autonomy. But true to the nature of misguidance on all parts, Allah's Will was carried through *vis-à-vis* the default decree of Divine Law according to Prophecy. This in no way justifies Arab foolishness or the romantic charms of desert sheikhs such as King Feisal I and his descendents. Most have kow-towed to the British Crown and papist delegations by receiving their coin, knighthoods and regalia; have married and/or consorted with their women and cooperated continually with the *Rex Deus* scheme even as I write. Arabs have not won any war against Britain's *Jewel* because they've neither desired nor prepared sufficiently for success and are also deeply complicit in Palestinian persecutions.

Bearing in mind the qadar of Divine Law, I therefore imagine Islam's astounding ascent to Empire after the serial Caliphasesides was far more than an earthly reward reaped by victorious dysfunctionaries and icon-compromised vassals. To comprehend this thesis, *taffakur* is required rather than the standard Catholic *rosary-dikhr* or impressive scholarship in the Jesuit mold; the former is *religious* posturing rather than practical spiritual seeking and the latter is Tavistockian cum Fordham-Georgetown-U-et alia fellows who have seen to it that history – and now Islam – is presented to

the world from *their* reductionist-revisionist perspective for Occidental (i.e. papist) advantage; replete with *ism* catechisms and canted translations of Al'Qur'an. And don't commend their exposition of Columbus as a crypto-Jew as the sacrifice of a dead hero is no sacrifice at all.

Notwithstanding the wondrous morality exhibited by common citizens and numerous imams, fratricidal-regicide remained institutionalized as the Caliphate's worldly fortune, along with various sub-human proclivities and sinister gauntlets that provided gynaeceums for superfluous wives and sex slaves, profitable thrall markets, traditional rapine by opportunists, as well as fraternities of soothsayers, charm makers and reprobate jinn. A series of magnificent usurpers placed themselves on gilded pedestals as did honest pagan and dishonest crypto-pagan competitors during the ensuing 1400 odd years of suspect stewardship. Eloquent apologists ala ibn Taymiyyah et alia gave the serial impostors *authenticity-life-support* therapy somewhat in the Catholic style, while pious artisans and scientists erected the doomed glory of fabricated myth, and most felt good about the remarkable façades! Successive generations of eulogists strayed further while monarchial patrons—with exceptions such as Sala'u'din (a Kurd) practiced the genteel art of perfected dissipation with all the trappings of Persian opulence and Grail-like romantic drivel.

Another British pawn on the Guelphic Chessboard;  
preparing the world stage for their *Rex Deus Messiah*





(Right) Emir Faisal's delegation at Versailles, during the Paris Peace Conference of 1919. Left to right: Rustum Haidar, Nuri as-Said, Prince Faisal, Captain Pisani (behind Faisal), T. E. Lawrence, Faisal's black slave (name unknown), Captain Hassan Khadri.

In the meantime, and by God's mercy, an honest Islam spread and reached the reverent heart of many a humble soul by virtue of the un-impeachable Qur'an and its worthy servants—may peace be upon them all and, for a brief moment, the Catholic apostasy remained confined to Europa's skirts. This is my singular 'nut-shell' summation of the Muslim saga, excluding, of course, the magnified glory days that everyone wants to fawn over as an opiate for the present ignominy.

What has passed and now stands as 'Islamic' polity and governance is a poisoned pot of moribund impostors perniciously contaminated with divisive parochialisms that are capably manipulated by special interest groups—i.e., *khassa* oligarchies of *Synarchists* and *Musselman* retainers posturing as hanif Muslims such as the Muslim League, et alia. This sectarian inflexibility and gangster-governance indefatigably resists the grace of supra-natural remedies that would restore *siyasa diniya*.

#### THE DEMISE OF *SIYASA DINIYA*

The epistemological priority of *Siyasa diniya* is that "this world alone is not man's goal, for it is altogether useless and vain, since its end is death and destruction. God says; "Do you think that we created you for sport?" (Sura XXIII, 117). What is intended of man is his religion, which lets him attain happiness in the Hereafter as the way of God... "The laws came which placed an obligation upon him in all his affairs, like service of God, trade and commerce, including rule (*mulk*) which is natural for human association, so that they (the laws) lead the rule towards the ways of God and everything is within the reach and range of the Sharia" (Rosenthal 1988 p 101) <sup>lxxviii</sup>...

Post-Modernism denies the possibility of meta-history<sup>104</sup> because of the inherent incapacity of the Enlightenment's discourse about rationality to provide absolute, objective, universal and a-historical criterion. In the Post-Modern discourse there are no epistemological grounds for the evaluation of history. We are thus left with a stark choice. We are forced to accept the anti-foundationalist, non-essentialist post-modern ungroundedness of the human being, whose rational capacity is historically specific and culturally determined. The epistemological corollary of this conception of reason (which lacks ultimate objectivity), is to accept the world as it is. Post-Modernism cannot provide a basis for confronting oppression and *injustice for Post-Modernism offers no arguments, no critical resources or validating grounds for perceiving anything as inherently unjust and oppressive [a Jesuit triumph]*. On the other hand we can revert to the anti-modern epistemological domain of revelational authority. Khaldunian analysis reveals that this is cultural specific historically.<sup>105</sup>

As it is presently, deviants preserve a disaster-prone *siyasa aqliya* or 'Government by Reason': the legacy of Occidental Humanism and Illuminism's Freemasonic iconography—the latter being entirely under the auspice of Hermetics directed by papist syncretism as prophesied in the *Book of Revelations* that clearly

---

<sup>104</sup> Metahistory is the overarching narrative or 'grand récit' that gives order and meaning to the historical record, especially in the large-scale philosophies of history of writers such as Hegel, Marx, or Spencer. See: Hayden White, *Metahistory: The Historical Imagination in Nineteenth-Century Europe*, 1973 - ISBN 0-8018-1761-7

<sup>105</sup> Imam Ibn-e-Khaldun's distinction between (government based on *siyasa diniya* (God's revealed law), and *siyasa aqliya* (government based on political laws made by rational man) is also important in understanding the epistemological priority of the Quran and the Sunnah over human rationality in his system. Rosenthal acknowledges that, "Ibn Khaldun leaves no doubt that the law of the prophetic lawgiver is best and is superior to that of the human lawgiver, who is guided only by his reason" (Rosenthal 1988 p 100). Abdul Wahab Suri, Dept. of Philosophy, Univ. of Karchi, "The Possibility of Meta-History"; Pub. in *Market Forces*, January, 2007 Vol. 2 No. 4

describes the Orwellian ‘one mind’ credo of ‘Big Brother’ as prophesied on both sides of the truth divide. As distasteful as this conclusion is, my opening statements regarding self-evident truth indicate there is no compromise between God’s Way or *The Way of Iblis* because no alternative exists. The Humanist *Man’s Way* does not really exist as an alternative path of dignity to be emulated by those who seek God, as it is simply one of several paths to hell trod by idolaters who’ve remained susceptible to Pan’s Piping and crooners like “Ol’ Blue Eyes.”<sup>106</sup>

I’ve talked privately with not a few Imams of no small significance who’ve referred to the present ummah and ulama as metaphysically comatose or even ‘dead’; one of whom – an eminent Malaysian banker – confessed that every ‘Muslim’ politician he’d ever had commerce with was a “bold faced liar.” Such is the estate of the present Muslim Polity; though I prefer the term “sleepwalker” or psy-comatrons as a more scientific description of the spiritual malady. Therefore, the post-modern irony and dilemma – following installation of Orientalized Monarchs with Jacobin recitals of the Freemasonic paean of liberty’s “Madonna Sirens” with democractic-cum-feminist-cum-libertarian illusions – is that the ummah absents itself from authentic Islamic governance yet plainly reveres the *élan vitae* that permeated the nascent polity’s collective along with its vigilant consciousness: the very dynamism that caused the *Seerah* to prosper in the Revelations of Allah (SWT) that ushered the *qadar* of blessing and divine protection (*as-Sakinah*).

Indeed, “Where is the God of Mohammad?” is a common query amongst inmates of *Dar ul Islam*’s ramshackle hospice. But under debilitating conditions treated by toxic allopathic remedies<sup>107</sup>

---

<sup>106</sup> Frank Sinatra: *My Way*

<sup>107</sup> Allopathy: the treatment of disease by conventional means, i.e. with drugs having effects opposite to the symptoms, and stems from a purely rational and materially based scientific method, as opposed to Homoeopathy and Natureopathy

causing meta-physical narcosis along with dimwitted pugnacious shepherds, how can the ummah recover potency enough to identify and protect itself with functional certainty as the ordained *New Man* prophesied in the Torah?

The scepter shall not pass from Judah nor a lawgiver from between his feet *until the coming of ShlÖh* [i.e. *Shiloh*, meaning “he to whom it belongs”].<sup>lxxix</sup> “... and ye [Israel, the ummah of Prophet Jacob] shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen: for the Lord God shall slay thee, and call his servants by another name, and invite or summon his servants (chosen) by the **next man of renown** ... [i.e. ‘authority.’ or ‘by another authority’]. (Gen 49:10 - Isaiah 65:15)

The *New Man* (Allah’s vice-gerent as a polity), according to these prophets and Musa<sup>lxxx</sup> (pbut) cannot be Isa’s ummah as the latter represented a Judaic remnant awaiting the *Parakletos* (*ShlÖh*), i.e. Ahmad (pbuh) as the Prophet and ummah (polity) ‘to whom the scepter belonged’.<sup>108</sup>

As the *New Man* or Vicegerent of God’s Kingdom in the earth, how can Mohammad’s well-prophesied ummah live profitably if it is rent asunder by sects, psy-comatized by Humnaism’s call for ecumenical tolerance of its enemies, and thus severed from the metaphysical head of authentic governance (divine guidance)? As it is, our leadership is possessed by

- (1) decaying dynasties in synarchy with Western Knight Errants;
- (2) vain glorious religious impositions; and

---

whose effects stimulate the body’s inherent defenses. Here the allegory refers to the many *isms* spawned by Humanism which are anathema to hanif monotheism.

<sup>108</sup> See: *Trinity, The Metamorphosis of Myth* for a complete dissertation.

- (3) well-closeted hoodlums financed by “respectable” facilities that break every rule espoused by the Prophet (pbuh),

Hence, Islamic States are materialist entities or failed ‘Divinity States’ such as Pakistan that invite the *qadar* of chastisement as confirmed by the multiple arcs of present discomfiture and perplexity. The Great Khan’s temperament was surely not the cause of Baghdad’s suffering his displeasure as a precedent for the current re-rendering. I posit therefore, that contemporary humiliations are due to similar if not worse crimes of pride and neglect.

## PROTOCOLS OF CRONYISM:

### Flagship Malaysia

For centuries this poisoned-pot-misguidance has steered the ummah. Unfortunately the antidote cum buffer or ‘flour’ of traditional discourse (genuine Islamic knowledge and application) was never practically sustained with regards to socially responsible institutions in the building the *New Man’s* house or *Dar ul Islam*. Indeed, eternal death (i.e., perpetual separation from Allah) – especially for leaders who “lie to their people” – remains in the stew. Nevertheless, and despite overwhelming evidence to the contrary, some presently claim a renaissance reflecting by-gone grandeur. I suspect that some writers are disinfor-mation agents ala Fordham and Georgetown<sup>109</sup> *et alia*, or naïve idealists. The self-evident truth is that the glory of Islam cannot be manifest by extravagance or religious mania, or impressively toothless rhetoric at papist sponsored cum attended dialogues, or melodious Qu’ranic recitations, or awesome costumes with Masonic regalia or, most especially, Mystery Religion architecture such as Malaysia’s

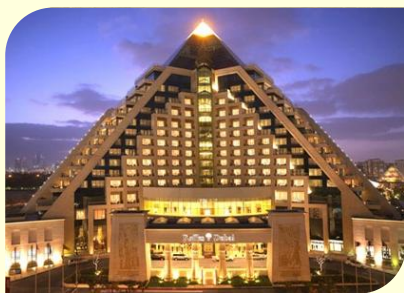
---

<sup>109</sup> Jesuit Strongholds

Petronas Towers or the Wafi Temple dedicated to Pharaoh's vanity in Dubai. The former is a matchless public display of a Masonic altar, complete with (a) columns of Boaz and Joachim; (b) a Luciferian compass and (c) Pharaoh's Obelisk and Pyramid as the Public bank with its 'All Seeing Eye' of horus above the main entrance dead center across the promenade actually masquerading as an Islamic bank – and this is not to mention UMNO's massive scale of political corruption<sup>lxxxii</sup> and generic platforms for hedonism hosted by Malays:



“We also managed to take in KL's Saturday night club scene; impressing ourselves with our ability to stay up past 10 o'clock. Heading out, we told our cabby to take us to the most popular dance place in town. After confirming our marital status, he explained it would be a bit of a drive, since *the clubs near the tourist areas are geared towards groups of vacationing Middle Eastern men with eastern bloc, Thai and Malaysian prostitutes who cater to them.* "Go long," we agreed, before chatting him up about the pedagogical irony of a Muslim



country that tolerates sex tourism from Arab nations, but whose National Fatwa Council had that same day (literally) issued a fatwa banning Muslims from practicing Yoga for the stated reason that it is the first step on a slippery slope towards poly-theism.”<sup>110</sup>

Wafi Shrine (Hotel) to Pharaoh in Dubai, filled with idols...

<sup>110</sup> Online posting from anonymous tourist, Dec 2008

God forbids this is Islam as Islam is manifest only when egalitarian principles of justice and social propriety with the protection and enforcement of chastity are routinely practiced according to Divine Law. Permitting your daughters to service “tourists” and Malay beurocrats under exhalted Freemasonic night lights is hardly the Sunnah.<sup>111</sup> The assabiyah of this ‘Malay Style’ Islamic flagship of pluralism entertains well-heeled tribal charlatans who proudly promote Freemasonic flags and imposing altars that honor Shaitan’s Mysteries and China’s Dragoneers while permitting big-bellied Arabs to roam KL’s *Triad Center* and prey on women – supposedly under Malay protection – as if it were one of Bangkok’s Red Light Districts for R&R. And this occurs as religious hall monitors look for kids drinking beer and holding hands while police hound honest citizens for traffic violations, tow cars for profit, collect enormous tolls for private corporations on public highways as Immigration Officers solicit bribes from vulnerable indindentured servants (mostly Indonesian slaves, in the grand old British fashion ala King George).

I suspect Hadrat Umar would take a rather dim view of the charade but most likely he’d be arrested by ISA protected elitists should he verbalize the required remedies; especially since ecumenically mesmorized functionaries (Alim) follow the Pope’s agenda on Secular Humanism and the Deist creed honoring the World Council of Churches’ viz a modernist’s *Dictatus Papae*. Hence, the suitably neutralized *Shura* avoids critizing both injustice and its captains at all costs ala the unwritten – but well understood – *Protocols of Cronyism*. This is hardly surprising as the privileged of this country’s Merdeka Gang – many of whom were educated in *Catholic Schools* run by Jesuits or the Jesuit trained – would hardly

---

<sup>111</sup> I have this on the authority of an Ustaz assigned to a major Governmental Dakwah Insitution that is responsible for the rehabilitation of “many” such daughters of the soil. This “Dakwah” insititute has been under Freemasonic auspices (including Chief Ministers) for decades.

have stood in the ranks with real men like Hadrat Umar. This indictment is firmly witnessed by Professor Chandra Muzaffar:

These men,<sup>112</sup> at the helm of our [Malay] society, *were not imbued with an Islamic worldview* as such: the Tunku, Tun Razak and Tun Ismail—the whole lot of them. Therefore, I do not think this notion of citizenship was influenced by Islam in that sense. As Muslims, they may have been conscious of certain elements of religion but one gets the impression from the notion of religion in Malaysia in the first ten or twelve years [following Merdeka], that what they had in mind was a ceremonial, symbolic notion of Islam [in other words, *iconography*]; i.e., Islam associated with *ceremonies and symbols*. That was their notion of Islam. Thus, *I do not think that Islam as such played a very big role in shaping their worldview...*<sup>113</sup>

Oh? — Hmmm... and why not? This assessment by a leading scholar and political analyst—non-Malay of course—when added to the Towers of woe pictured above should move all sincere ‘Malaysian’ Muslims to tears and prayer mats in order to beg Allah’s forgiveness for the kampong silliness and grave neglect of *akhira*—for all Malays must answer for these insults to Heaven and the Prophet they “say” they love. Notice that Prof. Muzaffar is careful not to touch the sacred stones of this blasphemy too harshly and thus holds his tongue regarding the roots of the idolatry. Perhaps he is actually unaware? Nevertheless dear reader, be advised that symbolism (iconography) is the mainstay magic of psychic manipulation as utilized by Catholics and Freemasons, and

---

<sup>112</sup> Post-Colonial Cronies in my view, since they were clearly controlled and outwitted by the British – especially regarding the Patani Kingdom – and their children still are. - oz

<sup>113</sup> Islam and the Future of Inter-Ethnic Relations in Malaysia; A public lecture delivered on 11 June 2008 at the Institute of Strategic and International Studies (ISIS) Malaysia — Reprint, *Occasional Papers*, IAIS, (Oct 2009) which I had the pleasure and priveledge of editing.



Merovingians and consorting Muslim sectarians and has been for centuries in order to psycomatize their charges towards compliance with heedlessness or fearful subservience, both of which are in great evidence in Malaysia's showpiece of "moderate" Islam. This is exactly why Hanif Monotheism forbids iconography! If you're a Malay reader of this grave indictment and didn't know or don't really care, remember: Ignorance serves evil and apathy aids wickedness, either of which makes you as culpable as the perpetrators. Remember also that there is no debate in the grave, not that it matters *then*. Therefore, considering

- (1) the separation of Shura from Muslim executive authorities (the Freemasonic ploy);
- (2) the genesis and posterity of murderous sectarian brawlers;
- (3) the tribal proclivities of present regimes;
- (4) the impressive overall ignorance of the ummah;
- (5) the plutocratic dissipation and decline of the ummah to its present 'undeveloped' status of metaphysical immaturity engendering cowards, academic mimes, economic slaves, chauvinist womanizers<sup>114</sup> and ignorant maniacs with AK 47s and explosive zealotry;

---

<sup>114</sup> I am informed by the same Government sponsored Ustaz (Malay Religious Authority) in KL (Oct 2009) that only 50% of Malays are marrying while their divorce rate approaches 80%. Their men are committing zina or marrying and divorcing at will – which is the Western pattern of serial polygamy – and their women are left wonton, neglected, patronized, humiliated, oppressed, deeply disturbed and resentful. Hence, he says the younger generation of Malay women flocks to night clubs in KL's *Arab Town* et alia – under Triad auspice – where government workers (Malay men) also attend to their favors—not to mention massage parlours disguised as Health Clubs. The young Ustaz is personally burdened with mountains of social dysfunction and the responsibility for more than 800 *abandoned women* for whom he can find no qualified Muslim spouse. He is further victimized by superiors – his president is a Freemason – who are under

- (6) the disunity and contagion infused by *agents provocateur* and narcotizing-immoral media with antithetical cultural norms; not to mention rampant perderast sodomy and heterosexual fornication and incest in certain quarters of the ummah;

all of which necessarily obviate any restitution of the *Glory of Islam*—I’d say the claim for an Islamic Renaissance is ludicrous; especially on recalling my reading of Ibn Khaldun. Even the promise of *Islam Hadhari* (now replaced by a NWO jingle) is daunted under the onslaught of these un-Islamic *forces majeure* with their calls for unity under the slogan “One Malaysia” which is nought but a siren’s call from indigenous masters of Pan’s piping. Furthermore, if one admits that the glory of ‘Islam Past’ was patently *not* divinely governed towards lasting success, Hadhari’s prospects, though noble, diminish even further as the ancient errors remain uncorrected and magnified.

#### Malaysian Freemasons, Kuching (2008-9)



---

sanction *not to disclose this dreadful embarrassment* or take consequent measures to provide solutions. I, on the underhand, am under sanction from Allah. There is an everlasting difference between the two auspices.

---

## THE ROOTS OF INSTITUTIONAL INSAN

Notwithstanding astonishing anecdotes of divine blessing from Islamia's communities and individuals, which Christians may also claim, what is unknown to Muslim pedestrians is that, in addition to influences from Illuminati Orientalists, for centuries the Qur'an, Sunnah and Sirah (*Seerah*) of our Prophet were/are subjected to apologetics and speculations in veiled support of materialism ala the notorious Abdullah ibn Maymun and a host of similar babblers. This occurred and occurs while the amma lay in the squalor of deliberate campaigns to keep them psy-comatized and ignorant. This neglect included:

- passing over women and
- rather vigilant hadith wars, which, for the most part, served to obscure the simplicity of divine law in order to excuse opulence, extra-judicial excess and the continuance of revolting male chauvinism.<sup>115</sup>

To substantiate these indictments as more than just an opinion from a scribe at risk, I offer the following reports that qualify the described sects as Jesuitical:

### Abdullah ibn Maymun's Protocols<sup>116</sup>

1. to link together into one body the vanquished and the conquerors;

---

<sup>115</sup> Fazlur Rahman convincingly reveals that many hadith, even among those considered 'reliable', are corrupted by a political bias that attempted to create a 'middle Islam' with the so called 'orthodox' (Sunni) perspective in ascendancy. As such, the entire field of hadith research and subsequent application should be re-evaluated in light of his observation. See: *Hadith and Sunnah-Ideals and Realities*, compiled and edited by P.K. Koya, Islamic Book Trust, KL, 1996.

<sup>116</sup> These same principles remain effectively practiced by global occult fellowships to this day, including Freemasons and Jesuits in particular.

2. to unite in the form of a *vast secret society* with many *degrees of initiation*: 1) free-thinkers who regarded religion only as curb for the people, and 2) bigots of all sects;
3. to make tools of believers in order to give power to skeptics; to induce conquerors to overturn the empires they had founded;
4. to build up a party, numerous, compact, and disciplined, which in due time would give the throne, if not to himself, at least to his descendants.

Reinhart Dozy, *Spanish Islam*, Eng. trans., pp. 404

They proceeded to the admission and initiation of new proselytes only by degrees and with great reserve; for, as the sect had at the same time a political object and ambitions, its interest was above all to have a great number of partisans in all places and in all classes of society. It was necessary therefore to suit themselves to the character, the temperament, and the prejudices of the greater number; what one revealed to some would have revolted others and alienated for ever spirits less bold and consciences more easily alarmed.

Silvestre de Sacy,  
*Mémoires sur la Dynastie des Assassins*, Vol. IV. (1818).

The ulama could insist for their privileged position on the pretext of ignorance of the community... meaning that political elitism in the medieval fold had realized that the power-knowledge ascendancy could be maintained on the avowed ignorance of the community [*just like good Catholic ecclesiarchs*]... thus:

- the traditional Islamic social contract was essentially a marriage of convenience between the ruler and the ulama. ‘The ruler gained legitimacy, the ulama acquired status. The people, by contrast, got precious little...

- The community which has been reared in an ethos of political passivity, economic deprivation and ignorance has fostered illegitimate political rule with an avowed public nihilism.

All of this culminated in the political and economic decline in evidence today. Hafiz Wabba witnessed almost universal illiteracy in Saudi Arabia at the beginning of the [20th] century. If there was any education, it was in the hands of the *Whahabi ulama*, who confined it to the study of religion and interpretation of Shariah... in June 1930, the Nejdi ulama met in Mecca for a large scale protest against the Ministry of Education, on the ground that its curriculum included drawing, foreign languages and geography, the last with its concomitant theory of the rotation of a spherical earth ... as a result, [except] for the Hijaz, education elsewhere remained a defacto monopoly of the ulama... Islamic societies, despite early promises, degenerated into despotic rule, irrationalism and ‘public-policy’ nihilism.

- Transcendentalism, otherworldliness, moral overtone and neglect of public interest bereft Medieval states of the possibility of evolving a system of check and balance (institutions of accountability) ...
- Finding intellectualism demeaning, the inseparability of knowledge and prosperity hardly got recognition... such societal preference failed to create an image of a better life in abysmal ignorance... Ibn Khaldun reached a rather dire conclusion:
- Civilization and its well being and business property depend on productivity and people, effort in all directions in their own interest and profit. When people no longer do business in order to make a living, and they cease all gainful activity, the business of civilization slumps and everything decays.

- Dr. S.M.A. Sayeed, *The Myth of Authenticity*,  
A Study in Islamic Fundamentalism, 1999 pp. 323. 70, 351

Beginning within a few decades after the Prophet, and by the 11<sup>th</sup> Century, almost each and every principle established by the Qur’an and the Prophet—confirming the rights and status of women... had been to a greater or lesser extent negated.” — “By the early 20<sup>th</sup> Century, the ummah had been reconstituted as a series of nation-states based on the

European models, not only in the political, but also in the legal, educational, economic and other spheres... placed in the hands of secular oriented elements... nurtured by the former colonial powers... A disjuncture exists between theory and practice that dominates the political process... the overall condition of democracy and human rights in the Muslim world in general, and especially at the official and government levels of its Arab core is truly dismal.”

- Prof. Muddhatir'Abd AlRahim,

*The Human Rights Tradition in Islam*, Praeger, 2005 p. 70, 114

From The Land of Al'Bana's misguided *confrateri* I offer the following odious report which is readily multiplied when one considers the horrors of female circumcisions these post-modern brutes still perpetrate:

Al Hawamdiya used to be famous in the past for its sugar factory, now it has become notorious for its girls, who have become like golden chicks for their parents who use their bodies in shady marriages with rich Arabs,” said Wael Karam, chairman of the board of the Menf Association for Development, a local non-governmental organization. Mr Karam cited one case he found particularly shocking: “A father of a girl named Iman, 17, has made her marry 10 rich Arab men already. He didn't mind her moving from one man to the other as long as he was being paid in advance for each of these ‘marriages’, which is done under the pretence of keeping with law and religion.

A recent study by Menf found that 40,000 underage and young girls have been “wed” in tourism marriages in Egypt since 2006, which has resulted in the birth of 150,000 children. Ms Khattab said the “husbands” rarely recognize the children from these marriages and more often than not return to their home countries, never to see the girl or the child again.

This is so disgraceful to Egyptian women and Egypt,” Magdi Afify, a member of the Shura Council, parliament's upper house, said at a press conference held by Menf on Saturday to launch a parallel campaign against the “dangers of touristic marriage in Egypt.” “The practices these men are involved in amount to rape and should be punished as such, by death sentence. “They are not only tarnishing Egypt's image,

they are causing the spread of vice, as many of the 40,000 women involved in these deals are potential prostitutes in the making. This is a very serious issue. The issue has to do with economic circumstances,” said the human rights lawyer Mohammed Abdullah Khalil. “For a father to sell his daughter, and a girl to sell her body, it’s very similar to illegal immigration, where the youth are so desperate they sell everything they have and take the risk even though there’s a 90 per cent possibility they will drown in the sea, just to escape poverty.

Amina Shafiq, a veteran journalist and a member of the National Council for Women who also attended the Menf conference, agreed. “Had we managed to eliminate dire poverty, those fathers would never have thought of selling their daughters like this, and the rich Arab tourists wouldn’t have approached them,” she said.

“Outcry in Egypt over ‘Marriage Tourism’” by Nadia Abou el Magd,  
*Foreign Correspondent*, August 17, 2009

Similar practices are carried on in Indonesia’s impoverished realms, many of which idolize the romanticized Ikwani heritage. Well then, if the Salafi cum Whahabi Wali’s were so piously correct and ever so righteous, would these crimes continue without restraint? Would such deeds and observations be offered by valid witnesses if Islam had remained *rightly guided in the land of its origin*, or if the so-called ‘Ikwan’ were divinely authorized reformers?

The points I’ve put forward are therefore admissible, for if it were otherwise, Muslims would have maintained and promulgated their identity as the *New Man* with autonomous supremacy vis-à-vis God’s help and protection as supra-naturally guaranteed by Allah (SWT). They would have achieved this by holding fast to the practice of divine law; especially now, after three generations of much touted Salafi Reforms. The same may be said for other failed-monotheist polities.

Like all imperial enterprises subject to sub-human pursuits, Muslim leaders became slaves to divisive passions and pride despite their being once hammered to mush by the Mongols. The sub-human inclinations persisted and, in addition to Maymun’s

treacherous cliques, were later subjected to supplementary sedition under auspice of Cabalist *Mystery Religions* espoused by Freemasons who now and unknowingly—for the greater percentage of them—represent the Dais of Europa’s “Black Nobility,” a term rarely used by politically-correct historians and University pundits who’ve been cowed by the co-adjutors of Arthurian *Round Tables* sponsored by *Merlinized Shylocks*—so easily are Muslim alim and Imams duped and/or bribed in true Patrician style!

Under this well disguised and—as this and other tomes reveal—professionally conducted misdirection, during the last two hundred odd years the ummah degenerated further, doing little more than devolving another extraordinary civilization trampled under the feet of history’s doleful mammoth according to the inverse determinants (*qadar*)<sup>117</sup> of Allah’s Sunnah:

They took flight from the truth because of their *arrogance* in the land and their *plotting of evil* ... can they expect anything else but the Sunnah (way of dealing) of the people of old? So *no change* will you find in Allah’s Sunnah, and no turning off will you find in Allah’s Sunnah. [Sura 35: 43]

As the Trinitarian Apostasy and Mystery Religions re-emerged with a new wardrobe *vis-à-vis* Freemasonry and Maymun’s secret societies in the lands of Ibrahim, in order to protect Khassa annuities the *insan* was Institutionalized and apologized for or ignored by experts of piously draped rhetoric who scented and propped the psy-comatized cadaver, then swaddled it with embroidered shrouds of vain ritual despite the unholy stench of the Enlightenment’s sanctimonious decay. And yes, there were a few half-hearted campaigns to erase the basxxxds, but look who replaced them and how the boy scouts of Pharaoh’s Creed, Golf and

---

<sup>117</sup> The two determinants (*qadar*) of Divine Law that govern our existence establish unavoidable conditions and consequences for good and evil (i.e. Benefit and Harm) or blessing or cursing; each being a correlative inverse of the other.



Rotary Clubs have rebounded. My official *adab* suffers a slight misalignment as I adjust to Muslimhood, and as I have reserved romance for my wife, I will offer you a much kinder assessment:

The corruption of (Islam's) religious leaders, who were expected to be the spiritual force and regeneration, is the last step in the process of decay of a community. The natural path their corruption takes is the easy conscience by which they come to *compromise truth* with the wayward whims either of the rich or of the community at large [public opinion].

Fazlur Rahman: 1989, *Major Themes of the Qur'an*

Under the spell of 'Consensus Building' mesmerisms (slogans) or readily accessible machine guns and bombs, most psy-comatized bricks don't realize or admit the embarrassing diagnosis, and the majority has succumbed to apathy administered by narcosis-propaganda campaigns such as "One Malaysia" – "One World" or "One Jerusalem." Even so, benighted analysts preach an impending *global regeneration* of the stinking carcass. Histrionic sermons, canted lectures, political porridge, recycled dissertations and boorish kutbahs resound as women – who can't find qualified husbands – are herded *away* from the Masjid to beauty contests or shops for fashionable hijabs while children worship warbling idol-idiot and dead pagan heroes as they hypnotically fawn over Shaitan's multi-media while 'business-as-usual' Sheiks hide their abominations and *multi-haj* executives distribute the alms of Iblis after consulting his sub-specialists in London, Wash. D.C., Malta, Rome, Paris and mansions in Southern California!<sup>lxxxii</sup>

Though a recent convert, I'm not the least bit perplexed by Maymun's Protocols or the past and present events they have spawned! I've read what passes for history in our universities as well as its un-read revisions and supplements, which include espionage narrations; the occult archives and Black Arts manuals; and these are in addition to the metaphysical sciences of Anthroposophy, Theosophy, Illuminism, Freemasonry and

Hermetic Theurgy, Islam's multi-faceted history and the grossly interpolated Judeo-Christian Scriptures. Furthermore, I've examined the Hadith and Al'Qur'an in English and thank God for the precious men and women who labored faithfully to make the greatest revelation of God available to these sore mono-lingual eyes!

The latter books predict the current state of affairs and clearly articulate that it immediately precedes the Hour of Doom! The conclusion I draw is that Iblis has done an excellent job of preparing Muslims for the same messianic feast to which he's invited his mountebanks and slaves of the *New World Order*. If you take issue that's fine and by all means, enjoy the gala while it lasts. But for those who would appreciate a more comprehensive perspective for present and past human events, I invite you to entertain the rest of this tome and its older siblings in which I've woven a Khaldunian panorama of institutional heedlessness, of abject sinfulness and Muslim submission to the encroachment of mankind's enemies.<sup>lxxxiii</sup>

## SAVE THE SEED

“... the solution is to encourage the growth of mature Islamic intellectualism.”

Mohamad Asri Zainul Abidin, former Perlis Mufti<sup>118</sup>

The key word is ‘mature’. At present Muslims are confronted with the self-centered ruminations of an adolescent conformity to expediency. If Islamia's institutions of education have a divine mission, I believe it is the resuscitation of truth and courage rather than the revival of its *past-glory* corpse. Allah (SWT) will take care of the cadaver's top-rotting saprophytic sycophants soon

---

<sup>118</sup> A man under censure by Government sponsored “Religious Police”

enough and nobody knows the when, how, who or where of it to my knowledge! Notwithstanding the fact of this impending doom, to continue nursing the present psy-coma with impotent dialogues is surely naïve’—bearing in mind that the Sahabah backed their words with holy gauntlets and capable right arms rather than tolerance for wickedness and the ghastly obsequiousness of present Muslim Academia.

According to the group’s [Officer’s Christian Fellowship] current executive director, retired Air Force Lt. Gen. Bruce L. Fister, the “global war on terror” – to which Obama has committed 17,000 new troops in Afghanistan – is “a spiritual battle of the highest magnitude... continually confronting an implacable, powerful foe who hates us and eagerly seeks to destroy us.” lxxxiv

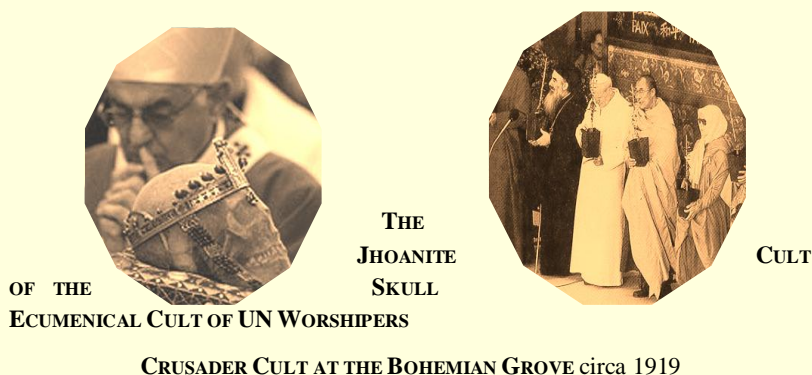
Make no mistake; Muslims are at war with Zeitgeist-bent crusaders who are not deterred by milksop scholiasts, fawning functionaries, turbaned madmen with gunny-sacked women, bombs and ‘*Allah-Akbar bullets*’ or RPGs. Furthermore [compromised leaders should take note of this warning], these Crusaders and their Lombardian Masters will not honor any secret Alliance unless it favors and furthers their hegemonic scheme and/or until such time as the honoree becomes expendable—bearing also in mind that all men are expendable to Iblis.



It is time to waken from this shameful stupor and pull as many out of sectarian pits as Allah permits; a time for action, prayer and patience but most importantly for repentance: a process that begins with leadership and requires much *tafakkur* if our placement in *Dar-ul-Islam* is to be effective. If the Malay leadership were to repent and set a correct example, Allah would grant His refuge to their nation and allies; as it is however, Prof. Muzaffar once again sums it up:

If there is corruption, abuse of power, if we have veered away from principles and values that are there, it's largely because of leadership, and we are not talking of any particular person, a particular group of leaders... It is a phenomenon that expresses itself at all levels and in different sectors of [Malay] society... We can't talk about accountability and fighting corruption when a lot of Muslims in positions of power are neither accountable nor honest.<sup>119</sup>

It is surely not a time for 'business as usual'—that craven apathetic status which *fondi-Synarchists* desire for psychotronic slaves. It is time for NGO Ark Construction Companies to *Save the Seed* as in the day of Prophet Noah (pbuh);<sup>120</sup> a time for innovative strategies and *taquiyah*; a time to identify who we are and where we fit amongst the blessed *minority* who represent the authentic *House of God*; a time to forthrightly absent ourselves—as commanded by Allah—from un-bricked impostors who've "split up their religion" and pose as the *New Man*.



<sup>119</sup> Occasional Papers, IAIS, op cit

<sup>120</sup> Isa [Jesus] prophesied that the end times will be no different from the days of Noah. If you follow the Hebrew discussions between Noah and God as recorded in the Torah, you will find that the entire purpose of the inundation of greater Mesopotamia, was to preserve the prophetic seed and establish the principle of 'Seedtime & Harvest' as a practical necessity for doctrinal revision and the revealed divine purpose. Of course this requires cyclical catastrophe.



## ECUMENICISM

Disguised as “Pluralism” – ecumenicism is another Jesuit inspired attempt to impute the NWO’s iconic-socialism as an exoteric-esoteric device of mesmerism to complement the misguidance of Freemasonry and related cults. All such efforts, including ‘Peace Conferences’ facilitate the *New Economic Imperialism* of global Tyranny; thus making it easier to manage conditioned slaves under compliant middle management conformists on either side of the Nile and greater ponds with the principles of Isis and Horus.

As a bridge to the next two chapters, I offer the following remarks on Jesuits by *ex-Jesuits* who lived long enough to tell a few tales before it was too late for further confessions. But first, a few remarks about their founder, Ignatius Loyola.

It is without question that he was a mystic deviant idolator of the Basque mother goddess – *Mari* or Mary – a son of Basque nobility (and probably Maranos) and a Gnostic *Alumbrados* of the Hermetic stream (devout ascetic extremist or *Illuminatus*) as well as

a genius papist conspirator and leader of the Catholic Counter-Reformation. That he was a Maranos Jew and Merovingian is sound speculation without firm historicity, although Babara Aho, Livingston and a few others disagree. Nevertheless, that he is personally responsible for the ongoing genocide of millions whom the Cult of Rome disdains is an absolute fact of white-washed Catholic history; and that his “Sons of Loyola” are the most cunningly wicked of men and greatest of hypocrites ever to claim the cross of *Cain’s Creed* is without doubt. Indeed, they are the Praetorian Guard of Lucifer.

From a *Basque* noble family, Ignatius Loyola was initially a knight... He claimed to have *seen a vision of the Virgin Mary and baby Jesus* at the shrine of Our Lady of Montserrat, *while living as a hermit* in a cave at nearby Manresa [central Spain]. He [Loyola] is the Patron Saint of the Basques.

What is more interesting is that his sponsor and successor was most likely Merovingian:

*Francesco Borgia de Candia d'Aragon* was born "within the Duchy of Gandia, Valencia on October 28, 1510. He was the son of Juan de Borgia, the 3rd Duke of Gandia and Joana of Aragon, daughter of Alfonso of Aragon, Archbishop of Zaragoza, who, in turn, was the illegitimate son of Ferdinand the Catholic (King Ferdinand II of Aragon) and his mistress Aldonza Ruiz de Iborra y Alemany. Francis was also the paternal great-grandson of Pope Alexander VI.

Catholic Encyclopedia

Impressive credentials don’t you think, now that you’ve read the unrehearsed history?

**MORE ON THE JESUITS:** Loyola’s Mistress & Legacy

Loyola had made the Virgin the most important thing in his life. The *Worship of Mary* was the base of his religious devotions and was handed down by him to his Order. This worship developed so much that it was often said, and with good reason, that it was the Jesuits' real religion.<sup>lxxxv</sup>

Erasmus satirically depicted the worship of Mary of his time. During the fourth century, the tale of Loretto's house had been invented; this house had apparently been brought from Palestine by angels. The Jesuits welcomed and defended this legend. Canisius went as far as producing letters from Mary herself and, thanks to the Order, great wealth started to pour in at Loretto (as at Lourdes, Fatima, etc.) The Jesuits brought forth all kinds of relics of the Mother of God. When they made their entrance into the church of Saint-Michael at Munich, they offered to the veneration of the faithful pieces of Mary's veil, several tufts of her hair and pieces of her comb; they instituted a special cult, consecrated to worship these objects... This worship degenerated into licentious and sensual manifestations, in particular in the hymns dedicated to the Virgin by Father Jacques Pontanus. The poet knew of nothing more beautiful than Mary's breasts, nothing sweeter than her milk and nothing more delightful than her abdomen.<sup>lxxxvi</sup>

To beat or flagellate ourselves, and offer each blow as a sacrifice to God, through Mary to carve with a knife the holy name of Mary on our chest: to cover ourselves decently at night so as not to offend the chaste gaze of Mary; to tell the Virgin you would be willing to offer her your place in heaven if she didn't have her own; to wish you had never been born or go to hell if Mary had not been born; to never eat an apple, as Mary had been kept from the mistake of tasting of it.<sup>lxxxvii</sup>

Rome insists that every man must be punished for his own sins, and that God *cannot be satisfied*<sup>121</sup> without groans and sighs, lacerations of the flesh, tortures of the body, and penances without number, on the part of the offender, however broken in heart, however contrite that offender

---

<sup>121</sup> Bishop Hay's *Sincere Christian*, Vol. I, p. 270: "But He absolutely demands that, by penitential works, we punish ourselves for our shocking ingratitude, and satisfy the Divine justice for the abuse of His mercy." The established modes of "punishment," as is well known, are just such as are described in the text.

may be. Now, looking simply at the Scripture, this perverse demand for self-torture... might seem exceedingly strange; but, looking at the real character of the *god* whom the papacy has set up for the worship of its deluded devotees, there is nothing in the least strange about it. That god is *Moloch*, the god of barbarity and blood. Moloch signifies "king"; and Nimrod was the first after the flood that violated the patriarchal system, and set up as "king" over his fellows. At first he was worshipped as the "revealer of goodness and truth," but by-and-by his worship was made to correspond with his dark and forbidding countenance and complexion. The name Moloch originally suggested nothing of cruelty or terror; but now the well-known rites associated with that name have made it for ages a synonym for all that is most revolting to the heart of humanity, and amply justify the description of Milton:

"First Moloch, horrid king, besmeared with blood  
Of human sacrifice, and parents' tears,  
Though, for the noise of drums and timbrels loud,  
Their children's cries unheard, that passed through  
fire To his grim idol." <sup>lxxxviii</sup>

As we shall see, these doctrines are held in common with Muslim Deviants and several groups of sincere pagans.



### **The Present Pope as a young Nazi priest**

“Every Jesuit is outwardly a monk, inwardly a devil, and altogether a serpent.”

Ian Paisley, 1968, Irish Presbyterian  
Preacher, Member, House of Commons

The following quote is an intercepted letter of 1688, on display in the British Museum; written by King Louis XIV's Jesuit confessor, Pere La Chaise, to Sir Edward Petre, the Jesuit confessor of



England's corrupted King James II. The letter concerns Jesuit La Chaise's instructions to Jesuit Petre for the "extirpation" of England's Protestants, citing how he, La Chaise, was successful in his mass-murder of the Calvinist Huguenots throughout France where 500,000 were put to death:

WORTHY FRIEND,—I received yours on the 20th of June last, and am glad to hear of your good success, and that our party gains ground so fast in England; but, concerning the question you have put to me, 'What is the best course to be taken to root out all heretics?'—I answer, there are divers ways to do that, but we must consider which is the best to make use of in England. I am sure you are not ignorant of how many thousand heretics we have converted in France, by the power of our [*military*] dragoons, in the space of one year; having by the doctrine of those booted apostles, turned more in one month than Christ and His apostles could in ten years. This is a most excellent method, and far excels those of the great preachers and teachers that have lived since Christ's time. But I have spoken with divers fathers of our Society, who think that your king [James II] is not strong enough to accomplish his design by such kind of force; so that we cannot expect to have our work [*of annihilation of heretics*] done in that manner, for the heretics are too strong in the three kingdoms; and therefore we must seek to convert them by fair means, before we fall upon them with fire, sword, halters, gaols, and other suchlike punishments; and therefore I can give you no better advice than to begin with soft, easy means. Wheedle them by promises of profit and places of honour, till you have made them dip themselves in treasonable actions against the laws established, and then they are bound to serve for fear [*blackmail*]. When they have done this, turn them out, and serve others so, by putting them in their places [*replacing Protestants with Roman Catholics in places of power and profit*]; and by this means gain as many as you can. And for the heretics that are in places of profit and honour, turn them out, or suspend them on pretence of misbehaviour; by which their places are forfeited, and they are subject to what judgment you please to give upon them. Then you must form a camp [e.g. Catholic League, League of Nations, United Nations Council on Foreign Relations; Royal Institute of International Affairs], that must consist of none but Catholics *and/or Masonic Protestants and Jews loyal*

*to the Pope*]; this will dishearten the heretics and cause them to conclude that all means of relief and recovery is gone [*as in America and Britain today*]. And lastly, take the short and the best way, which is, to surprise the heretics on a sudden; and to encourage the zealous Catholics, let them sacrifice them all, and wash their hands in their blood, which will be an acceptable offering to God.”

### Sir Francis Borgia



# THE BATINI MENACE

## A SUFI ODE TO THE DIVINE MOTHER

On the face of the earth  
There is no one more beautiful than You  
Wherever I go I wear your image in my heart  
Whenever I fall in a despondent mood  
I remember your image  
And my spirit rises a thousand fold  
Your advent is the blossom time of the Universe  
O Mother you have showered your choicest blessings upon me  
Also remember me on the Day of Judgment  
I don't know if I will go to heaven or hell.



*Knowledge of Reality Magazine 1996-2006, Issue 22*

<i>Siddiqah:</i>	The Honest, The Righteous;
<i>Al-Batool:</i>	Pure Virgin;
<i>Al-Mubarakah:</i>	The Blessed One;
<i>Al-Tahirah:</i>	The Virtuous, The Pure,
<i>Al-Zakiyah:</i>	The Chaste, The Unblemished;
<i>Al-Radhiatul Mardhiah:</i>	She who is gratified and who shall be satisfied;
<i>Al-Muhaddathah:</i>	A person other than a Prophet, whom the angels speak to;
<i>Al-Zahra:</i>	The Splendid;
<i>Al-Zahirah:</i>	The Luminous.

The poem is hardly the Remembrance of Allah. It is unctuous, idolatrous and reflects doctrines of an 'in-dwelling' *alien* spirit common to many forms of Monism's invincible Trinitarian myths.<sup>122</sup> The names listed below the poem are those given by

---

<sup>122</sup> Monism's Mystics ignore that Allah is limitless; that God cannot be a part or emanation of that which is limited, such as time, space, or creature. These are all separate, just as the image is separate from its origin. Therefore, how does the

Mohammad to his daughter *Fatimah*, and it is no accident of History that the Madonna (Catholic ‘*Queen of Heaven*’) made a lauded appearance in the Portuguese village of *Fatima* some 100 odd years ago; a place that remains a venerated *Jesuit-controlled* shrine of pilgrimage to her as God’s Consort, Mother and mankind’s Mediatrix. The Catholic version is modeled on several ancient sons-of-god consorts, the most Roman of which—in the *esoteric context*—is *Cybele*, who sequentially became *Juno* (left) then *Mary*, Queen of Heaven, then the Liberty Statue of NYC, and later a CBS logo queen in the bargain. It’s not difficult to draw conclusions in favor of colluding shirk rather than ‘deviancy’ when one contemplates Catholic, Sufi<sup>123</sup> and Shia Black Robed persuasions.



Icon and logo of the  
Fatimya *Sufi* Order



limited creature dare define the unlimited, the unknowable? Mystic Muslims love the word *essence* and liberally apply it to God then feel justified in having described God, Whom all scripture says is unknowable and beyond human comprehension. Surely they may describe spiritual experiences, but to define *God* in terms of the experience can be likened to a parasite’s sojourn through a man’s body, whereby it benefits and returns to its fellows and says” this experience is man, these vibrations are his essence.

<sup>123</sup> In his review of Islam’s Theological History, the late Professor Fazlur Rahman dismissed Sufis as ‘pantheists’: a doctrine or belief which identifies God with the universe, or regards the universe as a manifestation of God (Oxford Dict.). Therefore, if a *venerable Muslim Scholar* misunderstood them and Sufis meant otherwise, they have exalted themselves in obfuscation like good sectarians as described previously in Al’Qur’an.

## DIVINITY DRIBBLE & TUSI'S TWADDLE

*ad nauseum vobiscum*

### Fatima as the Celestial Earth: A Shi'ite Perspective

On this earth, Fātima, the daughter of the Prophet, was the wife of 'Alī ibn Abī-Tālib, himself the Prophet's cousin. Their exemplary union is the manifestation of an eternal syzygy <sup>124</sup> originating in the eternity of the pleroma of the lāhūt [the divine realm]. The First Imām and Fātima are related to each other in the same reciprocal way as the first two hypostases, 'Aql and Nafs, Intelligence and Soul, or in terms more familiar to us [because they go back to Philo and not Mohammad]: Logos and Sophia.

The couple 'Alī-Fātima is the exemplification, the epiphany on earth, of the eternal couple Logos-Sophia. Hence, we can foresee the implications of their respective persons. The Logos ('aql)... is the hidden substance of every being and of everything; it is the supersensory calling for visible form in order to be manifested. It is like the wood in which the form of the statue will appear. Better still, it is like the archetypal body, the inner astral mass of the sun, invisible to human perception, in relation to the visible Form, which is its aura, brilliance and splendor. The maqām (this word signifying state, rank, degree, plane, also pitch of a note in music) - the *maqām* of Fātima corresponds exactly to this visible form of the sun, without which there would be neither radiance nor heat. And this is why Fātima has been called by a solar name: *Fātima al-Zahrā'*, the brilliant, resplendent Fātima. ***The totality of the universes consists of this light of Fātima***, [huh ... ?] the splendor of each sun illuminating every conceivable universe.

So one could also speak here of a cosmic Spirituality, having its source in the eternal person of *Fātima-Sophia* [*step three of Maymun's Protocol; i.e., introduction of new abstract 'tools' for skeptics of sound doctrine*]. As such, she assumes a threefold rank, a threefold dignity and

---

<sup>124</sup> syzygy /'sɪzɪdʒi/ n. (pl. syzygies) 1 Astronomy conjunction or opposition, especially of the moon with the sun. 2 a pair of connected or corresponding things. – ORIGIN L. from Gk *suzugia*, from *suzugos* 'yoked, paired', from *sun-* 'with, together' + the stem of *zeugnūnai* 'to yoke'. Oxford 10th Dictionary

function. For she is the manifested Form, that is, the very soul (*nafs*, *Anima*) of the Imāms; she is the Threshold (*bāb*) through which the Imāms effuse the gift of their light, just as the light of the sun is effused by the form of the sun – which is its brilliant splendor – not by the invisible substance of its “archetype-body.” Thus, in the second place, she is all thinkable reality, the pleroma of meanings (*ma’ānī*) of all the universes, because nothing of what is can be without qualification and meaning. Qualification and meaning are on the same level of being as form, and form is precisely on the level of being of the Soul, for it is the Soul-Sophia that confers qualification and meaning. This is why the whole universe of the soul and the secret of the meanings given by the Soul is the very universe and secret of *Hazrat Fātima*. *She is Sophia*, which is to say divine wisdom and power, embracing all the universes. That, lastly, is why her *eternal Person, which is the secret of the world of the Soul*, is also its manifestation (*bayān*), without which the creative Principle of the world would remain unknown and unknowable, forever hidden.<sup>lxxxix</sup>

A more scholarly assessment of this Shī’ite gibberish:

TUSI’S TWADDLE

*In all genuine*, that is to say Shī’ite, Islamic circles, Fatima stands at the centre of a collective Islamic legitimization problem. This is due not only to the fact that through her husband she is the mother of the ‘Alids – hence all the descendants of the prophet who are entitled to wear the green turban, who in Africa are called the “Shofra” (plural of Sharif) – but also because she forms the point of contact between the two male lineages: that of her father Mohammed and that of her husband ‘Ali.

... But all these arguments are clearly makeshift, and Shī’ite reverence – forced to bridge the lacuna – ultimately made a virtue out of necessity and thereby introduced the *cultus* of Fatima... Through her, the “five” of the *mobahala* now form a [syzygic] unity. In essence she is the *initiation*, the “shimmering color of predestination,” not the initiatrix or the embodiment of inspiration, as one finds in other cults (the nymph of Numa; Ennoia). In a very remarkable manifestation that arises in the meditation of these sects, she appears as a veiled light-form sitting with a

crown on her head, wearing two ear ornaments and holding a sword in her hand: the crown is her father, the two earrings her sons, the sword her husband.

What follows is one of the essential texts. Surfacing in the fourteenth century, it probably stems from the Shī'ite sect of Nusayris (although it originally derives from an entire spectrum of far older compositions). Effectively, it functions as a long litany enumerating all the symbols in the Koran that represent Fatima.

#### **A *QASIDA* OF IBRAHIM TUSI (c. 750/1350) (extracts only)**

**IV.** Her houses are true temples which speak of the Name which is recognized beneath the essential veils. From her arises the confounding of the Name with the Bab; a secret and sacred phenomena.

**V.** From her arose shadows, the spiritual forms of future mankind, and the day of *Mithaq* where spirits nestled together to hear the divine lector proclaim to the elect the revelation of our luminous masters.

**VI.** Through her we have experienced the phenomenon of life, through her Adam was venerated (by the Angels): and through her there was the pact—the divine bond—along with the sublime and magnanimous witnesses who proclaimed the uniqueness of the Godhead when they saw him ('Ali), those big-bellied and the bald.

**VII.** She is the image before which one prostrates oneself; she is the highest proof and touchstone for the unbeliever who revolts, who denies God by saying *I* ("I am more worthy!")—before being cast down by his cowardice into the ranks of the damned.

**VIII.** This sublime appearance would not be recognized by the ignorant, who remain shut off. *But those who obey her* shall be redeemed and honored in the paradise of delights among the lords of all creation.

*Author's Note:* *There is absolutely no difference of intent between this twaddle and the psychotic dribble of Loyola.*

... In reference to this *qasida*, it should be noted that Fatir [creatix], the mysterious name of Fatima, was probably chosen because the numerical value of the letters which form the name produce the same total as the

numerical value of the name of Mary (Maryam). For these gnostic circles there is a form of reappearance (the reincarnation of one identical, unchanging archetype from one cycle to the next). Thus, Fatima is simply the reoccurrence of Maryam. The numerical value of both names is 290. From this identification it follows that certain reciprocal reactions in Islamic intellectual circles – in which a traditional Fatima-type is opposed to a traditional Maria-type – should be determined with more precision. So too the proclamation scene (which is described by



Hand of Fatima with  
Star of Isis & Eye of Horus

Catholic Virgin Mary

Jalal-addin Rumi in his *Mathnawi* in such an idiosyncratic manner) and the theories surrounding the conception and birth of the Imāms. ... Therefore, if we want to compare the role of this female intercessory power in Islam with that of Christianity and Judaism, we will notice that in Islam we are in no way dealing with the personification of the Torah as in Israel (which deals with a marriage of the community to the power of God); nor are we dealing with the Christian

*Panagia* to distinguish a chosen one through the intercession of the Holy Spirit. The Shī'ite traditions are very clear on this: Fatima, who is holding a sword in her hand and is also named *El Zahrā*, “the brilliant/effulgent,” has an essential eschatological role to play—*she* will restore justice through irreconcilable vengeance.<sup>xc</sup>



These are not “Stars” you see in the illustrations here, they are the traditional Freemasonic Pentagram icons of Black Magic. These images represent endemic Hermeticism in an effort to mold global consensus to favor Satan’s regency. If you think they’re cute or accidentally posed, or that magic is not a reality, please give this book to someone else.





Flag of European Union & The Eye of Horus in  
Hamza's Hand

It appears that 'Black Robes' from both sides of the Tigris are metaphysically in league with those across the Rubicon. Don't believe me? Have a good look at the Sunni Hand of Hamza and be mindful that Sunnis favor *Fatimah's hand* as both icon and talisman also, which most likely qualifies those Sunnis as one of the 72 doomed Muslim sects. Like all professional Ecclesiarchs, these deviants have redressed the mother-goddess cult of archaic Mesopotamia by making Islamized divinities out of Hadrat Ali's family—easily done when quoting Prophet and Al'Qur'an out of context. Fatimah was indeed a pious woman and highly regarded in heaven and earth! However, I suspect that on Judgment Day she and her men folk will leave millions of necromaniac idolaters 'in the lurch' as will prophet Isa and his good mother!

The Sufi literature is filled with odes and treatises like the one above dedicated, in reality, to 'Sophia.'<sup>125</sup> You can apologize and call this 'deviation' reverence like good Catholics if you like, but I call this self-evident truth the phenomenon it is – a bit like Adam I should think – it's shirk!

## URSILOON GUESSWORK

---

<sup>125</sup> *Sophia* is the Greek term for the Goddess of Wisdom. It is also intimately related with the Gnostic 'Logos' and Cabalist emendation later attributed as God incarnate or Jesus. For further discussion, see *Trinity*.

*Gnosis*, the perception of things unseen is a faculty claimed by mystics to such measure that the impossible scrutiny of God may be obtained by Initiation through degrees of rigorous self-discipline—which, from the monotheist perspective is manufactured self-deception. That it is valid to gain access to dimensions beyond the gross material I cannot deny, for I have had such experiences while studying the mis-guidance of Anthroposophy, an Illuminati Cult (see, *The Hand of Iblis*). However, the question put to believers is whether or not such methods are desired or required as means for establishing God's Kingdom in the earth and attaining merit for the Hereafter? The answer does not lie in doctor of divinity dribble or Ursiloon guesswork, but rather in the Prophetic Sunnah. For example: during the *Mira'j* the Prophet (pbuh) was not in trance, he was awakened from sleep and transported by means beyond our ken. This non-transcendent consciousness is (1) rather *childlike*; (2) is initiated *by heaven* rather than man; and (3) is the example of every major prophet and requires no mediatrix, creatrix, manic mantric mandala or trance induced meditation. Each of the latter devices are facilities of misguidance that overstep the bounds of Islam's perfected religion to transport mystics and magic carpet space rangers to the parallel *abyss* of jinn inspired delusion.

Mystics, like marabouts of Egypt who initiated the tradition of esoteric Monasticism that became the pseudo-Sufic obsession of Catholics and Orthodox mountain men in Greece, are much like good Buddhists who abandon earthly responsibilities for the romance of 'heavenly reward', playing right into the hand of the Iblissian Trinitarian farce. Also bear in mind that Mystics and cult leaders don't work for a living and must be supported by piety dupes—essentially, they are cunning parasites. The methodology is pontifically authoritarian and does not represent the Prophetic example nor does it aid the process of becoming God's vicegerent in the earth. Quite the contrary is the reality and the example given by Anthony Quinn's portrayal of Omar Mukhtar in *Lion of the Desert* is an excellent example. However, by proxy of traditional

consensus-formation *vis-à-vis* the propagation of vain imaginations, of esoteric theosophy, of professional forgeries, of relic and myth manufacture, of utilizing icons and idols for furtive political purpose as demonstrated by bizarre Buddhist, Orthodox and Catholic traditions, vicegerents of Iblis have conquered the minds and habits of somewhere between two to three billion psychomatronees, not counting the doomed majority of Muslims equal to seventy-two deviant Muhammad predicted.

The genuine prophetic example however, is not one of ‘breaking-into-the-heavens’ to eavesdrop like reprobate jinn. It is, exactly the reverse whereby angelic assistance descends from heaven by God’s command. Besides this, the Sunnah and Sirah provide ample evidence for pious austerity with generous dollops of earthly reward and pleasure from the work of one’s hands—especially in view of Ibrahim’s example. All of this is without recourse to yantras, mantras, quixotic verse, romantic fancies, silly self-denials, pan-handling dikhr tauts, street-corner politicking, academic affect or the disproportionate numinous speculations with outrageous dogma such as Tusi’s twaddle.

Shi’ite scholars have formed a caste of priesthood akin to Jesuits, one that is busy infiltrating orthodox Muslimia in order to justify the blasphemy that destroys hanif Islam.<sup>xci</sup> To demonstrate that their theogonies regarding the prophet’s family are naught but extravagant stupidity is simple. Observe: if Muhammad is like unto Musa and Musa like unto Ibrahim, then who indeed is like unto Hadrat Ali or Fatima whom Shi’ites magnify with groveling dogma above these three prophets? I fear Ali mourns such praise and will severely rebuke whoever assigned him and his wife and sons such lofty status. Indeed, Ali and Hussein failed where the Prophet and Ibrahim succeeded! And if *infallibility* is measured by sheer courage and Martyrdom, then Joan of Arc—if her story is true—is worthy of higher praise than Hussein because her passion succeeded in restoring French unity and dominion over their own soil!

**Pythagoreans at sunrise,**  
Fyodor Bronnikov



## **Institutional Megalomania**

I will established that Fatimids and Ishma'ilis share Mystery Religion Initiation rituals with the famous cult of Agha Khan's Assassins,<sup>xcii</sup> one of several cults that amended the Gnostic doctrines of Venice-encumbered Knights Templars with the help of Eastern Orthodox Johannites (crypto-Jews who later became *Knights of Malta*) as well as pseudo-Sufi mystics.<sup>xciii</sup> The psycomatizing foundation for most of this *folie de grandeur* was pedantically established by Abdullah ibn Maymun's *Batinis* who were severely rebuked by Al'Ghazali:

As for the Batinis, al Ghazali chastised them for appealing to the simple-minded and for taking advantage of the uneducated, by teaching them destructive esoteric doctrines on the authority of occult leaders whom they declared infallible [Papist]. The Batinis' objection to the Sunni recourse to text as well as to *ijtihad* (creative interpretation based upon the text of revelation) was misplaced, al Ghazali argued, because "the finite texts cannot comprehend the infinite cases of reality," and because one ought to abide by the text wherever it is available and resort to creative interpretation in the absence of text. The Batinis' search for a living infallible leader was wasted effort since no one is infallible, and Islam had already had a teacher - Muhammad - whose revelation and *sunnah* were extant. The Batinis' recourse to Pythagoreanism to justify their claims was in vain. That was the philosophy Aristotle rightly despised and all sensible people rejected as beneath them.

FANA:

Reaffirming his view that *tasawwuf* is both knowledge and action, al Ghazali chastised those who sought to reach the mystical experience in a hurry. *He also rejected the Sufi claim that in the mystical experience one reaches God through fusion into or unity with the divine Being.*

Such a claim he regarded as blasphemous. The true perception of God is always perception of the presence of the transcendent as a commanding being; knowledge of Him is never knowledge of His self but of His *will*.

*Al Ghazali therefore could not countenance the preaching of Mansur al Hallaj (309/922) who went about Baghdad claiming that through the mystical experience he and God had become one.*

By reaffirming that Islam implies action, al Ghazali meant to repudiate those Sufis who preached monkery and withdrawal from society, any form of asceticism or mortification, or non-obligation to observe the rituals and all other laws of the *Shari'a*. Al Ghazali thus made *tasawwuf* respectable and conformant with the *Shari'a* and spirit of Islam.<sup>xciv</sup>

... al-Ghazali viewed Isma'ilism as a real danger for orthodox Islam, both politically and dogmatically. So he devoted many works to the confutation of Isma'ilism, perhaps the most important of which is *the Fada'ih al-batiniyyah wa fada'il al-mustazhiriyyah* or *al-Mustazhiri* ("The Infamies of the Batinites and the Excellences of the Mustazhirites"), composed in 487-8/ 1094 and dedicated to the new caliph al-Mustazhir.

The core of al-Ghazali's anti-Batinite criticism consists in underlining the absurdities and the heretical innovations which follow the blind submission (taqlid) the Batinites show to the authoritarian teaching (talim) of their Imams [*which is the Catholic tradition and position, the Jesuit cum Nazi example*].

Really, the only living guide for the Muslims must be the Prophet Muhammad, whose acts and utterances compound the body of Hadith and Sunnah and are necessary and sufficient to rule the life of the Islamic community. An orthodox Muslim, al-Ghazali says, claims knowledge of only two questions: one of them is the existence of the Maker, the necessary existent, in no need of maker and manager; and the second is the veracity of the Apostle. And regarding the remaining questions, it suffices us to learn them by blind acceptance from the Apostle... he charges the Batinites with: **1)** being bad theologians.; **2)** making a poor use of logic and **3)** arbitrarily altering the meaning of the holy texts.

Al-Ghazali thinks that it is deceptive and contradictory to try to invalidate intellectual reasoning by an apodeictic proof exalting the infallibility of the Imams (al-Ghazali (1980a): 218). Indeed, if we pay unconditional approval to the Imam's utterances, how can we build our doctrine on reasoning? The *ta'lim*<sup>126</sup> "is in opposition to intellect." (al-Ghazali (1980a: 249).<sup>xcv</sup>



2009, January 21: HH Aga Khan IV  
Aga Khan University's Nairobi, Kenya

Ghazali's conclusion about the doctrine of talim is another self-evident truth; nevertheless, Maymun's Fatimid principles are sedulously followed by the Illuminati, Jesuit Devotees of Mariolatry, Freemasons, deviant Sufis, Shi'ite Khans and the Western Military who've accepted Satanism as a religion requiring Warlock Chaplains and Tavistock agents of mind-control. Let's review relevant scripture in order to return both akhirah and our enemy to the forebrain of this reading:

---

<sup>126</sup> "Authoritative Teaching" regarding the infallibility of the Imamate as developed by the Cult of Nizari Ishmai'ilis. Essentially this is little different from that of Papal Infallibility. This is the basis for fascist *Authoritarianism* pure and simple, no matter the creed or chosen avatar.

The new teaching of talim did not however, entail the formulation of any sect of new doctrines, it was, rather, the reformulation of the fundamental principle of Shia Islam embodied in the doctrine of ilm imparted by Imam Jafar Sadik. Ibn Tughri Birdi (d. 874/1470) writes in his "al-Nujum al- Zahira fi Muluk Misr wa al-Qahira" (Cairo, 1929, 4th vol., p. 77) that, "During the Fatimid Caliphate in Egypt, al-Muizz and later, al- Mustansir had utilized the principle of talim to the fullest extent."

"It was this doctrine of talim which was especially developed by Hasan-i Sabbah; he turned it into a sharp intellectual tool in keeping with his whole life and demeanor." M. Hodgson, *The Order of Assassins* (Netherland, 1955, p. 53)

The doctrine was carried forward and perfected by Hassan bin Sabbah of Alamut infamy, and remains to buttress the pretense of the current Aga Khan IV (pic above) as well as his sacerdotal rivals.

Did I not charge ye, O ye sons of Adam, that ye worship not the devil. Lo, he is your open foe.”... “Recite to them the truth of the story of the two sons of Adam. Behold! They each presented a sacrifice (to Allah): it was accepted from one, but not from the other. Said the latter: “Be sure I will slay you.” “Surely,” said the former, “Allah does accept of the sacrifice of those who are righteous... If you do stretch your hand against me, to slay me, it is not for me to stretch my hand against you to slay you: for I do fear Allah, the Cherisher of the Worlds. “For me, I intend to let you draw on yourself my sin as well as yours, for you will be among the Companions of the Fire, and that is the reward of those who do wrong.” The (selfish) soul of the other led him to the murder of his brother: he murdered him, and became (himself) one of the lost ones. (Yasin: 60; 05; Al’Maidah: 27 – 30)

Hence, my dear brothers and sisters, we have *Cain’s Creed*:

Ye who say you are Jews, *but are not Jews*, the serpent is your father. Ye are of your father the Devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

I know your afflictions and your poverty—yet you are rich! I know the slander of those who say they are Jews *and are not*, but are a synagogue of Satan... I will make those who are of the synagogue of Satan, who claim to be Jews though they are not, but are liars—I will make them come and fall down at your feet and acknowledge that I have loved you.

And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed. (John 8:44; Revelation 2:9 and 3:9; Genesis 3:15)

It showed that he (Cain) was as the firstborn of the serpent's seed." In John 8:44, Jesus was speaking to the Pharisees and proclaimed, 'Ye are of your father the devil. - *Matthew Henry's Commentary* (vol. 6 p. 1077)

This Synagogue of Satan is not effectively examined or confronted by the Alim of Mohammad’s ummah. As a result, its several fellowships have been incorporated into the body politic and

fatalistically accepted to points of lethargy and tradition. Its house of iniquity has its basis in the self-centered 'pride of life' known as the secular religion of *Humanism*. What follows reveals its political platform, authored by a crypto-Hermeticist who singularly initiated the Ishma'ili heresy. Today's Iranian apologists such as Sayyed Hossein Nasr and others,<sup>127</sup> are Jesuit-friendly propagandists who claim that Ibn Maymun has been maligned by prejudiced scholars such as al'Ghazali: Hmmm ... an interesting assessment made by lovers of of mystifying obfuscation; something in which the *Synagogue of Satan* (Kabalists) and reductionist sectarians excel.<sup>128</sup>

... The idea of ijma, the central notion of communal life in Islam, has been reduced to the consensus of a select few. Ijma literally means consensus of the people. The concept dates back to the practice of Prophet Muhammad himself as leader of the original polity of Muslims. When the Prophet Muhammad wanted to reach a decision, he would call the whole Muslim community – then, admittedly not very large – to the mosque. A discussion would ensue; arguments for and against would be presented. Finally, the entire gathering would reach a consensus. Thus, a democratic spirit was central to communal and political life in early Islam. But over time the clerics and religious scholars have removed the

---

<sup>127</sup> "The Challenge of penetrating seriously into other religious worlds is the most exciting intellectual task of today enabling us to see the other faces of God." — S. H. Nasr: *Encl. of Love in World Religions*, Vol 1, p.328. (ed) Yudit Kornberg Greenberg. — This anthropomorphic analogy is sufficient to demonstrate his brilliant divergence from Hanif Monotheism and disqualify him from the ranks of Traditional Muslim Scholarship. — oz

<sup>128</sup> De Lacy O'Leary writes in *Short History of the Fatimid Khilafat* (London, 1923, p. 25) that, "The Ismailians alone have inherited the accurate knowledge of secret mysteries bequeathed by Jafar as-Sadik to his son Ismail." W. Ivanow writes in *Ismailis and Qarmatians* (JBBRAS, Bombay, 1940, p. 59) that, "The successors of Ismail were therefore compelled to pay more attention to the other aspect of Imam Jafar's heritage - the philosophical and esoteric theories, which were more in demand here. This probably defined the further course of the evolution of Ismailism, which though it never gave up its strictly Islamic substance, had, nevertheless, to reconcile it with the philosophy of the time."



people from the equation – and reduced ijma to ‘the consensus of the religious scholars’. Not surprisingly, authoritarianism, theocracy and despotism reign supreme in the Muslim world. The political domain finds its model in what has become the accepted practice and metier of the authoritatively ‘religious’ adepts, those who claim the monopoly of exposition of Islam. Obscurantist Mullahs, in the guise of the `ulama, dominate Muslim societies and circumscribe them with fanaticism and absurdly reductive logic... We cannot, if we really value our faith, leave its exposition in the hands of under educated elites, religious scholars whose lack of comprehension of the contemporary world is usually matched only by their disdain and contempt for all its ideas and cultural products. Islam has been permitted to languish as the professional domain of people more familiar with the world of the eleventh century than the twenty-first century we now inhabit. And we cannot allow this class to bury the noble idea of Ijtihad into frozen and distant history.

“Rethinking Islam” by Prof. Ziauddin Sardar editor of *Futures: The Journal of Planning, Policy, and Futures Studies*. London.

## PROTOCOLS FOR THE SHI’ITE SYNAGOGUE

**Qaddah Abdullah Ibn Maymun**, Period - 874 CE  
Patriarch of the Fatimids and most likely a Jew

The son of Maymun al *Qaddah* <sup>129</sup> conceived of a scheme of a secret society, which used religion to destroy the Caliphate and give Abdullah or his descendants the throne. It was this scheme, which culminated in the rise of the Fatimid dynasty in Tunisia and Egypt. Before his death, he found a zealous disciple in Hamdan Qaramat who was the founder of the Qaramation sect (called by the modern writers the ‘Bolsheviks of

---

<sup>129</sup> ‘al-Qaddah’ is usually taken to mean oculist’, which seems extremely doubtful. It is a word connected with al-qidah i.e., an ancient Arab play or a form of divination with the help of arrows. Tusi (d. 460/1068) in *Tahdhibul Ahkam*, while dealing with Maymun al-Qaddah, explains the word as "a man who practises the game of qidah (yabra’ul qidah). Thus, he was a specialist in divination with the help of arrows. [*forbidden by Musa and Mohammad*]

Islam’). The Qaramations were able to found an independent state on the shore of Persian Gulf in 899.<sup>xcvi</sup>

The excerpts that follow below grant an appreciation for the aged metaphysical alliance of mischief-making deviants from both sides of the Nile, Rubicon, Tigris, Mississippi, Rio Grande, Seine, Rheine, Danube, Volga, Amazon, Thames and Yangtze rivers—not to mention the Niger and Chesapeake Bay. The reader may then understand why the Muslim Caliphates that extended to Hadrat Ali’s family and beyond were no accident of history because regicide is a ritual satanic Art form and practiced habit of all rogue reformers in the manner of Cain. Of these cults is the Cabala faction and crypto-Jews—those who say they are but aren’t — whose homicidal appetite dates to at least 1500 BC and has older antecedents in the multiplicity of cults spawned by Abel’s murderer. I include these principles in order to demonstrate the cult’s continuum, particularly because they are resourcefully utilized by present masters of the *New World Order*. I’ve fully qualified this indictment in *The Hand of Iblis*.

Furthermore, bear in mind that the romantic version of Marco Polo’s travels is mostly disinformation and most likely he never met the Khan. He was a Venetian Merchant’s Son and shortly after his journey’s end Venice began profitable partnerships with sub-Khans and Templars who enjoyed an intimate alliance with Alamut *against* Sala’u’din.<sup>xcvii</sup> Moreover, note that the steps of Initiation described below are modeled on more ancient rites with roots in Dravidia, the *Land of Nod* and *Shakti*, the first “Civilized” Mother Goddess who dates to 8000 BCE with pre-historic antecedents. Current practitioners of these Initiatory steps are Freemasonic affiliated groups, Jesuits, the Yardani Peacock Cults (encompassing the Yezidi Kurds, the Yarsanis of Iran, and the Alawis of Syria, Turkey, and Kurdistan), as well as the Druze of Lebanon. The first four Degrees are omitted here for the sake of economy and I refer

you to *The Hand of Iblis* for an exposition and history of their devolution.

In addition, current significant efforts are made to dispel the so-called “Black Legend” that has railed against Ishma’ilites for centuries. It is now alleged to be fruit of political polemics *against* the Ishma’ili during the 11<sup>th</sup> century. Coincidentally, as the *New Barbarism* of the 20<sup>th</sup> century gathered its Blitzkrieg momentum, substantial amounts of Shi’ah literature has conveniently surfaced with an army of scholars contending for legitimacy by raising banners of calumny against their detractors. This includes treatises discovering Al Ghazali’s ignorance and accusing him of fostering fabricated hadith.<sup>130</sup> Others suggest the works were vulgar inventions for political gain. The Shia must be under the same duress as are Catholics and for similar cause. Poor misunderstood Shi’ites; they obviously need more of the unconditional Universal Love of the Ecu-mania peddled by Jeuit–friendly Dalai Lama mimes and wing-hearted Sufis from the heathen tombs of Luxor:

The Ibn Rizam-Akhu Muhsin account ... portrayed Isma’ilism as a secret conspiracy for the abolition of Islam founded by a non Alid, Abd Allah b. Maymun as-Qaddah, the progenitor of the Fatamids... His son, Abd Allah, who desired to destroy Islam from within, founded the Isma’ili movement with its seven to nine grades of initiation culminating in

---

<sup>130</sup> Imam ibn al-Jawzi in Talbees Ibleess said: “Know that in the book of Ihya’ there are defects that only scholars recognize... the least if which are false and fabricated Ahadeeth. He made some narrations of Sahabah as narrations by the Prophet. He (al-Ghazali) copied these Hadeeths as he read them, not that he fabricated them. It is not permissible to worship Allah based on a fabricated hadeeth.” He also said: “Then came abu Hamed al-Ghazali, he authored the book al-Ihyaa’ following the methodology of (Sufis). He filled it with false hadeeths without him knowing their falsehood. He spoke about Mukashafah (unveiling the unseen) and went outside the (proper) rules of fiqh. He said that the planet, the sun and the moon which Ibrahim ASWS saw were lights that prevent us from seeing Allah, not that they are the ones known to us. This is the same as the talk of the Batinis.” Haitham Hamdan: *Scholars’ warning from the book Ihya’ Uloomuddeen by al-Ghazali*

unbelief and atheism. Modern scholarship, in clarifying the true biographies of Maymun and his son... has *finally dispelled* this most derogatory aspect ... designated by W. Ivanow as the *Myth of Ibn al-Qaddah*.<sup>xviii</sup>

This academic fruit naturally fell from an Iranian source at the *Queen's pleasure in London*. This should speak clearly to discerners of self-evident truth, but I'll add a caveat in the form of a question: Why did this innovative dynasty choose the cognomen *Fatimid* rather than *Alimid*? — a rather strange peculiarity for alleged monotheists of the Patriarchal ilk and defenders of Ali, don't you think? Not that *Mother Church* objects, mind you, as long as the lie assists Iranian annihilation (see endnote xcix for an explanation of the last statement). Iblis leaves extremely clear trail-droppings for frontier truth-trackers as one of Allah's gifts of guidance. Let's review the foundational tricks of the trade these reformist goddess mongers institutionalized.

## **Degrees of Initiation for the Fatimid-Ishma'ili Cult**

### **FIFTH DEGREE**

The process of undermining his religion began. He was now told to reject tradition and to disregard the precepts of Muhammad.

### **SIXTH DEGREE**

He was taught that all religious observances — prayer, fastings, etc. — were only emblematic, that in fact, all these things were devices to keep the common herd of men in submission

### **SEVENTH DEGREE**

The doctrines of Dualism, of a greater and a lesser deity, were introduced and the Unity of God — fundamental doctrine of Islam — was destroyed.

### **EIGHTH DEGREE**

A great vagueness was expressed on the attributes of the First and greatest of these deities, and it was pointed out that real prophets were those who concerned themselves with practical matters — political institutions and good forms of government.

#### NINTH DEGREE

The adept was shown that all religious teaching was allegorical and that religious precepts need only be observed in so far as it is necessary to maintain order, but the man who understands the truth may disregard all such doctrines. Abraham, Moses, Jesus, and the other prophets were only teachers who had profited by the lessons of philosophy. All belief in revealed religion was thus destroyed. It will be seen that the first four degrees were intentionally fraudulent. Fraud in fact constituted an important feature in the society. In the instructions to the Dais, every artifice is described for enlisting proselytes by misrepresentation. Jews were to be won by speaking ill of Christians, Christians by speaking ill of Jews and Moslems alike; Sunnis by referring with respect to the orthodox Khalifas 'Abu Bakr and Omar, and criticizing Ali and his descendants. Care was taken not to put before proselytes doctrines that might revolt them, but to make them advance step by step. By these means they would be ready to obey any commands.

If you were to give the order to whoever it might be to take from him all that he holds most precious, above all his money, he would oppose none of your orders, and if death surprised him he would leave you all that he possesses in his will and make you his heir. He will think that in the whole world he cannot find a man more worthy than you. Opinions are powerless, so long as they only confuse the brain, without arming the hand. Skepticism and freethinking, as long as they occupied only the minds of the indolent and philosophical, have caused the ruin of no throne, for which purpose religious and political fanaticism are the strongest levers in the hands of nations. It is nothing to the ambitious man what people believe, but it is everything to know how he may turn them for the execution of his projects. <sup>c</sup>

This kind of thinking—i.e. the denial of one's own will and individual identity in favor of another is abject possession and is

Jesuit-typical. If one is not cognizant of this ancient sinistration and its continuum, the fanaticism and moral chaos confronting the world is incomprehensible! The *Protocols of Zion* mirror these precepts closely, and as a former Freemason and Anthroposophist who studied their texts assiduously, I can personally verify the utilization of these principles of soul seduction.

Their Societies in 9<sup>th</sup> Century Egypt were outwardly known as *Dar ul Hikmat*<sup>131</sup> or the ‘House of Wisdom’ (al’Rabi’s *Sophia*); a privileged Institution of the elite, then as now. Add these doctrines and methods to Zionist Brethren of Jesuits and Kabalists, mix with a generous dash of Talmudic arrogance and Tibetan Tantric Lamanology, a pinch of Nietzsche, a teaspoon of Theosophy, a dollop of Dr. Steiner’s ‘Spiritual Science’ and a few sprinkles from Vatican, Canterbury and Cairo larders, amalgamate well in a Freemasonic Blender powered by Illuminati (i.e. Jesuit) currency and bake for a Century or two in a Materialist oven made in Palestine with the help of the British Crown’s Grand Master Chef,<sup>132</sup> then *ipso-facto-presto* you’ve baked a birthday cake fit for all who celebrate the beast of Dajjal!

People like cake, especially bricks that are uncomfortable in holy walls! Trouble is this is the last conclave and reception! After everybody’s had a slice and a rash called *anti-Christ* fulminates, the Great Baker (swt) will close all sectarian bakeries. Imagine, no more cyclic re-runs, stale cake, dialogue bubbles or Newsprint cant; praise God! Nevertheless, I’m sure sectarian barkers and bakers—especially black robed savants and hooded hoodwinkers—will have plenty of ingredients available in the eternal oven. I imagine debates over which recipe is superior but on second thought, they’ll

---

<sup>131</sup> Established by al-Hakim bin ‘Amrallah, the 6th Caliph

<sup>132</sup> A reference to the Duke of Kent, cousin to the Queen and Grand Master of the Grand Masonic Lodge of England, to which every Royal family member is initiated, and which adheres to the esoteric Doctrines of the Kabala.

have lost their appetite for cake by then. Anyway, God has a few things to say about Secret Societies:

Do you not see that God knows everything in the heavens and in the earth? There is no *secret cliquing* of three but that God is their fourth, nor of five but that He is their sixth... do you not see those to whom cliquing had been prohibited but they constantly return to what was forbidden them, and they clique with sinful and *aggressive* thoughts and in order to defy the Messenger... O ye who believe! if you hold secret meetings, do not hold them for sin, transgression, and defiance of the Messenger... Secret meetings are inspired by Satan *so that the generality of the Believers might come to grief.*" (58:7, 8-10, 4:114)

This passage is but one of many references to conspiracy made in Al'Qur'an. It is a fact that the Assassin and Druze Cults were spawned by *Dar ul Hikmat*, itself a liaison between Yezidi Kurds and sundry Fatimids & Ismai'lis! They remain to cause extensive mischief in the land with the purpose of turning hearts of the susceptible towards godless ambitions under the direction of *Secret Societies* vis-à-vis the abbreviated doctrines outlined above; hence, the current onslaught of Shi'ite evangelism with its academic rewrite. I should not say '*godless*' because the fact of the matter is these brigands worship what they call 'angels' as do Catholics, the OTO, and millions of New Age ninnies. The Legends of the *Fallen Angels* (*Seven Watchers*<sup>133</sup>) from the OT's Mt. Hermon Danite

---

<sup>133</sup> *Watchers*: a well known term in esoteric circles for the ancient gods of Mesopotamia, the Black Sea Territories and the Levant. Some identify them as progenitors of the Gibbor of the Torah: supposed *Giants* or *Men of Renown*, who took wives of the "daughters of men" – a reference to Adam's progeny via Seth from both before and after the time of Prophet Noah. Other scholars associate them with the likes of Harut and Marut. The Yezidic faction of the *Seven Angels* or *Peacock Cult* is wholly dedicated to their service. This Brotherhood's inner ring is Ishmi'ili since its 12<sup>th</sup> century reformation, and the cult has been almost entirely impenetrable for investigators regarding their most secret doctrines. But there are sufficient parallels between these and other antediluvian pagans to remove any veils of Islamic Pretence! In addition, we now have the writings of

clique abound in the Caucasus Provinces just north of Gorgon's Wall and the infamous Peacock Cult of the Yezids<sup>134</sup> has a recipe for fallen angel cake baked in the region long before the advent of '*Harut* and *Marut*':

They will say: 'Glory to you, our tie is with You as protector not with them.' No, but they worshipped the jinns, most of them believed in them.

Yet they make the jinn equal with Allah, though Allah did create the jinn; and they falsely attribute unto Him sons and daughters.

When they meet with those who believe, they say, 'We too believe,' but when they are alone with their own (jinn) satans, they say, 'we are with you, we are only joking with Muslims.

(Al'Qu'ran: 34:41; 6:100; 2:14)

This 'jinn factor' is at the heart of the globalist conspiracy. Necromancers cum sorcerers comprise inner rings of Hermetic societies globally. Like good Tibetan llamas, they conjure jinn and conspire with them as described in Al'Qur'an. In addition to murderous spells, demonizing rituals, mass initiations, mantras and discriminating possession events such as occur among Christian evangelicals, they discuss strategies such as the promotion of Darwinism and go about spreading doctrinal *isms* and countless deeds of deviant mischief and unbelief. This is a grave business that traditional historians, theologians and doctrinaires of dialogue bubbles refuse to entertain because to do so would label them madmen on a "Medieval" witch hunt in Jesuit-friendly academic

---

Guerdjief who was initiated into their Mysteries. See appendices for further discussion.

<sup>134</sup> A Persian (Parsi) Cult of sorcerers with antediluvian roots that remains active in Islamic garb since the 8<sup>th</sup> Cent AD. It was brought to power during the Abbysidian ascendancy as counselors to the Caliph. The cult was restructured by a Sufi Sheik in the 12<sup>th</sup> Cent.



communities of the Fullbright ilk, and thus, endanger their tenured Dais of politically-correct toleration for sin. In essence, a majority of safely ensconced Muslim academics are cowards: persons of immense disdain in the Prophetic purview. Few have the sand to face down the hand of Iblis as did Omar Mukhtar, Sayed Qutb or Shaykh Hanbali. These have indeed sold their religion and their silence and failure to censor their patrons gives tacit approval for secularism which precludes the admission. Which really means that when you lick the jackboots of tyranny or consult a Bomoh or Shaman like well-practiced Malays, don't tell anyone!

The *secret shirk* of initiation rituals for neophytes and effete inner-rings of these several cults is not unlike that of Freemasonry, the Illuminati, the Priory of Sion or the Elders of Zion who blasphemed the Temple cellars in Ezekiel's vision, which is why I emphasize the East-West jinn-factor throughout this text. Ignoring the sociopaths of this endemic Satanism as if it were irrelevant is a deplorable sign of human denial that favors evil's success. Creatures who practice the abominations that bring desolation are alive and well and despite their stupidity—which mimics the idiot savant or the psychotic genius of paranoid cocaine addicts like Freud and Hitler—they exert rather profound influences in the world of befuddled pedestrians. I think we should at least respect Iblis, as did Mark Twain, for the ingenious disguises adopted by his colleagues on all sides of Huntington's clashing civilizations!

Those people who have split up their religion into sects, you have nothing to do with them; their affair is up to God (Al'Qur'an: 6: 160)

Hmmm... "Nothing to do with them" seems clear enough to me, and I believe that includes 'toleration dialogues' sponsored by the gilded-Guelph ecclesiarches of papist ecumania.

In my opinion, the well-intentioned analysis of many a pundit lends either deaf or sympathetic ears to proliferating ideas of jinn-

mongering and Revolutionary-cum-*Reformasi* epitaphs.<sup>135</sup> I say this advisedly because pundits of such porridge don't account for the facts I've laid before you or the many influences of these ancient institutions. How then can they, their leaders or their readers comprehend what is ignored and approach solutions for the mischief's source when such avoidance *cum* ignorance leaves it completely untouched and therefore intact? Even the Sons of Genghis showed greater acumen when they hunted the Ismai'ili Alamites to near extinction. And why do you think the Prophet destroyed Satan's Shrines, idols and cults and then sent Khalid back to specifically execute the high-priestess, a witch who was medium for the demoness, al'Lat? Have you forgotten that a "little slaughter is better than mischief"? Or have you you're your religion and bought the "Islam is a religion of Peace" nonsense like 'turn-cheek' Trinitarians, pseudo-Sufi heart throbs and Tibetan loonies who favor the stupidity of this Jesuit inspired ecumania?



Malaysia's Anwar Ibrahim with an Illuminati halo at a political rally. Wolf Blitzer, the Washintonian Neo-Con Zionist is one of his buddies or so it's been reported

As this exposition unfolds, you will note that oft times the leader(s) or institutions that pay the wages of poet and scholar are mischief-mongering companion(s) of Intelligence Agencies in the service of

---

<sup>135</sup> *Reformasi*: Anwar Ibrahim's Platform Party. Anwar is a known Jesuit collaborator and sponsor—by the millions of ringgit—of Jesuit John Esposito's seduction of Malay intelligencia. I have heard Mr. Anwar speak on several occasions and was disappointed by his failures to consequently carry through to conclusion the Islamic allusions his rhetoric reflects. He speaks just enough Islam to keep Muslims interested but clearly has no intention of carrying Islam through his political reforms. It is all an act of sincere delusion that embraces secular plurality rather than Islamic egalitarianism and Muslim autonomy. In short, he's been suitably conditioned by his Jesuit mentors at Temple and Georgetown to endorse the Pope's New World Order Religion.

reprobate jinn and major-domo Hermeticists who dwell discretely within ‘shadow governments’; i.e., they are Synarchist pawns and cronies masquerading in robes of authenticity. These are our leaders.

For this and other reasons, knowledge that defends and ensures moral imperatives while forbidding evil must be of a comprehensive synthesis rather than romantic fancies of affected idealists from White Towers who have never set foot out of a book in search of honest sweat and remain in the employ of cunning charlatans and conformity’s opportunists. I defer again to the supremacy of Joseph Conrad’s pen to drive the blade deeper:

It was a semi-political, and wholly scandalous publication, redeemed by excessive dullness; and as it was utterly faithless, as it contained no new thought, as it never by any chance had a flash of wit, satire, or indignation in its pages, he judged it respectable enough, at first sight. Afterwards, when it paid, he promptly perceived that upon the whole it was a virtuous undertaking. It paved the way of his ambition; and he enjoyed also the special kind of importance he derived from this connection with what he imagined to be literature. This connection still further enlarged their world. Men who wrote or drew prettily for the public came at times to their house, and his editor came very often... his face [editor] resembled the face of a fat and fiendishly knowing baby and therein glittered a pair of clever, peering, unbelieving black eyes. He wrote verses too. Rather an ass. But the band of men who trailed at the skirts of his monumental frock-coat seemed to perceive wonderful things in what he said. Alvan Hervey put it down to affectation. Those artist chaps, upon the whole, were so affected. Still, all this was highly proper – very useful to him – and his wife seemed to like it—as if she also had derived some distinct and secret advantage from this intellectual connection. (extract from *The Return*)

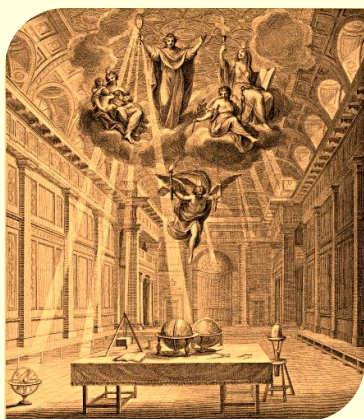
In addition to similar living insults to the Prophet’s undaunted Sunnah and memory, most commentators ignore the Spiritual Laws described as determinants throughout these essays, and hence, they propagate — via negligent preoccupations and witless default —

the mischief caused by Maharishis of Mystery religions and pilferage dressed in robes of righteousness whom we may liken to Cabalist Pharisees. After confronting the latter group of arrogant maniacs in no uncertain politically incorrect terms, Prophet Isa then confirmed Israel's demise according the curse of Musa and other Prophets (pbut). Religious robes historically cross the shoulders of Satan's dupes and servants, and as the case often is, many such servants do not know. Isa did not fail to confront these monstrous fools nor did he compromise as do our current institutions of Shi'ite influence in our Universities. Fortunately, I'm not the first to state this dreadfully discounted fact of the monotheist saga:

*“Special victims of the self-deception are human institutions, organizations, and more particularly, religious communities.”*

Fazlur Rahman<sup>ci</sup>

What now follows is a brief snapshot of the pervasive accretion held in common by Christian and Muslim Sectarrians. The development of this idolatry is explored in greater depth in later chapters.



The Constitution of the French Revolution represented by the Queen of Heaven and Hermetic Symbolism, all of it Freemasonic.

Catholic Virgin Mary (Right)

The Marian appeal has spread far beyond the traditional borders of the Roman Catholic Church. Mary has been exalted to a place of universal attraction with thousands of commemorative shrines dedicated to her around the whole world, even in regions unrelated to Catholicism. She is quickly becoming the revered *Queen of ecumenism*," ... apparitions of Mary even appear in Islamic countries ... in the late 1960s thousands witnessed "a lady composed of light" who was holding a baby as she seemed to be moving across the roof of a Coptic Orthodox church on the outskirts of Cairo, Egypt. Thousands of Muslims fell to their knees on prayer rugs and wept before the glorious form of Our Lady from Heaven... *The Fatima Crusader* reported that more than half a million followers of Islam turned out to honor a statue of the Fatima Mary in Bombay, India. It would seem that at least some apparitions of Mary share the Muslim's respect for the Islamic faith. Our Lady of Medjugorje, communicated to admirers gathered at her shrine there: "Muslims and Orthodox and Catholics are equal before my Son and I. You are all my children!" Pope John Paul II fervently believed that Mary not only save his life, *but that she would be the key to reconciling the faiths of Rome and Mecca*. Mary has played a key role in the *interfaith dialogue* that Pope John Paul has orchestrated and extended to all religions. Many interfaith attendees pray the rosary and come to the conclusion: I am a child of God. I don't just have God as my Father and Christ as my brother; I have His Mother for my own... The "Mary" who spoke to Father Gobbi, the founder of the Marian Movement declared, "Each of My statues is a sign of a presence of Mine and reminds you of your heavenly Mother. Therefore my presence must be honored and placed in places of greater veneration." The apparition invokes all admirers to consider Our Lady of Fatima: "Say the Rosary every day to obtain peace for the world, Pray, and pray repeatedly and often the Rosary, and make sacrifices for sinners, because many souls go to hell because they have no one to make sacrifices for them. Mary conveys to her worshippers that God wishes to establish in the world a devotion to Mary's immaculate heart, teaching them that if people do what Mary says, then many souls will be saved and there will finally be world peace. The Pope has consecrated the entire peace of the world to Mary's Immaculate heart!... The apparitions clearly are not the actual mother of Jesus, although they make every attempt to be perceived in that way. Millions of people around the world get real emotional about the prospect

of seeing the Mother of God... *the apparitions of Mary are intended to convey that Mary still has the superior position.*

Darrell G. Young, Volume 11, Issue 8, Bible Prophecy Ministry  
*Mary: Icon of Religious Unity and Peace*



Muslim Pop Art, Hand of Fatima

Cathedral of Our Lady of Kazan, St. Petersburg, Russia.  
Muslim Women Lighting Candles in honor of the Mother of Isa



Hand of Fatima Art exhibit, Canberra, 2005,  
Iranian Artist: Faridah Zariv  
Cake anyone?

# ICARIAN FOLLY

## ECU-MANIA

“Islam is a well fortified wall with a solid gate. The wall represents justice; and its gate is truth. If the wall is torn down and the gate destroyed, then Islam loses its protective strength which lies in the fulfillment of truth and justice and not in killing with swords or the lashing of whips.”



‘Umar ibn Sa’d, Companion and  
Governor of Hums <sup>cii</sup>

*Icarus*, by Hendrik Goltzius

The lack of justice in Islamia declares how unfit is the ummah’s metaphysical estate and hence also, its governing edifice. No matter the beauty of rhetoric, city, University, mosque, gilded Al’Qur’an or melodious recitation, the walls of hanif integrity have crumbled under weights of sectarian idiocy *vis-à-vis* multiple antinomian incursions and the doldrums of scholasticism. Wandering Jews and sophist magii most certainly infiltrated Christendom so why indeed would anyone suspect they’d have left Islam in peace? Most self evident truths I’ve stated are commonly ignored in the struggle to put rice in bowls and laurels on caps ‘til the infiltrative injustices diminish both quantity and quality of stores. Moreover, if Islamia’s walls are ruined, then where is Revelation to incarnate as the prophesied autonomous *New Man*, save for a few score islands of modern Ibrahims? The delusional escape and distraction of *ismatic* dialogues is, in fact, Universalism’s Icarian folly. Most of these reflect vanities that accomplish little more than the accommodation of normative *insane*. One such example is Malaysia’s masquerade as an “Islamic State” ala the sovereign dictat of Mahathir Muhammad:



In 1999, UMNO suffered a bigger setback, actually. Partly because of that, UMNO and its leadership – at that time former Prime Minister Tun Dr Mahathir Mohamad as President of UMNO – started talking about an *Islamic State* and on 29 September 2001, he proclaimed that Malaysia is actually an ‘Islamic State’.<sup>136</sup>

The Malay government was forced to accommodate the continuum of British Economic Colonialism for the benefit of its Sionist crown and elite pretenders of Muslim sincerity, some of whom were Freemasons or Triad chieftains sworn to support that crown, which – unknown to most – is sworn to support the papacy *visavis* the *Knights of Malta, et alia*. Something I’m sure the renowned Prof. Chandra is not aware of until he reads my work or that of another eccentric. The accommodations mentioned were certainly not implemented out of appreciation for Islamic Values, for had that been the case the Malays would surely have thrown the oppressive British thieves, contractors and contracts into the sea along with the Triad collaborators. However, their hapless adjustments to so called “independence” under economic tyranny is hardly worth a zaarah of admiration since it *continues* to benefit Papal Tiaras and cronies in service thereunto, witting or not. Nevertheless the facts are that few Malays entertain the sweat of honest work and the Crown and its Cronies needed the Chinese and Hindus to

---

<sup>136</sup> The British were also very keen that the Chinese and Indians should be accommodated; partly because of their own interests in the tin and rubber industries. They wanted to ensure that the economy would continue to flourish and serve their interests. If you go back and look at the statistics from the 1950s, you will find that rubber, for instance, played a very big role in sustaining the British colonial economy especially in the ‘boom years’ when you had the Korean War and so on. It played a very big role, and the British were very keen on strengthening a Constitutional ‘position’ for the Chinese and Indian communities.”  
- Prof Chandra Muzaffar

*Islam and the Future of Inter-Ethnic Relations in Malaysia*; public lecture, 11 June 2008, at the Institute of Strategic and International Studies (ISIS; note the *pagan* acronym) Malaysia. Reprint, Occasional Papers, IAIS, (Oct 2009).



counterbalance the pretense in order to keep rubber and French *cum* Triad Connections flowing. Besides this, they are metaphysical partners; after all, the Mother goddess originates in ancient Hindu-Pakistan and the Chinese serve her Danite mascot, the *Pen-Dragon* of the *City of London* and *House of Vere*, and are known to be called the “Jews of the East” after certain Levantine migrations left footprints and seed in the back rooms of a few Celestial Palaces. In addition, Triads are in fact, Oriental Freemasons; just ask the ghosts of Sun Yat Sen or the Triad assassin who replaced him. Furthermore, the far-sighted Brits and Jesuit advisors knew full well that within three to four generations, the latter groups would ascend as a counterbalance to keep genuine Islam (their greatest enemy) in check.

Hence, the continuum of Malay ritual pretense; something Occidental Overlords know exactly how to encourage ala lessons contained in their MI5-6 Salaf-ism portfolio. The Sino-Hindu constituencies work hard enough to not only melt the wings of this folly, but also make off with the bulk of whatever National wealth was left untouched as a carrot by the Brits. They then utilize this wealth to sedulously confiscate real estate and the means of production and distribution—all the while they secretly mock the Muslim psychotrons who haplessly fall amidst their ascending fantasy while their leaders commit world-class embarrassments.

A poignant example of the Malay version of this Iblissian Ecu-mania is a response full of accolades for an address by an internationally renowned ‘Jesuit’ co-adjutor and scholar from Georgetown University:

Professor John Esposito informed us that there is no distinction made between Sunnite and Shi‘ite Muslims within the *American Muslim community*. In fact, this view is representative of the general trend we have been witnessing in the last half a century or even more. The lines of convergence are much more significant than differences. *The differences are really minor*, from the point of view of the need for greater unity.<sup>ciii</sup> - Professor Dr Mohammad Hashim Kamali

This untruth is spawned by the Universalist façade and demonstrates two extremely toxic influences imparted to Muslims and empathetic monotheists:

1. The abject abandonment of Islam's Mainstream Dialogue amongst Islamic academics; something that remains unopposed by a cowering majority who refuse to consider it a viable defense against the beastly appetites of global synarchists.
2. The sinister redirection, control and focus of the dialogue by Jesuit agents of Catholic Institutions that desire nothing more than Muslim submission to their guidance and Global Dominion via assimilation.

And though Prof. Kamali is not Malay, his organization is sponsored (funded) by UMMNO and run by a well chosen "liberated" lady of the latter's persuasion with little or no Academic credentials (I am personally informed of this by principals involved). IAIS even sports a logo that mimics the Jesuit *IHS* with its traditional Gnostic anagram. I conclude therefore that just as the Malay ummah deserves their Sarawakian 'Pretender', so also Peninsular Malays deserve the delusion of the IAIS 'think tank' brigade and 'Twin Tower' worshippers of Lucifer who roll out red carpets for Jesuits on their behalf.



Above taken from a Roman Catacomb

Anagram at left is taken from Dan Brown's *Angels & Demons*, a propaganda film that honors Templars and Rome's Curia as heroes. The Romanesque etchings specifically represent the actual nails used by Romans routinely for crucifixions.

The *chasm* Prof. Kamali calls 'minor differences' in tune with his papist colleague, is a matter the latter fellow's masters are using to

disarm Muslims prior to mercilessly destroying them in customary Catholic fashion.

This demonstration of an unnatural abandonment of *Arabesque* by Muslims in preference for a *Romanesque* logo is beyond what most souls might appreciate, but that is exactly what Jesuit adepts depend on; because, even if fellows like me point it out most folk will fail to understand the danger it presents. What's worse is they already rely on your programmed ignorance and apathy; a lack of willful discernment on your part will most likely cause some readers to spurn the message and even permit or enjoin persecution of the messenger. That's OK, I am just doing my duty under heaven's gaze, and this book is little more than a warning. You've read warnings before haven't you?

Find whoever designed the IAIS logo and you have found a dedicated enemy of Islam. No, I don't know who did it and don't really give a hoot. That's not my responsibility; that's a Malay liability.

## MAHDI MANIA

I've read so many commentaries on the Mahdi and Second Advent of Prophet Isa<sup>civ</sup> my head spins. Despite repeated prayers for guidance, all I glean is confusion from the tendered fodder! Either I'm an ignorant sot or the devil has done his work extremely well, and, like most, I'd rather stick with the second possibility. It's not that I discount the advent of either man it's just that everything else about Islam's doctrines, history and prophecy is straight-forward once you've by-passed liars, deviants and the mundane camaraderie of overstuffed mullahs. On this account however, wave after wave of contradictory traditions knock one's logic senseless enough to enjoy the relief of being dragged out to sea.

It seems the trouble with messianic obsession is that it sidetracks numerous enthusiasts with crusades and combusive

entries to eternity. This opposes the collective civil pursuits of irrigation; roads; transportation; education; health care; cultivating food instead of poppies and distribution networks; building houses instead of blowing them up; cooking; changing nappies; loving and helping your wives; planting trees instead of land mines; establishing trustworthy economies minus fiat-mongers and fractional-reserve usury-rats pretending Islam; and honest labor instead of time-honored smuggling and traditional *Ali-Baba* requisitioning etc.—this is to say the substance of *living* rather than dealing *death and mischief*!

By now, I'd have thought our Mahdist brethren learned a lesson or two from their forebears and Jewish cousins who've repeatedly thrown themselves over cliffs of Messianic fervor for centuries and are about to do it again—apparently for the last time. Alas for widows, orphans, battered women, sex-slaves, abandoned fields, famine, ruined infrastructure, absent economies, emptied pockets, dulled wits and the murdered, politically shunned, sequestered or exiled professionals capable of healing these peccant problems. This is not to mention the rapacious gobbling from claimants to Muslim Statehood as leaders receive funds from malukiyyah<sup>137</sup> whose economies are entirely subject to Kafr<sup>138</sup> management, debt and riba-rascals. Some half-educated and rather well heeled idiots actually claim fractional banking with fiat play money can be turned magically into a hanif exchange system Ibrahim would be proud of. I fear such folk will see the light of this darkness from the business end of a shovel.

'Denial' is a curiously common human quality that apologizes for sin:

Our crimes, for which we are responsible: as taxpayers, for failing to provide massive reparations, for granting refuge and immunity to the

---

<sup>137</sup> Those who equate creatures with God Almighty

<sup>138</sup> Reprobates – as defined in later essays

perpetrators, and for allowing the terrible facts to be sunk deep in the memory hole. All of this is of great significance, as it has been in the past. - Noam Chomsky - 9-11, p. 46

Few of us can easily surrender our belief that society must somehow make sense. The thought that The State has lost its mind and is punishing so many innocent people is intolerable. And so the evidence has to be internally denied. - Arthur Miller, playwright

Psychologists say it's a defense mechanism that guards the soul from painful truth, but I say it's a cunning system of apology for the vanity of *Humanism* that serves to substitute lies and liars for the principles and principals of monotheist revelation. This common displacement of reality with monumental falsehood is mind-boggling on occasion, as was demonstrated by this diminutive but disturbing example:

The strange thing is that this situation has repeated itself *throughout history*. When the recent events happened in the Haram in Mecca, some of those who claimed that their leader was actually the Mahdi were so *filled with the idea* that, after he was killed, they claimed that he did not die but had escaped and fled. A person is often willing to deny the evidence of his own senses because of *some notion that has enthralled him*. He cannot bring himself to admit that he was mistaken or deceived or that the idea he held so dear was false."

Sheikh Salman al-Oudah, Saudi Arabia, *Islam Today*, 2002

In this case the denial takes the form of mass (tribal) hysteria; the cultural norm of "strong delusions" that requires dogmatic faith rather than reason based on Revelation's Absolutes; something politicians depend on even as they fall and as witnessed by Pres. Muabarak's recent 'spring fever'.

Another example is that of Zionist Fanatics who think they've finally learned their lesson and actively prepare for the *real* Danite Messiah this time round. No more hoodwinked psychotics for sons of Isaac—no sir! They've managed to focus the world's

attention on camera one for their monocular Oscar and I can't help thinking we're in for a big surprise! Trinitarians already queue for tickets to the gala and it wouldn't surprise me if most Muslims approve the candidate of al'Dajjal's<sup>139</sup> choice; especially when one considers the polar change of sentiment towards Shia and Sufi fantasies among Sunni sectarians in light of Iran's saber-rattling ascension and the siren call of Universalism that bridges the gaping chasm with word-game illusion. This is surely consistent with what al'Hadith predicts, saying Muslims would follow the black robes "step by step" right into Alice's rabbit hole.

Thanks to Professor Siddiqui, the late Director of the Muslim Institute in London, I've a better appreciation for the Shia position and applaud the progress made by their Usuliyya.<sup>140</sup> However, the Revolution's ambitious evangelists evade reputations and inconsistencies of sinister progenitor cults like their Ishmaili *Twelvers*, *Sixers* and *Seveners* (Batinis) who can't even agree on how many Imams it takes to ratify truth. Everyone's pen seems to forget their *Yesidi* Brethren as well, folks who worship peacock idols, fertility gods, Shaitan's jinn, serpents; or their own brethren who practice voodoo, walk on fire and glory in flagellation like good Hindu or Jesuit heirophants—not to mention initiation doctrines and rituals that parallel Freemasonic baptisms too closely for coincidental accretion.

Iranian devotees slapping chests for  
Hussein



---

<sup>139</sup> Al'Dajjal appears to be an allegorical term representing the actual polity of Iblis during the End Time, and is referred to in the Christian apocalyptic literature as 'The Man of Sin', just as Islam is referred to as the *New Man* in Al'Taurat.

<sup>140</sup> Ulama (educated leaders) engaged in ijtihad (subjective reasoning) of usul (basic Islamic legal Principles) for the last two centuries culminating in the Current Revolution.

I'm afraid I'll keep my congratulations in reserve until an Ayatullic Fatwah flows against grave kissing, Pir worship, sacred flagellants and sanguineous head-banging like adepts at a Rave Festival in L.A.! <sup>141</sup>

The carefully wrapped apologies for Iran's purported *Islamic* Statehood is disturbing because, as I understand it, Mohammad (pbuh) (a) destroyed all idols and icons like Emperor Leo III — including Stalinesque portraits of Saints and bearded Sacerdotes; (b) denounced necro-mantic reverence for mausoleums as shrines;

---

<sup>141</sup>“ In the first half of the twelfth century (Hijra) the Islamic World had reached its extreme decline, degradation and utter fall. The atmosphere was very gloomy and darkness had covered all its regions. Moral degradation and corruption was rampant everywhere. As for religion, it was decadent as everything else. The pure and austere monotheism (TAWHEED) of the Prophet (sal) had become corrupted with the burgeoning growth of superstition and mysticism. The mosques stood empty, unfrequented and even deserted. The ignorant multitude decked out in amulets, charms and rosaries listened to and blindly followed squalid faqeers and ecstatic dervishes. These men urged them to perform pilgrimages to the tombs of Saints and seek their intercession with Allah. As for the moral precepts ordained by the Qur'an, they too were ignored as well as defied. Even the consumption of intoxicants and opium were well nigh universal. In all certainty, the life had been bulldozed out of Islam, leaving behind naught but a dry husk of meaningless ritual and degrading superstition. The period of the Pius Predecessors being already passed, innovations and superstitions cropped up and vastly mushroomed. The people went back to their old practices of idolatry. They started paying homage to shrines and graves, so much so that they even directed their devotional prayers and supplications towards the graves to the exclusion of Allah. They gave precedence to the philosophical views and taqleed (blind following) over the Sunnah. They divested Allah of His essential attributes by making false interpretations on the Qur'anic texts.”

Sheikh Md ibn 'Abd al Wahhab, Hidaayah Islamic Foundation Sri Lanka]

**Author's Note:** I do not endorse the Wahhabi approach. It is little more than another deviant sect of extremism in my view, one that has been a major factor in Islamia's demise during the last 200 years, as well as a great facilitator of Occidental hegemony. Nevertheless, this observation by the Sheikh is valid, though the ensuing 'cure' offered by Mohd. ibn Saud is to be absolutely condemned—not mention the Whahabi taqlid which supports a throne in bed with Islam's enemies.

and (c) gave self-flogging lamenters sixteen months to exchange bloody stripes for monotheist prostrations or get out of town before losing their bruiseable fore-heads. Correct me if I've misunderstood the Messenger's opposition to this Shia Social Engineering scheme!

There are indeed people who boast of their dead ancestors; but in the sight of God they are more contemptible than the black beetle that rolls a piece of dung with its nose. <sup>cv</sup>



I concede this hadith provides tacit approval to mime Catholics who also behave worse than dung beetles according to the prophet (AS). Some diplomatic commentators and polite academics refer to this mourning business or reverence touting as ‘deviancy’ rather than contrived subjugation of human will per the time-honored conditioning of necromantic hero-worship.<sup>142, 143</sup> And since it imitates pagan customs entrenched by millennia of Aryanized tyrants in those same regions, it seems to me they’ve all decided to do the *pontifex maximus* fox-trot to hell’s gate and beyond. I concede that everyone’s trying to maintain conciliatory efforts towards an abstracted veneer of *Muslim Unity* until Iranian wailers *evolve* or Bush’s pipeline is built; otherwise Ayutullahs might find themselves on the wrong end of too many whips without enough

---

<sup>142</sup> By the way, this Dung Beetle is the Egyptian Scarab: “Recite to them (O Muhammad) the news of him whom We had given Our signs, but he abandoned them and the devil pursued him so that he became one of the deviants; if We willed, We would have exalted him through those signs, but he gravitated down to the earth and followed his own desires.” (7: 175-76)

<sup>143</sup> **Necromancy, n.** the supposed practice of communicating with the dead, especially in order to predict the future, *or obtain divine favors*; also clearly associated with witchcraft, sorcery and black magic in general.



takings to start over — or — perhaps the turbanite fascists *really* are too frightened to repent!

“It is only Satan who frightens his followers.” (3: 175)

As I said, ‘Bricks will be Bricks’ but please don’t call this process of offloaded sub-human misery Islam! It is degenerating shirk as predicted by the Prophet and attempts to dress it with intellectual gobble-de-gook only aid the New World Order Shamans of Aryanism who armed and returned the quasi-pagan dupes to the ancient Himmlerian regency of its genesis, being fully cognizant of the advantages further polarization between Sunni and Shia sectarians will bring—especially post “liberation” of Iraq’s Shi’ite majority.

Hermetic adepts know that after stirring the right emotive broth, these frenzied mobs will gladly self-destruct in the time honored wake of Alamut brainwashing and take as many as possible along with them! Besides, East-West Mystery Religion Initiates are in collusion, both witting and not, and what does Iblis care who destroys who or how? <sup>144</sup> I can only surmise that pundit analysts have displaced the purposely adumbrated *jinn*-factor and thus diminished any appreciation for Al’Qur’an’s clear warnings on such matters of dire consequences for both here and the Hereafter. Go ahead, dismiss the Usilooney Nazi Salute as have our “Think

---

<sup>144</sup> It is well known and accepted among Jews that the Likud Government is leading Israel towards destruction in a ‘time-honored’ historical pattern of messianic insanity. For a complete and documented account of this fact, please read: *One Nation Under Israel*, by Andrew Hurley, ISBN0-967-62470-3.

Its nickname is the ‘**Jew Room.**’ Inside the National Security Agency is an intelligence center from which all American Jews are banned, regardless of their proven loyalty or devotion to country, just as the U.S. Navy banned Jews from electronic surveillance ships, such as the *USS Liberty*... It is and has been the heart of the secret war against the Jews. Jesuits, however, are not banned.

*The Secret War Against the Jews*, John Loftus and Mark Aarons,  
(NY: St. Martin’s, 1994) pp. 193, 194.

Tank” sophists; you surely have Allah’s leave to do so and follow Prof. Kamali’s lead towards unity. Go on.

Withstanding this foolishness is the fact that *Dar-al-Islam* cannot be built by masochists and festooned sadists who promote and reward this heathenish humiliation to facilitate political motivation and dare call it Islam! Shi’ites and related occult brethren have obviously made ‘Covenant’ with Cain’s Pole. What’s more, and as Al-Ghazali verified, is that their theology is baseless and nowhere in the narratives of “Prophetic Literature” is there mention of an ‘occultation’ of monotheist leadership—most especially one whose reputation eclipses Caligula’s. If you don’t get the satire, you’ve more than just a fair knowledge deficit so please don’t overcompensate by slaying this jester. I’m just doing my job using lampoons and insult because polite instruction has failed to awaken most of you. And yes, the hammer of Ghengis has fallen again on the fertile crescent or hadn’t you noticed?

Besides this, the dogmatic belief of a ‘translated’ Imam ruling by proxy of Babs and supra-humanoid mannequins is a fantasy of equal status to the papist imagination of Mariolatry or the bequest of the Naqshabandi sheikdom from a presumed Sahabah “ghost” excepting for the following disturbing fact: Someone or others did consort with the jinn who fed them both rubbish and mystical excursions to forbidden Astral dimensions. And if you don’t understand the latter statement from primary experience, it’s better to remain silent than nay-say the observation.

Nevertheless, these fancies have proven invaluable to mobilize Iran’s populace with Goebelian gusto, and if Iran has succeeded, this is the psy-comatizing device that administers the magic of fascisto triumph and calls for respect if not approbation. In essence, it is no different from the Masonic rallying cry of ‘Remember the Alamo’ or communist ditties that mustered Sino-tides to immolate their cultured countrymen with relish enough to exhaust the supply of American bullets and morale in both Korea and Vietnam respectively.

Raising a flag to a dead man or hair raising Ayatollah is not equivalent to hoisting a banner that says “With the help of Allah”—though results may appear to be so. It is the use of an intermediary agent between man and God, imagined or not. For this reason Iran’s *nec-romantic* icons, human and otherwise, will fall in due season. For God and Country’ or ‘For Allah and Hussein,’ what’s the difference? Both are ideological drum-beats of warmongering ‘Humanist’ mischief makers who require no help from Allah to obtain results that are predictably conditioned. There is nothing ‘Divine’ or Islamic about the matter! Noble, Courageous, Intelligent, Valiant and Indomitable are terms describing these sectarians, and the same can be said about Zulus and the people of Ho Chi Min.

Plainly stated, what the Iranian Ulama *achieved* was to distill – with Islamatic savor – what Chinese Triads, Sicilian Mafiosi and their Freemasonic companions never lost: a pragmatic politization of patriarchal unity that grants power to those in control of the local lodge, unions, gun runners, grain and



brain bins, banks and TV stations—not to mention opium and flesh markets. Despite the excellence of Ayatollic Scholarship, it is this network of traditional hoodlum-hood that will ultimately defeat America’s Patrician façade, but do not confuse it with Sunnah or Sirah because the Prophet (pbuh) and Rightly Guided Imams would never permit bloody demoniac ritual, fascist mimicry or Muscovian iconography! Hence, such theocratic power is certainly and genuinely religious and indeed, represents the ancient facsimile of Divine Government, but as I demonstrate throughout this text, it cannot possibly derive from Rightly Guided “theo-centric” servants of Allah.

But then again, since ‘Allah’s Will *is* Power’ (59:23) and the Qur’an makes it clear that God *Wills* deviants to self-destruct, the strength of such unity cannot be denied as it is a predetermined

inverse of the Spiritual Law that shepherds the grace and blessing of peace and security. Its curse is no different than that which required the first hammer of Ghenghis on Bagh-daddies. It defeated America in Korea and Vietnam as a prelude, and the defeat of America's sham Republic is not only immanent but also exactly what Illuminati jinn-mongers have planned and desired for a few generations! Therefore, Iran will stand for a time, but not upon *hallowed* ground until Hadrat Mahdi or Prophet Isa cleanse the earth of their grievous misconduct!

Their Icarian Folly is much like that of Catholic idolaters who've slaughtered and have been slaughtered repeatedly since the Huns first destroyed Rome as an initial warning from Allah. And please take note: Iranians and Shi'ites in general – like good Catholic sheep – are great people as long as you don't touch the holy stones of their sacred fabrications.

Perhaps you share my concern for our Mahdist brethren and their "think tank" defenders. Look how far they've come since Karbala<sup>145</sup> and how deeply enmeshed they remain in the designs of Iblis and his *Batini* henchmen in the West—schemes and themes which Kamali and Esposito Ltd. recommend you ignore as insignificant. The spiritual fornication of this rot pleasures Rome's pretence and the interminable Crusader zeitgeist of Orientalist chauvinism! It is merely an Eastern courtesan dressed as Islam for Howler's Eve celebrants and excused as *deviancy* with the *suggestion* that deviants might be acceptable consorts for slaves of Allah, or, God forbid, actually halal under a "Universalist" heaven.

If I'm mistaken, let the usulic Nazis: silence the cries of 'Hussein, Hussein'; burn the whips; reduce the shrines to mausoleums for mud; and stop the bloody whelps flowing from deluded brows as did the Holy Prophet in Medina<sup>146</sup> who described

---

<sup>145</sup> The place of Hadrat Husayn's death.

<sup>146</sup> Hadiths 652 through 657, Summarized by al'Bukhari, make it abundantly clear that this behavior is pagan. Muslim, on the Authority of Abu Huraira, reports from

such behavior as *shirk*; let them also recognize the ultimate reality so implicit in the address of Abu Bakr upon the Prophet's death, which silenced even the foolish lamentation of Hadrat Umar:

O men, if you have been worshipping Mohammad, Mohammad is dead.  
But if you have been worshipping God, then know that God is living  
and never dies.

Substitute "Ali" or "Hussein" for "Mohammad" and the Iranian delusion fades like the mirage it is. After all, 300 odd years of progressive deliberations on the Sunnah should certainly shed light on this digression of reason! But then again, where is it written that un-baked heedless clay is a sensible constituent for the House of God?<sup>147</sup> Ponder the disquieting phenomena in the following illustrations and you will come to understand it is no different than any other 'black robed' errant reform in light of the 'lesser luminary' described by Prophet Musa in the *Book of Genesis*.

Hamas & Iranians giving the ~~Nazi~~-Roman salute, the very salute for which the Jews were judged by Allah when they said "We have no king but Caesar." Surely the reader can see how satan causes men to repeat history's folly and how readily they are misled.



Aisha: "May God censure the Christians and Jews who turned the graves of their prophets into places of worship." Imam Ahmad adds that such persons would be the worst afflicted on Judgment Day.

<sup>147</sup> For startling details on the Ismai'ili and related occult history, see appendices, Vol II: *The Sufi Delight*.

## Ashuramania:

Let's be good Jesuits, and celebrate "*Unity in Diversity*"



Shiite Muslim men beat themselves with chains and blades during a ritual that is part of Ashura celebrations. Shiites in their *hundreds of thousands* crowd the streets. At processions of thousands at Baghdad's Kadhamiya shrine and at other holy sites in Iraq to mourn the death of Imam Hussein, grandson of the Prophet Mohammad [note prominence of the color red].











## THE TROUBLE WITH REFORM

When it is said to them: Do not corrupt the earth with your negative deeds, they say: ‘We are only doing reform!’ Beware! They are corruptors but they do not know that. (2: 11-12)

We have created many of the jinn and humans for hell: they have minds but they do not understand therewith; they have eyes but they do not see therewith; they have ears but they do not listen therewith. These are like cattle, even more difficult to guide – for these are the heedless ones. (7: 179)

The first quote confirms the self-delusion of reform existentialists, and the second verse affirms their reckless stupidity! The Pharisees and Saducees were of such an ilk. Not only were they Kabalists<sup>cvi</sup> or Gnostics, but they also represented the nadir of post-Babylonian Judaic *Reform*. Prophet Isa called them hypocrites and “Sons” of both Cain and Satan—rather prescient adjuncts to the descriptions given above. As demonstrated earlier, their heathen remnants enhanced the pagan streamlining accomplished by subsequent Roman Reformers (Church Fathers) who successfully obliterated all record of the original Hebrew and Aramaic Gospels (Injeel), then exiled, neutralized or ‘disappeared’ the Judaic Ebionite Church of *James the Just* in true fascist style, after which they continually persecuted and murdered any non-Trinitarian congregation while establishing what has become the Christian embarrassment.<sup>cvi</sup>

What this writer finds distressing is that it is clear from al’Hadith and sober review of the record that a significant number of Muslims have followed these well-rehearsed examples. The tenet here is that Iblis never changes his tactics for misguidance. Hence, one may safely conclude that the concept of ‘reformation’ is an oft-used tool in the practiced hands of the Great Deceiver!

Perhaps this is why Al’Qur’an never uses the word ‘Reformer’ in reference to the establishment of Mohammad’s people. The

better concept is that of *tajdid*, i.e., civilisational renewal or *restoration*. In essence, as God's *New Man* in the earth, Islam is an incarnate Reminder or society of 'warners' and repentents rather than Reformers! Why is this so? I'm presupposing it's too late to renew or reconstruct civilization on any reasonable foundation until the "wicked be removed permanently," and that Islam's task as *mujaddidun* or 'renovators' is a temporal remedy for a reasonably small portion of the *zumteen* trillions who'll retain common sense long enough for eternal reward; which, in the scheme of things, is but a few moments. Therefore, bearing in mind the just quoted scripture, crusading reformers are most often deluded deviants, especially if they identify their movement in terms other than 'Muslim'.

In defense of the postulate I offer an analogy: When parents engender a child are they *reforming* that child? Parents are care-givers or stewards of that which is created and formed by God. If *re-forming* is accomplished it is at the cost of what Allah created! Likewise, if a farmer plants a seed and cares for the tree until it bears fruit, has he *reformed* the tree or its seed? If he neglects it, stunts it, modifies the seed genetically or forbids it to bear fruit, what then shall we call him: Pervert, Deviant, Spoiler, Scientific Genius, Reformer?

Let us consider our pre-incarnate covenant with Allah as it is stated in Al'Qur'an:

"And when your Lord extracted from the children of Adam – from their spinal cord – their entire progeny and made them witness upon themselves, saying, Am I not your Lord? and they replied, No doubt You are, we bear witness [the Lord did this lest you say on the Day of Judgment, we were quite unaware of this, or lest you should say by way of excuse for your sins], All that happened was that our forefathers had committed *shirk* [worship of false gods] before us, and we, as the generations following upon them, were already *conditioned* by them – are You then, going to make us suffer for what these earlier falsifiers of truth had done?" (7: 172-173)

Unfortunately it seems the answer to the question posed is “Yes.” When considering this passage with care it gives cause for apprehension and justifies my thesis. Parents who *condition* offspring and bend them away from the non-sectarian path of *hanif* Monotheism with which they incarnate (*fitrah*) are indeed reformers! What’s disquieting is that on reaching maturity, according to this surat, the ‘conditioned’ child remains accountable for the denial (self-deception) because they accept and then propagate the deviancy: i.e., they choose to believe and practice the *reformation* of their *inherent instinct* or common sense (*fitrah*) which sanctions monotheism without batting an eye at their heart’s objection! This is why Al’Qur’an is called both a *Mercy* and a *Reminder* but never a *Reformer*.

Every Prophet of God was a Patriarch who did nothing to reform! On first reading one might object to the postulate but the facts are clear. These men *brought* the Word of God, spoke it as a *reminder* and *warning*, then received into their guidance *anyone* who repented in submission to the common sense that was already in their heart for the sake of bettering civilization with *akhirah* in mind. In other words, the ummah of each prophet conformed to inherent directives of the God-given potential with which they were born. To the contrary, sectarian reformers engender doctrinal innovations *by force* of fervid campaign—not unlike Pope Urban II. Furthermore, the ambitious zealots are content to rule kow-towing mimics who prefer an easy path to earthly sustenance rather than trodding the much narrower path of truth’s road to Paradise; which is why global Synarchs are eminently successful at herding heedless goyim.

Genuine men and women of God have no desire to rule over complaisant congregations because the Cause of God requires diligence, discipline and sincere striving for knowledge and its just utility. Like Lao Tse, who refused to instruct the incorrigible and stupid, they refuse to govern the assuagement and pleasures of aggrandizement with its conformity to departures from natural

instincts as espoused by Trinitarians, mystic marabouts, bemused celibates, and misanthropic sociopaths of fascist proclivity holding weapons of mass destruction to everyone's neck and groin.

The example of every Prophet who established a family or *Polity* of God was to absolutely forbid, rebuke or ruthlessly uproot shirkers of Divine Law depending on their time and mission!<sup>148, 149</sup> To the contrary, reformers like Afghani, Mohd. Abdul, Qutb and al'Bana—all were either Freemasons, Fascists and/or Sufis—or the SS Mufti el-Husseini of Jerusalem<sup>150</sup> or Black Robed Khomeini types will tolerate, encourage and apologize for those who are profitably useful while promoting the iniquitous agendas of their hidden masters; be they jinn or men and be they witting or not!<sup>151</sup> This is because, as the surat states, they are blind, deaf, ignorant and *heedless* of the natural path to righteousness as a consequence of *pride*, the preeminent 'original sin' committed by the primal sinner, Iblis, who failed to obey God for his pride of life.

It is much easier, or so they envision, to roll-with or even better, direct malleable tides of worthless public opinion in order to profitably redefine the collective's accountability to God and their own bank accounts; even at the price of corruption and murder, wholesale or not, which was/is the traditional Whahhabi methodology—the patrimony from which the Saudi's are presently and assiduously trying to distance themselves:

---

<sup>148</sup> Prophet Isa said that whoever obeys the Word of God is his family. This is confirmed by Mohammad, so that blood-ties become superfluous in the face of shirk or deviation.

<sup>149</sup> **shirk** (from the Oxford Dictionary) **v.** avoid or neglect (a duty or responsibility). **n. archaic** a person who shirks. **shirker** – from obs. *shirk* 'sponger', perhaps. from Ger. *Schurke* 'scoundrel'. [perhaps Parasite?] Therefore, shirkers are those who avoid responsibility towards God.- oz]

<sup>150</sup> Justification for these indictments is provided in later chapters.

<sup>151</sup> In my opinion, al'Bana & Qutb was most likely un-witting.

Undoubtedly, one of the worst abominations perpetrated by the Wahhabis under the leadership of Ibn `Abd al-Wahhab was the massacre of the people of Ta'if. They killed everyone in sight, slaughtering child and adult, the ruler, the lowly and well-born. They began with a suckling child nursing at his mother's breast and moved on to a group studying Qur'an, slaying them, down to the last man. And when they wiped out the people in the houses, in the streets, the shops and the mosques, killing whoever happened to be there. They killed even men bowed in prayer until they had annihilated every Muslim who dwelt in Ta'if.

... Ibn `Abd al-Wahhab clung fiercely to denouncing people as unbelievers. To do this he used Qur'anic verses originally revealed about idolaters and extended their application to monotheists. It has been narrated by `Abd Allah Ibn `Umar and recorded by Imam Bukhari in his book of sound hadiths that the Khawarij transferred the Qur'anic verses meant to refer to unbelievers and made them refer to believers. He also relates another narration transmitted on the authority of Ibn `Umar whereby the Prophet, on him be peace, said: "What I most fear in my community is a man who interprets verses of the Qur'an out of context." The latter hadith and the one preceding it apply to the case of Ibn `Abd al-Wahhab and his followers.

... Even if a person was the most pious and God-fearing of Muslims, he would denounce them as idolaters (*mushrikun*), thus making the shedding of their blood and confiscation of their wealth licit (*halal*). Returning always to the same theme, Ibn `Abd al-Wahhab used to say that prayer for the Prophet was reprehensible and disliked (*makruh*) in the Shari`a. He would prohibit blessings on the Prophet from being recited on the eve of Friday prayer and their public utterance from the minbar, and punish harshly anyone who pronounced such blessings. He even went so far as to kill a blind *mu'adhdhin* (caller to prayer) who did not cease and desist when he commanded him to abandon praying for the Prophet in the conclusion to his call to prayer. He deceived his followers by saying that all that was done to keep monotheism pure.<sup>cvi</sup>

In the context of the quasi-atheistic conception of transcendentalism (the notion of "divine personal absence from the world") and a thoroughly maximalist approach to the tenets of Islamic law (*fiqh*) that is coupled

with extreme pragmatism and rationalism, Salafist metaphysics harmonizes easily with the project of the Communist International [*a Zionist cum Jesuit inspired movement funded by the Illuminati*] with its dialectical materialism and intent to “fan the global conflagration,” regardless of the victims. And it is logical that without directly denying that each person is responsible only for their own sins, Salafist ideologists still tend to see North Ossetia (Chechnya), for example, as an “apostate tribe,” a “tribe of collaborators” (with the current Russian government) – in other words, a “territory of war” (*Dar al-Harb*), in which all means of repression and intimidation are good and permitted.<sup>cix</sup>

Ah, there you have it – these sincere “reformers” are Deists and Fascists just like the Papist Freemasons who “handle” them and the British agent who ‘handled’ Sir Ibn Wahhab.<sup>152</sup> Anyone who denies that the Whahhabis, and in particular the Saudi’s have consistently aided British Isrealist interests, or wrought about the Fall of the Ottoman Khaliphate along with the crypto-Jewish Donmehs, or perpetrated grave crimes against Muslims and held them hostage to backwardness and hypocrisy is an apologetic moron.

In keeping with the metaphysical conditions described previously, I myself was born a Muslim like the people of Ta’if! The trial I encountered was that my papist parents didn’t know and it took 54 years before I remembered. Good thing the Whahhabi Boy Scouts didn’t get to me before Allah’s grace. In the meantime, I was subjected to many reform movements, none of which were satisfactory. Not until I looked into the mirror of Al’Qur’an did I see how *un-conformed* I was to the *pre-incarnate* covenant of *Surat*

---

<sup>152</sup> *The Hidden Hand: Middle East Fears of Conspiracy*, pp. 211-12. Daniel Pipes, December 1996. The 20<sup>th</sup> Century saga of British agents only supports the aged continuum, as does the ruin of Islam wrought by the Whahhabi influence: “... we shall have brought all Muslims under our sway” and Islam will be rendered “into a miserable state from which it will never recover again.”

7: 172-3, meaning every human is born with an instinctive cognition of God as the Creator, i.e., *fitrah*.<sup>153, cx</sup>

I didn't require the guidance of a Sufi Sheikh, or an Ikwanaut or Salafite zealot on how to comb the hair of my soul and readjust its metaphysical garments. My penitent submission occurred as a natural course of grace-imbued events that withstood the onslaught of humanist ideals and maladjusted forces of social alienation and persecution!<sup>154</sup> Therefore, I posit that authentic Islam – as opposed to the sectarian auras of the present arc of failed polities – is a subtle mirror with a spiritual might powerful enough to transcend circumstances as well as time and space to remind us of the moment we stood before our Brooding Creator as described in *Al'Qur'an* and the *Book of Genesis*—and all this in order to confirm common sense and consciously reaffirm our Divine covenant with *akhirah* in mind. A fresh look at the book of *Genesis* will validate this thesis.

#### AUTHOR'S EXEGESIS ON THE *BOOK OF GENESIS*

They are like a man who kindles a flame, and when its glow has illumined the air God takes away their light, leaving them in the dark where they will not be able to see.” (Sura 2:17)

---

<sup>153</sup> **From Mohd. Asad's Translation:** “AND WHENEVER thy Sustainer brings forth their offspring from the loins of the children of Adam, He [thus] calls upon them to bear witness about themselves: "Am I not your Sustainer?" - to which they answer: "Yea, indeed, we do bear witness thereto!" [Of this We remind you,] lest you say on the Day of Resurrection, "Verily, we were unaware of this"; or lest you say, "Verily, it was but our forefathers who, in times gone by, began to ascribe divinity to other beings beside God; and we were but their late offspring: wilt Thou, then, destroy us for the doings of those inventors of falsehoods?" And thus clearly do We spell out these messages; and [We do it] so that they [who have sinned] might return [unto Us].”

<sup>154</sup> Ec 7:29 ~ “Only see this which I have found: that God made man upright, but they have sought out many devices.” – Prophet Solomon

Freemasonry is deceptive and fraudulent ... Its promise is light—its performance is darkness. Freemasons should be totally outlawed!” (John Quincy Adams, President, 1825-29)

My study of the Book of Genesis caused me to conclude that the events Moses speaks of are actually a *re-creation* after some unimaginably ancient catastrophe.<sup>155</sup> The stellar bodies he refers to are allegorical and have nothing to do with our sun or moon as professed by myopic expositors. In the original Hebrew, the words translated as ‘sun’ and ‘moon’ literally mean ‘*significant*’ and ‘*insignificant*’ luminaries respectively; and furthermore, the prophet says God placed them ‘in the heavens on the ‘fourth’ day — a day (period or epoch) later than grass, herb and fruit trees. And since the word translated as ‘heavens’ actually means the ‘Abode of Judgment’—the same implication being made by Lao Tse and Confucious—these facts pose problems for significant logicians with a minimum of knowledge. I’ll gladly leave the reader to ponder the matter while moving on to contemplations regarding the divergent emendations of these guiding and misguiding lights.

Hence, two works of Creation are chronicled in *Genesis* 1: 1. Though pointedly brief, the verse covers aeons of what we perceive as time and contains initial reference to the ‘foundation of the world’ or cosmos. These inferences are contained in Gen 1: 2, a verse that is woefully rendered in most English translations. The

---

<sup>155</sup> See: Alfred de Grazia; *The Burning of Troy, the quantavolutionary scan*

The nature that offers itself to our view, which includes the solar system, the earth, and the biosphere, assumed its present form in a series of sudden leaps, occurring over short periods of time. So goes the theory of quantavolution. Besides the idea of sudden leaps, other principles are basic. First the original source of great changes in the nature of the earth and man has been in the skies. Second, the latest period of time, roughly the holocene period, say 14,000 years, has witnessed catastrophes. Third, the great changes of recent times have created modern humans. In sum, nature and mankind have been recently catastrophized and transformed by forces of exoterrestrial origin.



original Hebrew has no word for ‘was’ nor does the Hebrew term used imply such a word. It is better read ‘*BECAME OR CAME TO PASS WASTE AND EMPTY*’, which may be less palatable to reformed grey-matter but more accurately represents the author’s intent. The verses that follow describe in detail what is likely to have been an Adamic *Re-Creation* of earth or re-capitulation and are filled with mysterious allegories — then follows Chapter Two with the stories of Eden, Adam and his fall, and the saga of Cain’s sin and judgment and generations of his accursed posterity. *Genesis* 1: 1-3 is more accurately rendered in English as follows:

From the best (or first fruits), Elohim shape the abode of judgment and the firm place. The firm place came to pass waste and empty; and darkness was upon the countenance of deep places, and the breath of Elohim brooded before the presence of the waters. Elohim said: ‘*Become Light*’, after which fire (or judgment) came to pass. Elohim *inspected the light* (judgment) that it was good, and set the light apart in the midst of the darkness.

Water is not cited as being created but is already present at the end of verse two; inferring perhaps that water already existed. Being essential for life as we know it, water is also such an important allegorical substrate throughout scripture that we might ask why “Let there be Water” is not recorded? Neither did Moses write that God said “Let there be light,” as claimed by the men of King James. What he did write is more accurately translated above. Hence, Allah’s ‘breath’ brooded before the ‘waters’ during which He spoke the command: ‘become light’ after which ‘light’ (with fire as its source, according to the Hebrew root), ‘came to pass’. After God inspects these waters, a portion is ‘set apart in the midst of the darkness’. These ‘waters’ appear then to have assimilated or become the divinely commanded light.

The allegory relates the plan of salvation. Even the Pauline writings are in keeping with God’s having set ‘the light apart’ in the midst of the darkness are further agree with John’s Gospel in that

God chose His ‘children’ ‘from the beginning’. This infers God’s foreknowing those who would obey or disobey rather than His pre-determination of obedience or disobedience. John also records that this ‘darkness’ was passing away during the first advent of Isa (Jesus) because true light was then shining on one condition: that we ‘love our brother’ whom Isa taught is ‘he or she who does the will of the Father’, which is the actual definition of the Greek term, *Agape*. This classification of love (*Agape*) is not the tolerant unconditional *niceness* espoused by effeminate clerics of the politically-correct rhetoric of the tolerance papists truly despise but quite the contrary. *Agape* is the disciplined observance to God’s commands which the latter avoid at all costs unless it momentarily suits their purposes.

Satan’s work is that of endless sedition against this observance and is part of the *darkness* that covered the surface of the *deep*: with the ‘deep’ representing God’s Wisdom or knowledge. The other component of this darkness is the ignorance that aids and abets evil. Both components of darkness preceded the Prophetic lineage of Adam and enveloped various archaic species of sub-human hominids and jinn. Presently, it continues through sub-Humanism and projects itself as ‘Transhumanism’, a specialty at top universities, and also as the sectarianism of Cain’s several tribes of Trinitarians Mystery Religions, Shi’ites, Wahhabites, Gnostics such as the Bektashi Sufis, *et alia*. all of whom fabricate respective deviations. Hence, the darkness mentioned in *Genesis* is not a lack of sunlight but rather the absence of God’s guidance (grace) and hence it represents also the illegitimate governance of those who follow deviants. To extend the extrapolation, it also means the lack of God’s Kingdom or light of Guidance = Divine response to man’s submission in a man’s heart (‘The kingdom within’ as per Prophet Isa, the son of Mary). Hence, in a sense it represents Nationalism and other forms of racism that enjoin conformity to lies and activities that support fabrications such as Social Darwinism that

deny the existence of Allah and hence also, the need for mankind's obedience or Godly governance.

Therefore, the mystery revealed in the Book of Genesis accords with Al'Qur'an in that all 'waters' were baptized (initiated) by God into a covenant of light that recognized His absolute Unity and Sovereignty; yet some failed to assimilate this light (Divine Guidance) in deference to darkness.

Further inquiry into Genesis reveals that 'reformed' light is actually an extension of the *darkness* and veils God's authentic governance from the eyes and deeds of men. This kind of *heedlessness* is the result of *choice* and not predestination, as predestination is itself a conditional consequence of man's free-will to choose or not choose what is beneficial. What is pre-destined therefore, are the outcomes of this one choice, not the choosing. The mechanisms of these determinants are singular and peculiar for each individual, and we need not concern ourselves with their particulars, as the end-results are merely gradations of reward for either good or evil and grist for great dramas.

Too simplistic you might say, but I did say in the beginning that God's religion is actually quite easy yet sectarian reformers place the Devil in details of obfuscation as do professional bureaucrats of a failing State.

Satan ardently desires to take as many to hell as possible and will use any means necessary. His finest skills are manifest in the arts of religious sectarianism and social engineering or *human resource management*; euphemisms for economic slavery and royal branding with the Pharaonic *Mark of the Beast* such as social security numbers, etc. Ephesians 6: 12 clearly states that a kingdom of darkness governs the present age (one of many perhaps) and we know this age is reserved unto the judgment of fire (justice); fire being the source of *light* as well as hell's recompense and the root of the Hebrew word used by Moses in Genesis.

Therefore, in the beginning, God qualified and appointed all waters (men and perhaps jinn) to partake of His infinite beneficence

by commanding them to become light. The root of this light is *fire*, i.e. fear and reverence for the absolute finality of judgment, justice and holiness of God's Word or Divine Law—in other words 'Wisdom begins with this reverent fear of the Lord' as written by Prophet Sulieman. This also implies that the 'Day of the Lord' is 'the 'Day of Fire' or *Day of Judgment*. We might also say it is the *Day of the Lamp* that sits on a niche in a corner encased in crystal; i.e. the day of Allah's refuge provided for the submissive heart and supplied with eternal oil, representing the true guidance of Allah reflected in NT stories of the Wedding Feasts.

To reiterate, when God inspected the waters<sup>156</sup> and saw men and women (waters) who would choose to adopt Satan's suggestions as their law or 'light', He set aside the faithfully lit waters on a hill representing His authentic light or government in the midst of the darkness. This is why Zion, and later Jerusalem, stood on a hill, both before and after King David, and why the Ark of Noah came to symbolically rest on the Caucasus Mountains of Ararat. As the reader will come to know, these arks of light have nothing at all to do with the 'Sion' of Mt. Hermon that belongs to Jeroboam's Danite idolators.

God chose and marked these fire-lit waters from the beginning and God also determined to preserve or 'save' them. Nevertheless, the Mosaic Ark along with its Temple and most of its people were destroyed forever, and the hill of God's *First Man* or Polity, Israel, no longer qualifies other than as a name that is cursed as written in Isaiah 65:15. The Danite mountain is naught but a signpost to perdition meant to challenge the discernment of our scholars, most of whom have failed the test. And those of us who do know will be removed because we are commanded to tell you, and in the telling we will be singled out by your enemies for 'Internal Security Act' neutralizations that are accomplished because you are conditioned not to resist injustice.

---

<sup>156</sup> The Hebrew terms in Genesis distinctly infer an inspection.

The ark of our covenant with Allah is our heart. Islam, the final Polity or *New Man of Renoun* (again in Isaiah 65:15) once had the opportunity to reign supreme but its people succumbed to worldly passions and the intellectual tripe of vacant scholars has surrendered to Secular Humanism and ever gravitates toward sub-human materialism rather than virtuous vice-gerency.

Stand before a mirror and you will see an image of yourself as you are. Stand before Al'Qur'an and you will see the image in which you were created and the ends to which men are destined. Both similes are real and true but only one is holy or 'reserved for God'. As stated in surat 7: 179, persons veiled by submission to Satanic suggestion cannot perceive genuine holiness and always revert to religious pride and sanctimony in self-righteous anger. To the contrary, those who remember their pre-incarnate covenant are 'reborn from above' spiritually and are shamed and humbled by the knowledge (i.e., brought to their knees). These folk weep and beg God directly (without intermediary) for mercy that by the power of God's grace they might *conform* to the image Allah viewed upon the 'face of those waters'.<sup>157</sup>

Therefore, be chary of revolutions and reformers: chances are they are dark waters who've rejected the oil of God's Light and the fire of His Judgment. Do not sympathize or apologize for them, and neither fight them unless they refuse to depart in peace! Warn them, and if possible, prevent them from doing wrong.

The Church of Neglect worships apologies for disobedience to divine law that cannot be accepted on death or Judgment Day. This is because the grace of Divine respite for schismatics ends when the silver cord that sustains human life is cut and the veil of inebriating

---

<sup>157</sup> Rev 17:14: "And one of the seven angels, which had the seven bowls, came and spoke with me, saying, Come here, I will show thee the sentence of the great harlot who sits upon the many waters; And he says to me, "The waters which thou sawest, where the harlot sits, are people and multitudes and nations and tongues."

--- There it is, made as plain as the nose on your face.

pride, disobedience and apostasy is removed. For this reason, the Prophet said:

Help your brother be he a wrongdoer or wronged.”

When asked for an explanation, he replied:

You must prevent him from doing wrong: that will be your help to him.<sup>cxi</sup>

By grace are believers invited<sup>158</sup> to salvation through faith and the reward of good deeds; by grace are all miracles performed; and by grace is any polity of believers imbued with power. Power is what sectarians and feminists<sup>159</sup> desire above all else, and it is the grace of this authentic power that Muslims lost long ago.

This tome and its siblings describe Cain’s posterity and their systematic institutionalization of insignificant illumination under Iblitic insinuations *vis-à-vis* impressive Reformations of God’s Cause in the earth. May Allah reward your thirst and quench it, and thereby grant you the means and circumspection required to save the seed under your sway from these wanton mongrels:

And tell them what happens to him" to whom We vouchsafe Our messages and who then discards them: Satan catches up with him, and he strays, like so many others, into grievous error. Now had We so

---

<sup>158</sup> “His example is that of a man who built a house and then offered therein a banquet and sent an inviter (messenger) to invite the people. So whoever accepted the invitation of the inviter, entered the house and ate of the Banquet, and whoever did not accept the invitation of the inviter, did not enter the house, nor did he eat of the banquet.” — Jabir bin’Abdullah, p V, *The Noble Qur’an*, trans. by Al’Hilali and Mushin Khan, Medinah, KSA

<sup>159</sup> David Rockefeller confided to Aaron Russo that Feminism was espoused by the Illuminati so that women would enter the work force and pay taxes. This was in addition to their abandonment of children to ‘Day Care’ centers and television wherein the innocents are indoctrinated to serve the State rather than their parents.

willed, We could indeed have exalted him by means of those [messages]: but he always clung to the earth and followed but his own desires. Thus, his parable is that of an [excited] dog: if thou approach him threateningly, he will pant with his tongue lolling; and, if thou leave him alone, he will pant with his tongue lolling. Such is the parable of those who are bent on giving the lie to Our messages. Tell [them], then, this story, so that they might take thought.

(Al'Qur'an 7:175; M. Asad's trans.)

'Giving the lie' to God's Messages is the trouble with reformers. It is the sub-human default proclivity of heedlessness that absents itself from virtuous pursuit by means of worldly appetites while asserting its self-appointed authoritarian position, often in full scale rebellion and murder. Hence, the Ikwani of Al'Bana, for example, pursued political goals rather than relying on Allah to establish them by means of grassroot support, which is the example of every prophet. The latter is an organic process dependent totally on authentic guidance rather than Secret Society institutions ala the Jesuitical Freemasonic mold with its cells, propaganda moguls, passwords and oaths of loyalty that subvert the natural social order ordained by Allah. In other words, they abandoned common sense by panting after the manner of Iblisian curs and pursued the course of murder.

This concludes *Part Two*. In the event you doubt the Jesuit influence on Muslim Imam's, here's a remarkable piece of evidence that underscores the Malaysian Malaise discussed earlier, but with a Major Team-Player of the Muslim League. I'm sure the Prince means just as well as the IAIS crew in KL.

**“I have a Wahhabi upbringing and Jesuit training at Georgetown University...”**

"What does Mr. Kissinger propose"? Nov 25, 2008,  
Prince Turki Al Faisal



See how pride boasts in its  
blindness?  
What say you now dear reader?

Author's Note:

*The extent of these fascist proclivities runs deeper than most realize. The Term “Nazi” by the way, derives from the traditional title for the High Priest or President of the Rabbinical Sanhedrin. Indeed, He is called “Nazi” .*

The following page shows Stellae from ancient Egypt depicting the religion of Toth (Hermes), who, according to *The Way of the Sufi* and Idris Shah, is the prophet of their esoteric path to an impossible union with God.

The several symbols on these ancient stellae from Egypt and Akkad are still in use today as psy-comatizing tools, most especially the Queen's Union Jack utilized also by the Roman Cult under British auspice. And do not overlook the papal tiaras of these ancient Pontiffs of archetypal paganism.





## PART THREE

# True Lies & Superstition

### On the Unreliability of Christianity

It is futile also to try to distinguish what is "original" in the Bible, i.e., the *authentic* voices of its great prophetic and poetic geniuses from the later accretions and corruptions sometimes alleged to surround them. The editors are too much for us: they have pulverized the Bible until almost all sense of individuality has been stamped out of it.

Northrop Frye, *The Great Code*

Of all the systems of religion that ever were invented, there is none more derogatory to the Almighty, more unedifying to man, more repugnant to reason, and more contradictory in itself, than this thing called Christianity. Too absurd for belief, too impossible to convince, and too inconsistent for practice, it renders the heart torpid, or produces only atheists and fanatics. *As an engine of power, it serves the purposes of despotism; and as a means of wealth, the avarice of priests;* but so far as respects the good of man in general, it leads to nothing here or hereafter... when the New Testament was written, I might say invented, the art of printing was not known... the book was in the hands of very few persons, and these chiefly of the Church... This gave an opportunity to the writers of the New Testament to make quotations from the Old Testament as they pleased and call them prophecies, with very little danger of being detected. Besides which, the terrors and inquisitorial fury of the Church... stood sentry over the New Testament; and time, which brings everything else to light, has served to thicken the darkness that guards it from detection.

Thomas Paine;  
*The Age of Reason, Part III, Examination of the Prophecies*

I do not believe in the creed professed by the Jewish church, by the Roman church, by the Greek church, by the Turkish church, by the Protestant

church, nor by any church that I know of... Each of those churches accuse the other of unbelief; and for my own part, I disbelieve them all... It is the duty of every true Deist to vindicate the moral justice of God against the evils of the Bible. Accustom a people to believe that priests and clergy can forgive sins... and you will have sins in abundance. The Christian church has set up a religion of pomp and revenue in pretended imitation of a person (Jesus) who lived a life of poverty. *[As have many Muslims]*

Thomas Paine, *On Christianity*

What influence in fact have Christian ecclesiastical establishments had on civil society? In many instances they have been upholding the thrones of political tyranny. In no instance have they been seen as the guardians of the liberties of the people. Rulers who wished to subvert the public liberty have found in the clergy convenient auxiliaries. A just government, instituted to secure and perpetuate liberty, does not need the clergy.

President John Madison

The doctrine of the divinity of Jesus is made a convenient cover for absurdity.

President John Adams

I have studied the history of the Bible most of my life and there seems to be no doubt that the entire New Testament is a fabrication created by the Edict of Constantine, a ruthless dictator not unlike Saddam Hussein. Once one recognizes that there is not just one distortion but also thousands of distortions, how can any statement be honored??

C. N. Shealy, M.D., Ph.D. Pres., Holos Univ. Seminary - Nov 2002

Roman Catholicism, as taught by our modern priests and inspired by the papal power at Rome is naught but the distant rumblings of an antiquated chariot of darkness, as the teachings of this Monarchial creed has naught in view but the enslavement of reason for the financial gain and benefit of the "Robed" few who claim the right to think for the masses. For thirty long years I was bound to this bewitching spirit of darkness by the chords of superstition *and never dared to look above my blind superiors for wisdom*, until a "something" which I will call "fate" broke the windows of my mental dungeon and permitted the light of "Spiritual Liberty" to filter



through my being which awoke "reason and common sense" (*fitrah*) from her long sleep of lethargy.

With pity for the blind hosts of Catholicism and a prayer upon my lips for their deliverance from the trenches of paganism, I dedicate this book to the world as coming from a heart which poured out its youth's vitality upon the barren fields of superstition, and wasted its vigor in serving only the god of myths. With a feeling of brotherly love for the entire world.

BERNARD FRESENBORG; ex-Catholic Priest,  
*Thirty Years in Hell* (1904) North-American Book House, St. Louis.

Jesuits in  
China



*Author's Note:* *The Christianization of Easter or any pagan festival such as Birthdays is equivalent to saying that it/they can be Islamized or Judaized as well. Such concepts and apologies are without merit and represent sophistry repeated frequently enough according to fascist principles for social engineering. The facts are that with exceptions such as the non-papist Negus of Ethiopia, the Roman Catholic Hierarchy is replete with ignoble liars and always has been. Unfortunately, Protestants are step-children of concordant fabrications who simply changed their name and manner of dress, excepting Anglicans.*

*You have seen how heathenly-crazed Shi'ites become with manufactured religious zeal. Unfortunately, as you will see below, this is not a singular phenomenon. In the 21'st Century, Catholic Archons have not only enabled the continuum of this horrid sacrilege amongst their Jesuit Dobermans but have also given tacit approbation to primitively oriented devotees. These deeply pagan and obscene behaviors are consciously fomented and are no accident of human weakness on the part of those who accept blood sacrifices symbolically or ritually as a means to obtain the divine favor of a manufactured Jesus and his mother.*

*The syncretic religions of Christianity and Catholicism have little basis in the actual life and testimony of Prophet Isa, who returned his Ebionite disciples to the Law of Moses while they awaited Islam's Prophet. Furthermore, descendents and disciples of those who allegedly escaped Rome's persecution, or fled with Jeremiah [the alleged Druid Patriarch] and/or Joseph of Arimathea and Lady Magdalena, have shown little to no evidence of righteousness and the record demonstrates their devotion to icons and idols of ancient fertility cults in every region claimed by apologist for nearly every sect under Christian banners with very few iconoclastic exceptions. The Welsh Church of the Culdees once bore the closest resemblance to pure monotheism, but unfortunately, this is no longer true. Now a word on Easter from Sir James Fazer:*

#### EASTER

The English word *Easter* is derived from the names "Eostre" - "Eastre" - "Astarte" or Ashtaroth (Ishtar). Astarte was introduced into the British Isles by the Druids and is just another name for Beltis or Ishtar of the Chaldeans and Babylonians. The *Book of Judges* records that "*the children of Israel did evil ...in the sight of the LORD, and served Baalim, and Ashtaroth... and forsook the LORD, and served not Him.*" Easter is just another name for Ashteroth: "*The Queen of Heaven.*" Easter was not considered a "*Christian*" festival until the fourth century. Early Christians celebrated Passover on the 14th day of the first month and a study of the

dates on which Easter is celebrated will reveal that the celebration of Easter is not observed in accordance with the prescribed time for the observance of Passover.

After much debate, the Nicaean council of 325 A.D. decreed that "Easter" should be celebrated on the first Sunday after the vernal equinox. Why was so much debate necessary if "Easter" was a tradition passed down from the Apostles? The answer is that *it was not an Apostolic institution*, but, an invention of man! They had to make up some rules. History records that spring festivals in honor of the pagan fertility goddesses and the events associated with them were celebrated at the same time as "Easter." In the year 399 A.D. the *Theodosian Code* attempted to remove the pagan connotation from those events and banned their observance.

The pagan festival of Easter originated as the worship of the sun goddess, the Babylonian Queen of Heaven who was later worshipped under many names including Ishtar, Cybele, Idaeia Mater (the Great Mother), or Astarte for whom the celebration of Easter is named. *Easter is not another name for the Feast of Passover* and is not celebrated at the Biblically prescribed time for Passover. This pagan festival was "Christianized" several hundred years after Christ.

Sir James George Frazer (1854–1941)  
*The Golden Bough*. 1922.

## ON THE MYTH OF APOSTOLIC SUCCESSION

Alexander Hislop on Catholicism's *Keys of St. Peter*  
or more accurately: "The Keys of Janus and Cybele"  
excerpted from his book: *The Two Babylons*

If there be any who imagine that there is some occult and mysterious virtue in an apostolic succession that comes through the Papacy, let them seriously consider the real character of the Pope's own orders, and of those of his bishops and clergy. From the Pope downward, all can be shown to be radically Babylonian. The College of Cardinals, with the Pope at its head, is just the counter-part of the Pagan College of Pontiffs, with its "Pontifex Maximus," or "Sovereign Pontiff," which had existed in Rome from the earliest times, and which is known to have been framed on the model of the grand original Council of Pontiffs at Babylon. The Pope now pretends to supremacy in the Church as the successor of Peter, to whom it



is alleged that our Lord exclusively committed the keys of the kingdom of heaven. But here is the important fact that, till the Pope was invested with the title, which for a thousand years had had attached to it the power of the keys of Janus and Cybele, no such claim to pre-eminence, or anything approaching to it, was ever publicly made on his part, on the ground of his being the possessor of the keys bestowed on Peter.

Very early, indeed, did the bishops of Rome show a proud and ambitious spirit; but, for the first three centuries, their claim for superior honour was founded simply on the dignity of their see, as being that of the imperial city, the capital of the Roman world.

When, however, the seat of empire was removed to the East, and Constantinople threatened to eclipse Rome, some new ground for maintaining the dignity of the Bishop of Rome must be sought. That new ground was found when, about 378 AD, the Pope fell heir to the keys that were the symbols of two well-known Pagan divinities at Rome. Janus bore a key, and Cybele bore a key; and these are the two keys that the Pope emblazons on his arms as the ensign of his spiritual authority... Now, when he had come, in the estimation of the Pagans, to occupy the place of the representatives of Janus and Cybele, and therefore to be entitled to bear their keys, the Pope saw that if he could only get it believed among the Christians that Peter alone had the power of the keys, and that he was Peter's successor, *then the sight of these keys would keep up the delusion*, and thus, though the temporal dignity of Rome as a city should decay, his own dignity as the Bishop of Rome would be more firmly established than ever...

Few lies could be more gross; but, in course of time, it came to be widely believed; and now, as the statue of Jupiter (below right) is worshipped at Rome as the veritable image of Peter, so the keys of Janus and Cybele have for ages been devoutly believed to represent the keys of the same apostle. While nothing but judicial infatuation can account for the credulity of the Christians in regarding these keys as emblems of an exclusive power given by Christ to the Pope through Peter, it is not difficult to see how the Pagans would rally round the Pope all the more readily when they heard him found his power on the possession of Peter's keys."

The keys that the Pope bore were the keys of a "Peter" well known to the Pagans initiated in the Chaldean Mysteries. That Peter the apostle was ever Bishop of Rome has been proved again and again to be an errant fable. That he ever even set foot in Rome is at the best highly doubtful. His visit to that city rests on no better authority than that of a writer at the end of the second century or beginning of the third-viz., the author of the work called *The Clementines*, who gravely tells us that on the occasion of his visit,



finding Simon Magus there, the apostle challenged him to give proof of his miraculous or magical powers, whereupon the sorcerer flew up into the air, and Peter brought him down in such haste that his leg was broken. All historians of repute have at once rejected this story of the apostolic encounter with the magician as being destitute of all contemporary evidence; but as the visit of Peter to Rome rests on the same authority, it must stand or fall along with it, or, at least, it must be admitted to be extremely doubtful. But, while this is the case with Peter the Christian, it can be shown to be by no means doubtful that before the Christian era, and downwards.

There was a "Peter" at Rome, who occupied the highest place in the Pagan priesthood: The priest who explained the Mysteries to the initiated was sometimes called by a Greek term, the *Hierophant*; but in primitive Chaldee, *the real language of the Mysteries*, his title, as pronounced without the points, was "Peter" - i.e., "*the interpreter*." As the revealer of that which was hidden, nothing was more natural than that, while opening up the esoteric doctrine of the Mysteries, he should be decorated with the keys of the two divinities whose mysteries he unfolded.

Thus we may see how the keys of Janus and Cybele would come to be known as the keys of Peter, the "interpreter" of the Mysteries. Yea, we have the strongest evidence that, in countries far removed from one another, and far distant from Rome, these keys were known by initiated



Pagans not merely as the "keys of Peter" but as the keys of a Peter identified with Rome... what more natural than to seek not only to reconcile Paganism and Christianity but to make it appear that the Pagan *Peter-Roma* with his keys, meant "Peter of Rome," and that that "Peter of Rome" was the very apostle to whom the Lord Jesus Christ gave the "keys of the kingdom of heaven"?

Hence, from the mere jingle of words, persons and things essentially different were confounded; and Paganism and Christianity jumbled together, *that the towering ambition of a wicked priest might be gratified*; and so, to the blinded Christians of the apostasy, the Pope was the representative of Peter the apostle *while to the Initiated Pagans, he was only the representative of Peter, the interpreter of their well-known Mysteries*. Thus was the Pope the express counterpart of 'Janus, the double-faced'...

The reader will now be prepared to understand how it is that the Pope's Grand Council of State which assists him in the government of the Church, comes to be called the College of Cardinals. The term Cardinal is derived from *Cardo, a hinge*. Janus, whose key the Pope bears, was the god of doors and hinges, and was called *Patulclus* and *Clusius*, i.e., 'the opener and the shutter'... Now, to this Janus, as Mediator, worshipped in Asia Minor, and equally, from very early times, in Rome, belonged the government of the world; and, 'all power in heaven, in earth, and the sea,' according to Pagan ideas, was vested in him. In this character he was said to have 'jus vertendi cardinis - the 'power of turning the hinge - of opening the doors of heaven, or of opening or shutting the gates of peace or war upon earth. The Pope, therefore, when he set up as the High-priest of Janus, assumed also the 'jus vertendi cardinis,' the 'power of turning the hinge,' of opening and shutting in the blasphemous Pagan sense"

---

An abbreviated list of pagan saviours or Jesus Christs (there are more), all crucified or sacrificed, risen from the dead, descended to hell and ascended to heaven:

**Osirus**, Egypt 3000 BC  
**Atys**, Phrygia 1700 BC

**Bel**, Babylon 1750 BC  
**Tammuz**, Syria 1160 BC

**Dionysius**, Greece 1100 BC

**Hesus**, (Druid) 834 BC

**Indra**, Tibet 725 BC

**Iao**, Nepal 622 BC

**Quetzalcoat**, Mexico 587 BC

**Prometheus**, Greece 547 BC

**Krishna**, India 1000 BC

**Quirinius**, Rome 753 BC

**Bali**, Asia 725 BC

**Alcestis**, Pherae 600 BC

**Wittoba**, Travancore 552 BC

**Mithra**, Persia 400BC

## THE MYTH OF CATHOLIC CELIBACY

*History of the Christian Church, Volume VI: The Middle Ages.*

Chapter 12, 13; by Philip Schaff see endnote: cxii

In his war on Nicolaitism, Gregory VII was sustained by ancient laws of the Roman Church, but not by the genuine spirit of Christianity. *Enforced clerical celibacy has no foundation in the Bible*, and is apt to defeat the sacerdotal ideal which it was intended to promote. The real power and usefulness of the clergy depend upon its moral purity, which is protected and promoted by lawful matrimony, the oldest institution of God, dating from the paradise of innocence.

The motives of Gregory in his zeal for sacerdotal celibacy were partly monkish and partly hierarchical. Celibacy was an essential part of his ascetic ideal of a priest of God, who must be superior to carnal passions and frailties, wholly devoted to the interests of the Church, distracted by no earthly cares, separated from his fellow-men, and commanding their reverence by angelic purity. Celibacy, moreover, was an indispensable condition of the freedom of the hierarchy. He declared that he could not free the Church from the rule of the laity unless the priests were freed from their wives. A married clergy is connected with the world by social ties, and concerned for the support of the family; an unmarried clergy is independent, has no home and aim but the Church, and protects the pope *like a standing army*.

Another motive for opposing clerical marriage was to prevent the danger of a hereditary caste which might appropriate ecclesiastical property to private uses and impoverish the Church. The ranks of the hierarchy, even the chair of St. Peter, were to be kept open to self-made men of the humblest classes, but closed against hereditary claimants. This was a practical recognition of the democratic principle in contrast with the

aristocratic feudalism of the Middle Ages. Hildebrand himself, who rose from the lowest rank without patronage to the papal throne, was the best illustration of this clerical democracy. [*As we have seen this was not so. – oz*]

The power of the confessional, which is one of the pillars of the priesthood,<sup>160</sup> came to the aid of celibacy. Women are reluctant to entrust their secrets to a priest who is a husband and father of a family. The married priests brought forward the example of the priests of the Old Testament. This argument Damiani answered by saying that the Hebrew priest was forbidden to eat before offering sacrifices at the altar. How much more unseemly it would be for a priest of the new order to soil himself carnally before offering the sacraments to God! The new order owed its whole time to the office and had none left for marriage and the family life (1 Cor. 7:32). Only an unmarried man who refuses to gratify carnal lusts can fulfill the injunction to be a temple of God and avoid quenching the Spirit (Eph. 4:30; 1 Thess. 5:19).

These motives controlled also the followers of Gregory and the whole hierarchy, and secured the ultimate triumph of sacerdotal celibacy. The question of abolishing it has from time to time been agitated, and in the exceptional cases of the Maronites and United Greeks the popes have allowed single marriage in deference to old custom and for prudential reasons. Pope Pius II, before he ascended the papal chair (1458–1464), said that good reasons required the prohibition of clerical marriage, but better reasons required its restoration. The hierarchical interest [despotism], however, has always overruled these better reasons. Whatever may have been the advantages of clerical celibacy, its evils were much greater. The sexual immorality of the clergy, more than anything else, undermined the respect of the people for their spiritual guides, and was one of the chief causes of the Reformation, which restored honorable clerical marriage, created a pastoral home with its blessings, and established the supremacy of conscience over hierarchical ambition.

From the standpoint of a zealous reformer like Gregory, the morals of the clergy were certainly in a low condition. No practice did he

---

<sup>160</sup> Jesuits disclose these confidences to their superiors, they are required to do so by oath, and this breach of confidence is one of the chief aids to their intelligence services. – oz

condemn with such burning words as the open marriage of priests or their secret cohabitation with women who were to all intents and purposes their wives. Contemporary writers like Damiani (d. 1072), in his *Gomorrhianus*, give dark pictures of the lives of the priests. While descriptions of rigid ascetics are to be accepted with caution, *the evidence abounds that in all parts of Latin Christendom the law of priestly celibacy was ignored.*<sup>161</sup> Modern Catholic historians, like Hefele and Funk,<sup>162</sup> do not hesitate to adduce the proofs of this state of affairs. Pope Benedict IX., according to friendly testimony, was thinking of taking a wife openly. The legislation, opening with the canons of the Roman synod of 1049 held by Leo IX., and emphasized at the Roman synod of 1059 held under Nicholas II., was given by Gregory VII such a prominence that one might have supposed the very existence of the Church depended upon the enforcement of clerical celibacy. There were bishops even in Italy who openly permitted the marriage of priests, as was the case with Kunibert of Turin. In Germany, Bishop Poppo of Toul did not conceal his quasi-marital relations which Gregory denounced as fornication, and the bishops of Spire and Lausanne had hard work clearing themselves in public synods from a like charge. Married priests were denominated by synods and by Gregory VII. as "incontinent" or "concubinary priests." Gregory spoke of Germany as afflicted with the "inveterate disease of clerical fornication." And what was true of Italy and Germany was true of England.

### The Enforcement of Sacerdotal Celibacy

Gregory completed, with increased energy and the weight of official authority, the moral reform of the clergy as a means for securing the freedom and power of the Church. He held synod after synod, which passed summary laws against simony and Nicolaitism, and denounced all carnal connection of priests with women, however legitimate, as sinful and shameful concubinage. Not contented with synodical legislation, he sent letters and legates into all countries with instructions to enforce the

---

<sup>161</sup> Mirbt, *Publizistik*, 259, says that there was no such thing as a general observance of celibacy in Western Europe.

<sup>162</sup> *Kirchengesch.*, 271. It will be remembered that in Spain, in the eighth century, King Witiza formally abolished the law of clerical celibacy.

decrees. A synod in Rome, March, 1074, opened the war. It deposed the priests who had bought their dignity or benefices, prohibited all future sacerdotal marriage, required married priests to dismiss their wives or cease to read mass, and commanded the laity not to attend their services. The same decrees had been passed under Nicolas II and Alexander II but were not enforced. The forbidding of the laity to attend mass said by a married priest, was a most dangerous, despotic measure, which had no precedent in antiquity. In an encyclical of 1079 addressed to the whole realm of Italy and Germany, Gregory used these violent words, "If there are presbyters, deacons, or sub-deacons who are guilty of the crime of fornication (that is, living with women as their wives), we forbid them, in the name of God Almighty and by the authority of St. Peter, entrance into the churches, introitum ecclesiae, until they repent and rectify their conduct."

These decrees caused a storm of opposition. Many clergymen in Germany, as Lambert of Hersfeld reports, denounced Gregory as a madman and heretic: he had forgotten the words of Christ, Matt. 19:11, and of the Apostle, 1 Cor. 7:9; he wanted to compel men to live like angels, and, by doing violence to the law of nature, *he opened the door to indiscriminate licentiousness*.<sup>163</sup> They would rather give up their calling than their wives, and tauntingly asked him to look out for angels who might take their place. The bishops were placed in a most embarrassing position. Some, like Otto of Constance, sympathized with the married clergy; and he went so far as to bid his clergy marry. Others, like St. Altmann of Passau, were enthusiasts for sacerdotal celibacy. Others, like Siegfried of Mainz, took a double attitude. Archbishop Anno of Cologne agreed with the Hildebrandian principle, but deemed it impracticable or inopportune. When the bishops lacked in zeal, Gregory *stirred up the laity* against the simoniacal and concubinary priests. He exhorted a certain Count Albert (October, 1074) to persist in enforcing the papal orders, and commanded Duke Rudolf of Swabia and Duke Bertolf of Carinthia, January, 1075, to prevent by force, if necessary, the rebellious priests from

---

<sup>163</sup> This, in addition to enforced monogamy, assured the continuance of lucrative prostitution, often under church auspice where ecclesiarchs collected their due and Mafioso monitored the bordellos, much like the ancient insitutions of temple whoredom. – oz]

officiating, no matter what the bishops might say who had taken no steps to punish the *guilty*. *He thus openly encouraged rebellion of the laity against the clergy*, contrary to his fundamental principle of the absolute rule of the hierarchy. He acted on the maxim that *the end sanctifies the means*. Bishop Theodoric of Verdun, who at first sided in the main with Gregory, but was afterwards forced into the ranks of his opponents, openly reproached him for these most extraordinary measures as dangerous to the peace of the Church, to the safety of the clerical order, and even to the Christian faith. Bishop Henry of Spires denounced him as having destroyed the episcopal authority, and subjected the Church to the madness of the people. When the bishops, at the Diet of Worms, deposed him, January, 1076, one of the reasons assigned was his surrender of the Church to the laity.

But *the princes who were opposed to Henry IV* and deposed him at Tribur (1076), professed great zeal for the Roman Church and moral reform [*here we see the true Roman Cult (ancient Latin Royalty dating to Victor I) coming to the rescue of Satan's long term plan – oz*]. They were stigmatized with the Milanese name of Patarini. Even Henry IV., though he tacitly protected the simoniacal and concubinary clergy and received their aid, never ventured openly to defend them; and the anti-pope Clement III., whom he elected 1080, expressed with almost Hildebrandian severity his detestation of clerical concubinage, although he threatened with excommunication the presumptuous laymen who refused to take the sacrament from immoral priests. Bishop Benzo, the most bitter of imperialists, did not wish to be identified with the Nicolaitan heretics.

A contemporary writer, probably a priest of Treves, gives a frightful picture of the immediate results of this reform, with which he sympathized in principle. Slaves betrayed masters and masters betrayed slaves, friends informed against friends, faith and truth were violated, the offices of religion were neglected, society was almost dissolved [*creation of anarchy – the ancient device*]. The peccant priests were exposed to the scorn and contempt of the laity, reduced to extreme poverty, or even mutilated by the populace [*like good Chinese communists – oz*], tortured and driven into exile. Their wives, who had been legally married with ring and religious rites, were insulted as harlots, and their children branded as bastards [*Hildebrand's Cultural Revolution ala Chairman Mao– oz*]. Many of these unfortunate women died from hunger or grief, or committed suicide in

despair, and were buried in unconsecrated earth. Peasants burned the tithes on the field lest they should fall into the hands of disobedient priests, trampled the host under foot, and baptized their own children.

In England, St. Dunstan, archbishop of Canterbury (d. 988), had anticipated the reforms of Hildebrand, but only with temporary success. William the Conqueror made no effort to enforce sacerdotal celibacy, except that the charge of concubinage was freely used as a pretext for removing Anglo-Saxon prelates to make room for Norman rivals [*an honest conspirator and Merovingian opportunist* – oz]. Lanfranc of Canterbury was a Hildebrandian, but could not prevent a reformatory council at Winchester in 1076 from allowing married priests to retain their wives, and it contented itself with the prohibition of future marriages. This prohibition was repeated at a council held in London, 1102, when Anselm occupied the see of Canterbury. Married priests were required to dismiss their wives, and their children were forbidden to inherit their fathers' churches. A profession of chastity was to be exacted at ordination to the subdiaconate and the higher orders. But no punishment was prescribed for the violation of these canons. Anselm maintained them vigorously before and after his exile. A new council, called by King Henry at London, 1108, a year before Anselm's death, passed severe laws against sacerdotal marriage under penalties of deposition, expulsion from the Church, loss of property, and infamy. The temporal power was pledged to enforce this legislation. But Eadmer, the biographer of Anselm, sorrowfully intimates that the result was an increase of *shocking crimes of priests with their relatives* [*incest, fornication, adultery and pederasty* - oz], and that few preserved that purity with which Anselm had labored to adorn his clergy.

In Spain, which was as much isolated from the Continent by the Pyrenees as England by the sea, clerical celibacy was never enforced before this period. The Saracenic invasion and subsequent struggles of the Christians were unfavorable to discipline. A canon of Compostella, afterwards bishop of Mondonego, describes the contemporary ecclesiastics at the close of the eleventh century as:

- reckless and violent men,
- ready for any crime,
- prompt to quarrel,
- and occasionally indulging in mutual slaughter.

The lower priests were generally married; but bishops and monks were forbidden by a Council of Compostella, in 1056, all intercourse with women, except with mothers, aunts, and sisters wearing the monastic habit. Gregory VII sent a legate, a certain Bishop Amandus, to Spain to introduce his reforms, 1077. A Council at Girona, 1078, forbade the ordination of sons of priests and the hereditary transmission of ecclesiastical benefices. A Council at Burgos, 1080, commanded married priests to put away their wives. But this order seems to have been a dead letter until the thirteenth century, when the code of laws drawn up by Alfonso the Wise, known as "Las Siete Partidas," punished sacerdotal marriage with deprivation of function and benefice, and authorized the prelates to command the assistance of the secular power in enforcing this punishment. "After this we hear little of regular marriage, which was replaced by promiscuous concubinage or by permanent irregular unions."

In France the efforts of reform made by the predecessors of Gregory had little effect. A Paris Synod of 1074 declared Gregory's decrees unbearable and unreasonable. At a stormy synod at Poitiers, in 1078, his legate obtained the adoption of a canon which threatened with excommunication all who should listen to mass by a priest whom they knew to be guilty of simony or concubinage. But the bishops were unable to carry out the canon without the aid of the secular arm. The Norman clergy in 1072 drove the archbishop of Rouen from a council with a shower of stones. William the Conqueror came to his aid in 1080 at a synod of Lillebonne, which forbade ordained persons to keep women in their houses. But clerical marriages continued, the nuptials were made public, and male children succeeded to benefices by a recognized right of primogeniture. William the Conqueror, who assisted the hopeless reform in Normandy, prevented it in his subject province of Brittany, where the clergy, as described by Pascal II in the early part of the twelfth century, were setting the canons at defiance and indulging in enormities hateful to God and man.

At last, the Gregorian enforcement of sacerdotal celibacy triumphed in the whole Roman Church, but at the fearful sacrifice of sacerdotal chastity. *The hierarchical aim was attained, but not the angelic purity of the priesthood. The private morals of the priest were sacrificed to hierarchical ambition.* Concubinage and licentiousness took the place of holy matrimony. The acts of councils abound in complaints of clerical



immorality and the vices of unchastity and drunkenness. The records of the Middle Ages are full of the evidences that indiscriminate license of the worst kind prevailed throughout every rank of the hierarchy.

The corruption again reached the papacy, especially in the fifteenth century. John XXIII and Alexander VI rivaled in wickedness and lewdness, the worst popes of the tenth and eleventh centuries.

## ERIC JOHN PHELPS ON THE JESUITS

*Author's Note: Mr. Phelps, a contemporary, is neither a scholar nor highly educated. In addition, he is grossly bigoted and almost completely bereft of Islamic knowledge. Nevertheless, his zeal is honest and his abundant (20 year) research is filled with undeniable facts the Catholic Church refuses to discuss consequently and which most folk ignore, much to their injury. I include his remarks because they are mostly true or well nigh. As a Muslim, I accept truth from whatever source I can and Mr. Phelps has the courage and street-smarts of a gum-shoe detective who never fails to find the trail of the perpetrator because he knows the lay of the land and the back alleys of the beastly beat.*

In light of nearly 500 years of history recording the doctrines and deeds of the Society of Jesus, it is safe to conclude the Military Company of Jesus was crafted by Satan for the purpose of first taking Jerusalem away from the Muslims and secondly, to overthrow the Protestant Reformation. Using Don Ignatius Loyola, a Spanish nobleman and "Illumbrados" Knight Templar, Loyola was the antithesis of Luther, out of which Hegelian dialectic we understand true world history since the birth of the Reformation in 1517 and the birth of the Order in 1534.

Out of this dialectic we behold the Order's nefarious doctrines and diabolical deeds. Those doctrines include twisted and perverse justifications for assassinating political leaders opposing the Pope's Temporal Power pursuant to the Order's "Extreme Oath of Induction," men such as America's John F. Kennedy ("the leaden bullet" - 1963); South Africa's Hendrik F. Verwoerd ("the steel of the poniard" - 1966); Katanga's Moise Tshombe ("the poison cup" - 1969); and Saudi Arabia's King Faisal ("the leaden bullet" - 1975). The diabolical deeds of blood

include the First Thirty Years' War (1618-1648), the Second Thirty Years' War—including the Order's Freemasonic Young Turks carrying out the Armenian and Assyrian Massacres of non-papal "heretic" Christians, so "accursed" by the Black Pope's Council of Trent (1914-1945); and the Anglo-American-led 12th Crusade against Islam (2001-present) begun on October 7, 2001—the *very same day* the Black Pope's "Holy League" – including Papal Roman Caesar Pius V with his Knights of Malta – fought the massive naval Battle of Lepanto defeating the Muslim fleet of Suleiman the Magnificent, October 7, 1571.

The Society of Jesus, having now reclaimed its former pinnacle of world power once wielded prior to Pope Clement XIV's Bull of Suppression and Extinction issued in 1773, first gained control of the British Crown by no later than 1760 with the accession of King George III; thus the 19th Century was *The British Century*: the once Protestant Empire under complete domination of the Society via Illuminized Freemasonic British *traitors*. By no later than 1868 the Order was in absolute control of the Pope's new "Holy Roman" ... Corporate Fascist, American Empire; thus the 20th Century was *The American Century*: America's CFR-controlled, military industrial complex having been the lever to restore the Pope's Temporal Power over Europe and the Middle East, then the Far East and Africa; and now, with the Order's CFR-directed "Project for the New American Century" (PNAC), in the rebuilding of both the City and Kingdom of Babylon beginning with Dubai and Baghdad. The Order's endgame is to enthrone a Pope of its making—murdered and risen from the dead—to be the Biblical Antichrist in a rebuilt Hebrew Temple on the "mosque-free" Temple Mount (thanks to the present Crusade) in Jerusalem, while making the rebuilt Kingdom of Babylon the risen Pope's commercial capital of the world."

Terry Melanson... parrots the historic Jesuit line that Weishaupt was an enemy of the Jesuits and that he loathed them, that he had broken with the very Order that had educated him and had secretly given him the Chair of Canon Law at Ingolstadt University in that Jesuit stronghold of Bavaria after the Order's expulsion from Bavaria. Roman Catholic author Nesta Webster also promotes this calculated deception—remembering that she was the intimate friend of Jesuit ultramontane (fascist), Cardinal Manning, the Archbishop of Westminster.

The reason Roman Catholic Bavarian authorities expelled Weishaupt from the country was the Illuminati had been identified as a clandestine arm of the Order. Remember, the Society had formally been expelled from Roman Catholic Bavaria – the foremost Jesuit stronghold in Europe north of the Alps and springboard for the First Thirty Years' War (1618-1648) – because of the Pope's Bull of Suppression. Thus, the expulsion of the Company from Bavaria in 1773 was followed by the expulsion of Jesuit Weishaupt's Illuminati eleven years later in 1784—it serving as a mere undercover tentacle of the Jesuit Order.

Furthermore, none have refuted my chain of evidence regarding the benefits derived by the Order as a result of the French Revolution and subsequent Napoleonic Wars; not to mention the fact that Napoleon's Second Consul and foremost advisor was a Jesuit, Abbe Emmanuel Sieyes. "Who benefits?" always answers the question as to the real culprits behind any plot.

- 1) Did not the Jesuits benefit when their Jacobins murdered King Louis XVI and Marie Antoinette, as Louis's Bourbon grandfather, Louis XV, had expelled the Society from France in 1764 and Marie's Habsburg mother, Maria Theresa, had expelled the Order from Austria in 1774? Was this not revenge?
- 2) Did not the Order benefit when the Jacobins killed nearly every Roman Catholic priest in Southern France, especially the Dominicans having taken the Inquisition away from the Jesuits after the Order's suppression — was this not revenge?
- 3) Did not the Order benefit when it raised up Napoleon from the Island of Corsica, the very island upon which thousands of Jesuits had been confined as a result of their expulsion from South America and Europe?
- 4) Did not the Order benefit when Napoleon destroyed the Protestant Dutch Republic in 1806 in accordance with the Counter Reformation Council of Trent — was this not revenge?
- 5) Did not the Order benefit when Napoleon sacked Malta in 1798, thirty years after the Grand Master of the Knights of Malta had expelled the Order in 1768 — was this not revenge?

- 6) Did not the Order settle an old score for the Vatican's suppressed Knights Templars when Napoleon invaded Egypt and killed the entire Islamic Mamluk bodyguard of the Sultan of Cairo, the Mamluks having driven the Templars from Acre in 1291, thereby ending the Pope's Kingdom of Jerusalem? — Was this not revenge?
- 7) Did not the Order benefit when it used Napoleon to invade Acre and proclaim Palestine to a homeland for the world's Jews— Napoleon being the world's first Labor Zionist for the Jesuit Order?
- 8) Did not the Order benefit when Napoleon invaded Portugal thus driving its king into exile, Portugal having expelled the Society from not only Portugal, but from all its colonies in South America in 1759? Was this not revenge?
- 9) Did not the Order benefit when Napoleon invaded Spain and drove the king into exile, Spain having expelled the Order from not only Portugal but from all its colonies in South America in 1767? Was this not revenge?
- 10) Did not the Order benefit when Napoleon sacrificed his Grand Armee in the snows of Russia in 1812, thereby eliminating hundreds of thousands of true, anti-pope/anti-king republican nationalists that would have posed a threat to the ultimate re-entrance of the Order into France via King Louis XVIII?
- 11) Did not the Order benefit when Napoleon held Pope Pius VII prisoner (1809-1814) until the pope agreed to revive the Order upon his return to Rome at the hand of the British ruled by Jesuit-directed King George III?

The list is nearly endless and none can refute that the chain of evidence leads to the undeniable conclusion that Weishaupt was a Freemasonic Jesuit until the day he died — as a Roman Catholic!



Author's Note: Nor can it be said since Napoleon's extortion that Jesuit or Papal interests have suffered as a result of Weishaupt's Alliance with Rothschild and Frankist covens and their triumverate infiltration of Freemasonry until recent decades unveiled the ancient continuum of ecclesiarchon pederasty and homosexuality which heretofore had been kept in darkened confessionals. As the reader will soon learn, the latter are closets dedicated to the fourth god. I and others also can deduce that the Noblesse Oblige of the Hermetic Rex Deus cults – both Jew and not so Jew – are more than willing to sacrifice Jesuits, Pope, Israel and mainline politicians (including the Bush family) in order to re-establish their claims to legitimacy and the Kingdom of Northern Israel under the Danite Banner, with or without a temple at Jerusalem, because the latter can just as readily be erected — in three days (it is ready and prefabricated) — on the ancient Mt. Hermon site or at Syria's Baalbek.

## The Fourth god: Origins

Edited Excerpts from Several Sources

“Indeed, those who disbelieve – it is all the same for them whether you warn them or do not warn them – they will not believe. God has set a seal upon their hearts and upon their hearing, and over their vision is a veil.” (Quran 2: 6-7)

### AN INTRODUCTION TO JESUIT MARIOLATRY

**Author’s Introduction:** I did not write the narrative that follows this introduction, though I carefully edited each line and patched the testimony and research of several sources together. It was a task I’d preferred not to have done but found necessary for the sake of comprehensive continuity and gestalt context; especially in view of the significant ‘gaps’ left in previous chapters. A few fragments of the following mosaic may be untagged for historicity in the morass of the required research, nevertheless I retained them within this soul-freezing account.

Some unkind remarks are in order and necessarily so as the reader will soon realize. The colossal vulgarity and deception perpetrated by Catholics and their predecessors qualifies ‘sub-human’ as an inappropriate descriptive in addition to the term blasphemous. ‘Evil-incarnate’ and ‘automatons’ also describe those possessed by the syncretism, but these lack the passion imputed by the sanguinary colors worshipfully worn, displayed and dedicated to the splendor of Luciferian Vicars of the ancient Red Brothers. Aye, “Christ” it is they adore but “it” is no divinity, nor are the other two gods they proffer as Trinity. It is the fourth deity of this “trinity” and her several cults of spoilation that this section explores in some detail.

Decent men failed to hold these blackards in check and commoners cared less as long as they ate, drank and indelicately fornicated auspiciously or any old time at all. And though

Protestants once pressed the ‘Red Movement’ back to the execrable seven hills of their heathen capital, the children of Luther inevitably carried Satan’s crusade forward with versions of similar invention. Surely the latter followed the piper’s tune of monist materialism while Muslims enjoyed their quiescent decline of grace amidst mountains of booty, pilfered flesh, opium, Persian Perversions and rising Sufi tides.

By way of man’s failure to institutionalize and protect virtue’s pursuits with the vigilance of pysical and metaphysical shepherds , the tyranny of wolves has sedulously embraced the globe without respite. Every authority has been tainted by the monocular insult of Pharaoh’s icon. None are free from the stench of simony, usury, blasphemy, Masonic sycophantry, scholiast sophisim and apologetics, pernicious financial enslavement and psy-comatizing icons with draconian crusader pennants.

This section also explores human sacrifice and the radix of the universal rise in hedonism associated with orthodox pagans and lays them at the Pope’s well-kissed feet. Sodom and Gomorrah hold not a candle compared to the bone-fires of Luciferian Light our palladium Pontiffs have held aloft on dais of purest evil. Hidden in full view, the illusion surmounts spiritual sobriety with consummate skill and imputes the inveterate disease of ancient malignancy that eases man’s slide into hell.

This is not a tale of power, fortune, glory or romance. It is the Biography of Reprobation: an account of accomplished legerdemain, judicial sabotage and Olympian impunity; of morganatic seduction and monumental falsehood; of Bedlam beyond what can be imagined because it incomprehensibly has come to pass. This is the primal story of abject malevolence directed at mankind’s entire clan; of the unfathomable savant lunacy that has become the 21<sup>st</sup>’s century’s rule over the ruin of planet and men according to divine diktats for those who suffer evil’s ascendancy.

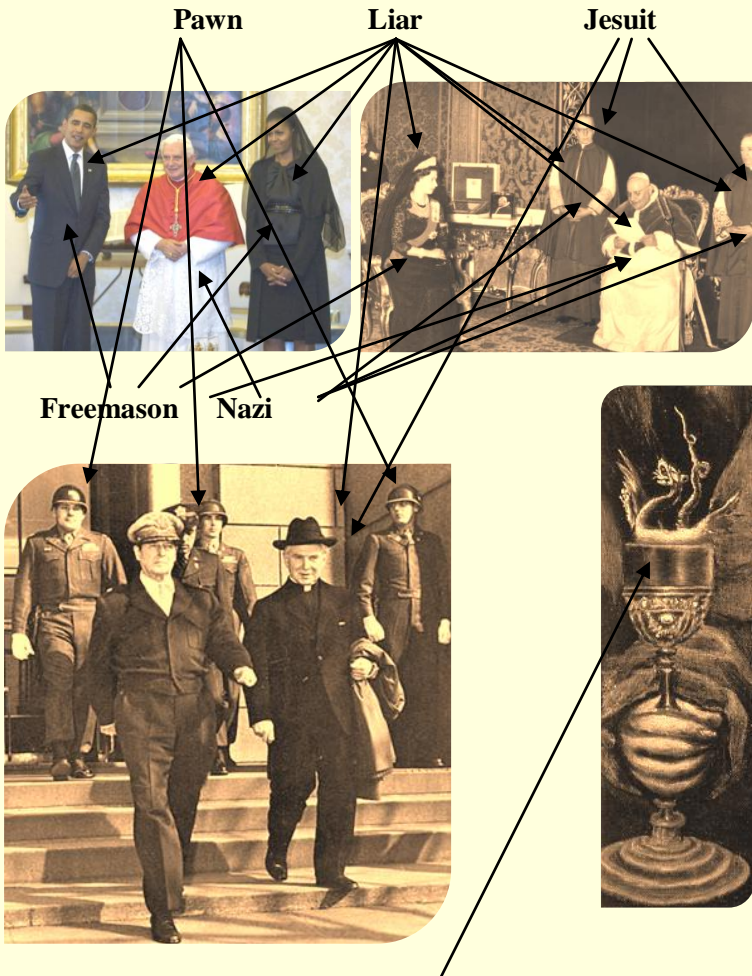
Neither shame nor empathy can hold fast to the minds of the psycho-sociopaths reclining on the dais of its magnificent pretense. Their reason is shorn of divine law and the vital balance of empathy. These quasi-humans follow whatever whim their phallic and coeliac adorations command as means for insatiable ends. Their toxic and relentless psycho-babble has bent zeitgeists to embrace galactic imaginations so that Jesus, Buddha, Kennedy, Michael Jackson or Chairman Mao may each become whatever shade of burlesque assigned satans may suggest. The citizens of Cain's tyranny will suckle this polyrot till awakened by death; all the while watching possessed maniacs rise like scum in the hell pot of Abaddon's prelude.

Black, Brown, Blair, Charles, Bill, Thatcher, Bush, Mubarak and Barak, Husseini and the serialized Husseins along with sundry Mad Arabs, Queens and politicos accompanied by glib academicians have joined Cain's laundered list of legatees under the fascist monocle of Babylon's tiara.

What say you dear reader? What brand of shilly-shally so devoured your common sense that you reel in shock at my invectives? Which *ism* took the place of divine law and dulled your heart so thoroughly you've missed this chapter of our enemy's success? What sedative stilled your daring from taking action — from speaking out against creatures who mock God with aggrandizements at the expense of women and children while pretending to serve Him and you? Or are you so benumbed by fantasies that loathe unpleasant truth that you've embraced the iconic denial only to suffer both their ascendancy and sponsorship of veracity's slaughter? Are you hence tempted to curse or abjure this writer? Why, in God's Holy names? ... Why? ...







**Truth** from El Greco note the non-human hand

Muslim  
jokester →



← Isis, Mother  
Mother of Horus.  
Is this our Prophet's  
Sunnah? Is Hadrat  
Umar laughing?

Italy's most prominent Muslim, an iconoclastic writer who condemned Islamic extremism and defended Israel, converted to Catholicism Saturday in a baptism by the pope at a Vatican Easter service. An Egyptian-born, non-practicing Muslim who is married to a Catholic, Magdi Allam infuriated some Muslims with his books and columns in the Corriere della Sera newspaper, where he is a deputy editor. He titled one book Long Live Israel. As a choir sang, Pope Benedict XVI poured holy water over Allam's head and said a brief prayer in Latin. "We no longer stand alongside or in opposition to one another," Benedict said in a homily reflecting on the meaning of baptism.

"Thus faith is a force for peace and reconciliation in the world: distances between people are overcome, in the Lord we have become close." 22

Mar 09,

N. WINFIELD, Associated Press



The ubiquitous madness of the Roman Cult's influence and eminence:  
Catholic Priests at the Vatican, preparing to worship their god;  
Aleister Crowley, OTO Founder, 33<sup>rd</sup> Degree Mason, Master Satanist;  
Cardinal giving speech during Mass, US Dollar, Catholic Church (Poland)





**Outreach:** Saudi King Abdullah (c.), and Prince Al Faisal (r.), greet Jesuit Educated Bill Clinton in New York, to talk about interfaith dialogue.

Saudi Press Agency/Reuters  
November 12, 2008



Knavish Cardinal  
leading naïve' Mullahs  
by the nose with dialogue

In the event you thought the Eastern  
Orthodox were actually Orthodox,  
I've added this photo with icon  
and eye of Horus from  
one of their churches.



Mormon (Danite) Temple in Salt Lake Utah (L)  
Catholic Church, Falls Church, Va. All three exhibit the Eye of Horus





## THE FOURTH GOD

*Mystery Religions*, by Charles J. Butler, Rector, American Presbyterian Church, 2007; Extracts pertaining to Cybele

The very name by which the Italians commonly designate the Virgin is just the translation of one of the titles of the Babylonian goddess. As Baal or *Belus* was the name of the great male divinity of Babylon, so the female divinity was called ***Beltis***. (Hesychius, *Lexicon*, p. 188.) This name has been found in Nineveh applied to the "Mother of the gods." (Vaux's *Nineveh and Persepolis*, p. 459); and in a speech attributed to Nebuchadnezzar, preserved in Eusebii (*Præparatio Evangelii*, lib. IX, cap. 41), both titles, "Belus and Beltis," are conjoined as the titles of the great Babylonian god and goddess. The Greek *Belus*, as representing the highest title of the Babylonian god, was undoubtedly Baal, "the Lord." Beltis, therefore, as the title of the female divinity, was equivalent to "Baalti," which, in English, is "my lady," in Latin, "Mea Domina," and, in Italian, is corrupted into the well-known "Madonna."

In connection with this, it may be observed that the name of Juno, the classical "Queen of Heaven," which, in Greek, was Hera, also signified "the Lady," and that the peculiar title of Cybele or Rhea at Rome, was Domina or "the Lady." (Ovid, *Fasti*, lib. IV, v. 340.) Further, there is strong reason to believe that Athena, the well-known name of Minerva at Athens, had the very same meaning. The Hebrew Adon, "the Lord," is, with the points, pronounced Athon. We have evidence that this name was known to the Asiatic Greeks, from whom idolatry, in a large measure, came into European Greece, as a name of God under the form of "Athan." Eustathius, in a note on the Periergesis of Dionysius (v. 915, *apud* Bryant, Vol. III, p. 140), speaking of local names in the district of Laodicea, says that "Athan is god." The feminine of Athan, "the "Lord," is ***Athana***, "the Lady," which in the Attic dialect, is Athena. No doubt, Minerva is commonly represented as a virgin; but, for all that, we learn from Strabo (Lib. X, cap. 3, p. 405. Paris, 1853) that at Hierapytna in Crete (the coins of which city, says Müller (*Dorians*, Vol. I, p. 413) have the Athenian symbols of Minerva upon them), she was said to be the mother of the Corybantes by Helius, or "the Sun."

It is certain that the *Egyptian* Minerva, who was the prototype of the Athenian goddess, was a mother, and was styled "Goddess Mother," or "Mother of the Gods. A scholiast on the *Periergesis* of Dionysius, says Layard (*Nineveh and its Remains*, Vol. II, p. 480), makes Semiramis the same as the goddess Artemis or Despoina. Now, Artemis was Diana, and the title of Despoina given to her shows that it was in the character of the Ephesian Diana she was identified with Semiramis; for Despoina is the Greek for Domina, "the Lady," the peculiar title of Rhea or Cybele, the tower-bearing goddess, in ancient Rome. (Ovid, *Fasti*, lib. IV, 340; Wilkinson, Vol. IV, p. 285.)

### **Diana of Ephesus** [note tower on head]



“And the same time there arose no small stir about that way. For a certain *man* named Demetrius, a silversmith, which made silver shrines for Diana, brought no small gain unto the craftsmen; Whom he called together with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth. Moreover ye see and hear, that not alone at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, saying that they be no gods, which are made with hands: So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at naught; but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all

Asia and the world worshippeth.”

(Acts 19:23-27)

Of the existence of a goddess of fortifications, everyone knows that there is the amplest evidence. That goddess is Cybele, who is universally represented with a mural or turreted crown, or with a fortification, on her head. Why Rhea or Cybele was thus represented? Ovid asks the question and answers it himself, and the answer is this: The reason he says, why the

statue of Cybele wore a crown of towers was, "because she first erected them in cities." The first city in the world after the flood (from whence the commencement of the world itself was often dated) that had towers and encompassing walls was Babylon; and Ovid himself tells us that it was Semiramis [wife of Nimud], the first queen of that city, who was believed to have "surrounded Babylon with a wall of brick." Semiramis, then, the first deified queen of that city and tower whose top was intended to reach to heaven, must have been the prototype of the goddess who "first made towers in cities." When we look at the Ephesian Diana, we find evidence to the very same effect. In general Diana was depicted as a virgin and the patroness of virginity, but the Ephesian Diana was quite different. She was represented with all the attributes of the Mother of the gods (see Fig. 8), and, as the Mother of the gods, she wore a turreted crown, such as no one can contemplate without being forcibly reminded of the tower of Babel. Now this tower-bearing Diana is by an ancient scholiast expressly identified with Semiramis.<sup>20</sup> When, therefore, we remember that Rhea or Cybele, the tower-bearing goddess, was, in point of fact, a Babylonian goddess, and that Semiramis, when deified, was worshipped under the name of Rhea, there will remain, I think, no doubt as to the personal identity of the goddess of fortifications.

Augustine considered the Cult of the Great Mother to be the very worst of all pagan cults... We know that the Isis Cult, on the other hand, appealed mostly to women, whereas the Great Mother's Cult was almost exclusively male-centered, served by transgendered Galli, not all of whom were castrates.

*Cult of the Virgin Mary, Psychological Origins,*  
Michael P. Carroll, Princeton U. Press

The historian Zosimas specifies that Constantine ordered an image of the mother [Cybele] be brought into his new capital... from Kyzikos, the very same place where the Argonauts had founded her cult... He proposed that Byzantium be refounded, as Rome had been before it, with the arrival of an Idaena ancestor. So, instead of the Trojan Goddess, he brought an even more ancient one, the thoroughly Greek Mother Goddess of the Argonauts

and the Kyzikan initiators of Anarcharsis<sup>164</sup> ... Zosimus reports the Statue's "mutilation".... in the process of the transformation the *Meter theon* (mother of the gods) became the *Meter Theou* {Mother of God}. But she did not forget her origins."

*Mother of the gods: from Cybele to the Virgin Mary*, Philippe Borgeaud, JHU Press, 1996; Trns Fr Lysa Hochroth, Johns Hopkins UP, 2004. ISBN 0-8018-7985-X.



Cybele  
and her  
procession  
through Rome



I was at the New York Open Center, in a workshop led by Alessandra Belloni.<sup>165</sup> This all-day event focused heavily on the drumming and dancing of the tammorriata rhythm connected to the Black Madonna and Cybele. (anon. online post, 7 Apr 2008)

<sup>164</sup> Scythian philosopher who travelled from his homeland on the northern shores of the Black Sea to Athens in the early 6th century BCE and made a great impression as a forthright, outspoken "barbarian," apparently a forerunner of the Cynics, though none of his works have survived.

<sup>165</sup> **ALESSANDRA BELLONI** is a singer, percussionist, dancer and actress who stands as one of the most important voices of traditional southern Italian music and dance today. She is artist-in-residence at the *Cathedral of St. John the Divine* and is Artistic Director and Founder of I Giullari di Piazza (the Players of the Square)... she has been acclaimed as one of the greatest living percussionists in the world, and has her own signature series of *Italian tambourines* designed with the largest percussion industry in the world, Remo Inc. => excellent Pagan Music for excellent Monotheist Pretenders who worship the fourth god.



Who is then the Mother of the Gods? She is the source of the intellectual and creative gods, who in their turn guide the visible gods: she is both the mother and the spouse of mighty Zeus; She came into being next to and together with the great Creator; She is in control of every form of life, and the Cause of all generation; She easily brings to perfection all things that are made. Without pain She brings to birth ... She is the Motherless Maiden, enthroned at the very side of Zeus, and in very truth is the Mother of All the Gods ...

Emperor Julian II "the Blessed"  
from an Oration to Cybele composed at Pessinus, AVC MCXVI.

## THE MOTHER OF ALL CULT'S:

### CYBELE & HER SIBS

Joseph Campbell, *Oriental Mythology*, 1962 (extracts)

Zeus had ejaculated somewhere around Mount Dindymus, where an offspring sprung out of the ground with both male and female sex organs. The gods fearing this creature's reaching adulthood had the hermaphrodite castrated, thereby causing it to become a female. The creature became the mother goddess, named Cybele. The gods threw away the severed phallus, and instantly an almond tree grew on that spot. Cybele is known by several epithets, such as Magna Mater and Mater Deum. Her home was said to be Mount Ida, near the city of Troy. Her priests were castrated men *with long hair [the Merovingian Mark]*. Ovid tells us that Cybele took Attis as a lover, demanding perpetual fidelity. When Cybele discovered Attis making love with a river nymph, Attis was shamed and castrated himself with a stone and was transformed into a tree. [*similar to the X-mas tree of Semiramus & Tammuz - oz*]<sup>166</sup>

---

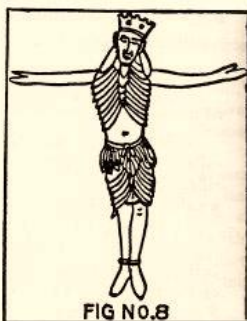
<sup>166</sup> **Alexander Hislop** believed Semiramis' child to be the Akkadian deity Tammuz, a god of vegetation as well as a life-death-rebirth deity [later worshipped also by the Jews along with the Queen of Heaven]. He maintained that all divine pairings in world myths and religions depicted in art e.g. Isis/Osiris, Aphrodite/Cupid, Asherah/Orion Mary/Jesus and others are retellings of the tale of Semiramis and Tammuz. Semiramis goes on to become the Blessed Virgin Mary according to Hislop in an attempt to support his claim that Roman Catholicism is in fact paganism.

Attis' passion was celebrated on the 25th of March, exactly nine months before the solstice festival of his birth, the 25th of December. *The time of his death was also the time of his conception, or re-conception.* To mark the event when Attis entered his mother to beget his reincarnation, his tree-phallus was carried into her sacred cavern. Thus the virgin mother Nana was actually the Goddess herself: she who was called *Inanna* by the Sumerians, *Mari-Anna* by the Canaanites, *Anna Perennea* by the Sabines, and *Nanna*, mother of the dying god Balder, in northern Europe. Attis was depicted in his death throes as follows:

1. drenched in blood,
2. serene after his resurrection,
3. androgynous, having being released from his worldly sins and surrounded by solar rays.
4. Or shown as a child, naked and dancing for joy.
5. The god died and was buried.
6. He descended into the underworld (Hell).
7. On the third day he rose again from the dead.
8. His worshippers were told: "The god is saved; you also will come to salvation from your trials."



Krishna (r) and Dionysus were similarly rendered



Transgendered males known as the Gallae were an important part of the retinue supporting the worship of Cybele. The joining retinue included many priestesses, including Amazonian, transgendered female priest/ess(es) as well as traditional masculine functionaries such as the *dendrophori* (tree-bearer) and *cannophori* (reed-bearer). *Gallae* is a derivative of Latin for rooster [*COCK*] and these eunuchs were known for their perfumed hair dressed with oils. Frenzied fans (a word derived from the Latin *fanatici*, specifically for *maddened worshippers* of Cybele) had already been generated by grand opera in the late-seventeenth and eighteenth centuries, when *castrati* sang female roles and were the dizzy object of coterie speculation and intrigue. The Gallae originated from Phrygia (part of Asia Minor), a territory that included Mount Ida, Troy, Pessinus and Pergamum. The worship of Cybele spread to the Greek mainland through trade, and by *metragytes*, who were roaming gallae [*Troubadours*,<sup>167</sup> *today's Gypsies and Buskers*]. They would wander the countryside, begging for alms and telling fortunes. On the whole however, the gallae were shunned by the Greeks. The Romans later added the position of archigallus (now *Archbishop*) as high priest of the Mother-worship cult of Cybele after its removal to Rome. This position was reserved for a Roman citizen, an official duty *incompatible with castration*. Romans were not allowed to serve as priests of Cybele until the time of the Emperor Claudius [10 BC –54 AD; *who was her priest from 41 AD till death*].

Other Asiatic goddesses of fertility were served in like manner by *eunuch priests*. These feminine deities required to receive from their male ministers, who personated the divine lovers (gods), the means of discharging their beneficent functions: they had themselves to be

---

<sup>167</sup> Ezra Pound, in addition to his other achievements and infamies, was one of the leading scholars in the area of early French poetry, and in the revised 1916 edition of *The Spirit of Romance* included a chapter presenting evidence that a tantric cult existed in Provence at the time of the Troubadours and is referred to guardedly in much of their poetry. In addition to the data presented by Pound, I have noted that the characteristic verse-form of the Troubadours, seven stanzas, may refer to the seven "chakras" involved in tantric yoga.

impregnated by the life-giving energy before they could transmit it to the world. Goddesses thus ministered to by eunuch priests were the great Artemis of Ephesus and the great Syrian Astarte of Hierapolis. The unsexed priests of this Syrian goddess resembled those of Cybele so closely that some people took them to be the same.

The greatest festival of the year at Hierapolis<sup>168</sup> fell at the beginning of spring, when multitudes thronged to the sanctuary from Syria and the regions round about:

While flutes played, drums beat and eunuch priests slashed themselves with knives [*like good Shi'ites*], the religious excitement gradually *spread like a wave* among the crowd of onlookers, and many a one did that which he little thought to do when he came as a holiday spectator to the festival. For man after man, his veins throbbing with the music [*possessed*], his eyes fascinated by the sight of the streaming blood, flung his garments from him, leaped forth with a shout, and seizing one of the swords which stood ready for the purpose, castrated himself on the spot. Then he ran through the city holding the bloody pieces in his hand, till he threw them into one of the houses which he passed in his mad career. The household thus honored had to furnish him with a suit of female attire and female ornaments which he wore for the rest of his life. When the tumult of emotion had subsided, and the man

---

<sup>168</sup> Hierapolis was founded as a thermal spa early in the second century BC and given by the Romans to Eumenes II, king of Pergamon in 190 BC. The city was named after the name of the existing temple, or possibly to honor Hierapolis, wife of Telethos – son of Heracles by a Mysian princess Auge – the mythical founder of the Attalid Dynasty. The city was expanded with proceeds from the booty from the Battle of Magnesia in 190 BC, where Antiochus the Great was defeated by Eumenes II who had sided with the Romans. Thus Hierapolis became part of the Pergamon kingdom. Information about *Hierapolis* is limited. It is known that the king of Pergamum, Eumenes II, founded the city in 190 BC. It was named *Hierapolis* after the Amazon's Queen Hierapolis, the wife of Telephos, the founder of Pergamum. (Pergamum is also called Pergamo. In 133 BC, the city was bequeathed, along with the entire Pergamene kingdom, to the Romans by King Attalos III.

Kevin M. Miller (July 1985). "Apollo Lairbenos," *Numen* 32 (1): 46–70.

had come to himself, the irrevocable sacrifice must often have been followed by passionate sorrow and lifelong regret.

Author's Note: For Mystery Religion Novices this should serve as an introduction to the phantom most scholars consider the Mother of all goddesses. Nevertheless, before proceeding with Cybele's metamorphosis to Mary – the alleged "Mother of God" – we must visit Cybele's grand-dame and pay our disrespects.

## THE THREE FACES OF EVE:

### Kali: The Hindu Oblation

An illustration of the full force of the sacrificial cycle of EVE surviving unchanged to modern times is seen in Kali (Shakti), the black mother, and the meriahs (Moriah) of modern tribal sacrificial cults of the great mother. The Indus Valley civilizations [*Land of Nod*] which preceded the Aryan conquests and the introduction of the *Rig Veda* and its brahmanic warrior cultures from the north, demonstrate the same themes we have seen in Sumeria. We see the counterpoint between the sacrificial goddess of the *bodhi tree*, and the *King of the Beasts*, who already displays the yogic posture so central to Eastern mysticism.... "A river of blood has been pouring continuously for millennia, from beheaded offerings, through channels carved to return it, still living, to its divine source." Not content with destroying the demons which threaten the cosmic order, she becomes so drunk with blood on the battlefield that she begins to destroy the world. She holds the severed head of Shiva, from whose neck run the waters of new life. She is pictured copulating with him as the corpse, or standing on his prostrate body. In her disciple, Ramakrishna's words: "Oh she plays in different ways... Bondage and liberation are both of her making [*sado-masochism exhibited by the Shi'ite Ashura*]... She is called the Savior and 'Remover' of the bondage that binds one to the world... She is self-willed [*Humanist*] and must always have her

own way. She is full of bliss. It is no irony that Ramakrishna entered into his three-day maha-samadhi while contemplating destroying himself with her sword, because the cosmic mother is a perfectly powerful agent for death realization:

In Assam it was the custom of a certain royal house to offer **one human victim** at the Durga Puja every year. After having bathed and purified himself, the sacrifice was dressed in new attire, daubed with red sandalwood and vermilion, arrayed with garlands, and, thus bedecked, installed upon a raised dais before the image, where he spent some time in meditation, repeating sacred sounds, and, when ready, made a sign with his finger. The executioner, likewise pronouncing sacred syllables... struck off the man's head, which was immediately presented to the Goddess on a golden plate [*prefigures the beheading of John the Baptist*]. The lungs, being cooked, were consumed by yogis [*ritual cannibalism*], and the royal family partook of a small quantity of rice steeped in the sacrificial blood... A vivid typical lesson is supplied, for example, by the Khonds... who had victims known as *meriah*, set apart and often kept for years, who were offered to the Earth Goddess, Tara, to ensure good crops and immunity from disease. To be acceptable, such a figure had to have been either purchased or else born as the child of a meriah. The Khonds, according to report, *occasionally sold their own children for this sacrifice*, supposing that in death their souls would be singularly blessed... They were regarded as consecrated beings and treated with extreme affection and respect, and were available for sacrifice either on extraordinary occasions or at the periodic feasts, before the sowing; so that each family in the village might procure at least once a year *a shred of flesh to plant in its field* for the boosting of its crop."

... Ten or twelve days before the offering, the victim was dedicated, shorn of his hair, and anointed with oil, butter, and turmeric. A season of wild revelry and debauchery followed, at the end of which the meriah was conducted with music and dancing to the meriah grove, a little way from the village, a stand of mighty trees untouched by the axe. Tied there to a post and once more anointed

with oil, butter, and turmeric, the victim was garlanded with flowers, while the crowd danced around him, chanting, to the earth: 'O Goddess, we offer to thee this sacrifice; give to us good seasons, crops, and health'; and to the victim: 'We bought thee with a price, we did not seize thee, and now, according to custom, we sacrifice thee: no sin rests upon us.' A great struggle to secure magical relics from the decorations of his person flowers or turmeric - or a drop of his spittle, ensued, and the orgy continued until about noon the following day, when the time came, at last, for the consummation of the rite.

The victim was again anointed with oil ... and each person touched the anointed part, and wiped the oil on his own head. In some places they took the victim in procession round the village, from door to door, where some plucked hair from his head, and others begged for a drop of his spittle, with which they anointed their heads. As the victim might not be bound nor make any show of resistance, the bones of his arms and, if necessary, his legs were broken; but often this precaution was rendered unnecessary by stupefying him with opium. The mode of putting him to death varied in different places. One of the commonest modes seems to have been strangulation, or squeezing to death.



The branch of a green tree was cleft several feet down the middle; the victim's neck (in other places, his chest) was inserted in the cleft, which the priest, aided by his assistants, strove with all his force to close. Then he wounded the victim slightly with his ax, whereupon the crowd rushed at the wretch and hewed the flesh from the bones, leaving the head and bowels untouched. Sometimes he was cut up alive. In Chinna Kimey he was dragged along the fields, surrounded by the crowd,



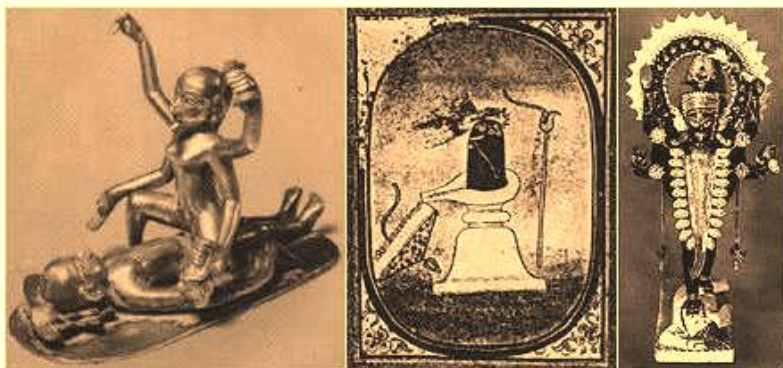
who, avoiding his head and intestines, hacked the flesh from his body with their knives till he died.

Another very common mode of sacrifice in the same district was to fasten the victim to the proboscis of a wooden elephant, which revolved on a stout post, and, as it whirled round, the crowd cut the flesh from the victim while life remained... In one district the victim was put to death slowly by fire. A low stage was formed sloping on either side like a roof; upon it they laid the victim, his limbs wound round with cords to confine his struggles. Fires were then lighted and hot brands applied, to make him roll up and down the slopes of the stage as long as possible; for the more tears he shed the more abundant would be the supply of ram. Next day the body was cut to pieces... Each head of a house rolled his shred of flesh in leaves, and buried it in his favorite field, placing it in the earth behind his back without looking.

(Campbell 1962 pp 158, 163-4)

Kali copulating with Shiva's corpse, Yoni-lingam, Kali-ghat statue showing the goddess with blood covered tongue trampling on Shiva's corpse, holding a severed head and wearing a necklace of skulls

(Rawson, Mookerjee).





## The Aztec Oblation

The warrior Aztecs likewise are supported ultimately by the destructive forces of the great mother. The lust for human sacrifice was again based on the cosmic cycle, indeed was necessary for the cosmos to continue in its course. As Earth and as Woman, her appearances and her effects were excessively concrete and simple. She did not invite thought or tease the creative fancy. She was the epitome of both terror and bounty and her worshippers experienced her as a whole being, one basically beyond definition. It is true that, because she included so many aspects of the divine, she could and did evolve a multitude of epithetical variations and transfigurations. But she easily resumed her unique identity and was always all-inclusive. She was Tlaltecuctli, Earth Lady, the palpable rock and soil and slime upon which men moved and into which they were lowered at death. But *her impact on the Aztecs was a religious seizure and terror...* she was depicted as a gargantuan toad slavering blood with clashing jaws at every joint. She represented chaos. The nurse and nourishing goddesses as well as flower feather, the virgin goddess of spring and sex were of a lighter more fond nature.

(Brundage 166)

Coatlique Lady of the Serpent [*penis*] the mother of the Aztec war god Huitzilopochtli who sprung from her womb at the moment of her murder. Her head is composed of blood serpents pouring from her severed throat, her pendulous breasts are partly obscured behind a grizzly necklace of severed hearts and hands. Xipe-totec, the flayed god, illustrates how human life in the sacrificial cycle became a skin easily shed and renewed. Sacrificial victims were flayed and a priest would don the skin as part of the ritual.

(Miller & Taube, Willis).

The Ixiptla of Tezcatlipoca: Hero and Sacrifice (Valliant, Gruzinski)



The Aztecs had a special type of idol which differed radically in that it was animate and incarnate. This was the ixiptla "image" or "representative" [*mediator / mediatrix*] — a person who wore the regalia, acted out the part of the god, and then was sacrificed. In the understanding of the Aztecs the gods moved of their own volition among men. In other words their presences were not conjured up by men. Rather the world was a stage common to both men and gods and therefore, once the gods had assumed their masks and had taken concrete forms, they were at home on earth. Men and gods, however disparate in qualities, lived together in territorial symbiosis. The gods could and did inject themselves into static idols in order to maintain a constant presence and a daily cult of service [*Catholic Mass = daily sacrifice or jinn infestation*]. Among men, however, they moved dynamically as *ixiptla*, entering homes on ceremonial occasions, ascending and descending the temple stairs, dancing in public, receiving the liberality of their worshippers and blessing them, cohabiting with young women reserved for them, feasting, etc. In every case the chosen humans wore all or a sufficient part of the regalia of the god in question to be able to dispose of his powers. The ixiptla was considered to be

the god in person [*Christ*]... The extra confidence given them by the living presence of the gods was of incalculable support to them in their piety. Every major god or goddess had his or her *ixiptla*.

(Valliant, p. 176)

In the Feast of the Flaying of Men, for instance, each ward in the city of Mexico dressed a slave as the *ixiptla* of the particular deity of that ward. Before the sun had set each one had been sacrificed. On the other hand, the famous *ixiptla* of Tezcatlipoca acted out his part for an entire year [*as did the Druid counterpart*],<sup>169</sup> at the end

---

<sup>169</sup> The Druids filled a highly esteemed and vital role in Celtic society. They acted both as law makers and law enforcers, presided over sacrifices and religious functions, kept the history, mythology, and law system alive through memory and oral tradition, taught the youth, and influenced the nobility. It is no wonder that they posed such a threat to the Romans, yet, there has been much speculation on the specifics of why Rome was so threatened by them. So threatened, that she sought for years to put a stop to Druidic activity and religion. One theory behind the reason for Druidic persecution is a sense of Roman civility, a duty to end the "barbarous" practice of human sacrifice, widely described as Druidic. Yet, this reasoning is similar to the attempts of nineteenth century British colonialists in Africa, explaining their supposed main motivations were bringing Christianity to the non-Christian natives there. A noble goal, but a cynical mind can recognize that the Romans had little to gain from this, and therefore little motivation to outlaw Druidic religion on the sole basis of their associations with human sacrifice. It may have been a factor of small significance, but it will not stand on its own, especially when one considers the fact that Rome only outlawed human sacrifice among Romans in 97 BCE, not long before Druidic persecution in Gaul began. A more likely explanation for the reasoning behind this threat comes from a variety of factors, including, not in the least, the sheer influence the Druids had on the nobility. In *Orations*, Dion Chrysostom explains that "The Kings, who sat on golden thrones and lived luxuriously in their great residences, became mere agents of the decisions of the Druids." It is also well attested in the Early Irish texts that nearly every King had a Druidic advisor.

Alexis Eudy, 2003:  
*The Consequences Roman Contact had on British Religion*

of which, universally honored, he was destroyed, just like the tanist substitutes for the Mesopotamian Sacred Kings. Even the god of death on his special feast day was impersonated by an ixiptla who was duly sacrificed.

The ceremony in honor of the god Tezcatlipoca was strikingly dramatic, tinged with the pathos with which we view the taking of a life. The handsomest and bravest prisoner of war was selected a year before his execution [*exactly like the Druid similitude*]. Priests taught him the manners of a ruler, and as he walked about, playing divine melodies upon his flute [*exactly like the Dionysian similitude*], he received the homage due Tezcatlipoca himself. A month before the day of sacrifice four lovely girls, dressed as goddesses, became his companions and attended to his every want [*the Druid gigolo took any woman he desired; the Dionysian was given temple maidens who later slaughtered him*]. On the day of his death he took leave of his weeping consorts to lead a procession in his honor, marked by jubilation and feasting. Then he bade farewell to the glittering cortege and left for a small temple, accompanied by the eight priests who had attended him throughout the year. The priests preceded him up the steps of the temple, and he followed, breaking at each step a flute which he had played in the happy hours of his incarnation.

At the top of the platform the priests turned him over the sacrificial block and wrenched out his heart. In deference to his former godhood, his body was carried, not ignominiously flung, down the steps; but his head joined the other skulls spitted on the rack beside the temple. Like the tears of the year King, "the Aztecs performed a hideous ceremony in honor of the Fire God, Huchueotl. Prisoners of war and their captors took part in a dance

---

It is quite well known that ancient Druidism had, as Chief Nuinn wrote, "an essential spirit called *Hesus* or *Esus*, linked with the Oak tree, which seemed a plain anticipation of Jesus upon the tree of the cross."

*The Book of Druidry*, Ross Nichols, Thorsons, 1990

in honor of the god, and the next day the captives ascended to the top of a platform, where a powder, yauhtli (Indian hemp), was cast in their faces to anaesthetize them against their ghastly fate. After preparing a great fire, each priest seized a captive and, binding him hand and foot, lifted him on to his back. A macabre dance took place around the burning coals, and one by one they dumped their burdens into the flames. Before death could intervene to put an end to their suffering, the priests fished out the captives with large hooks and wrenched the hearts from their blistered bodies"

(Valliant, p 191)

## ON THE FETISH OF HUMAN SACRIFICE

Excerpts: *The Three Faces of Eve*



### Author's Note:

*The Christian accretion manifests as a Bagobos Warrior mimics the god-man fertility sacrifice by being scourged and crowned with thorns in Sibylline fashion. Philippine Catholics even promote feminism in the same manner as seen below.*



*It is important to note however – in order to demonstrate that Catholic lies are neverending – that, due to a shortage of wood in Palestine, Romans used a wooden post rather than a cross for Crucifixions—and exactly as is described below:*

On March 24, the "Day of Blood," her [Cybele] chief priest, the Archigallus, drew blood from his arms and offered it to her to the music of cymbals, drums, and flutes, while the lower clergy whirled madly and slashed themselves to bespatter the altar and the sacred pine with their blood. The Bagobos of Mindanao, one of the Philippine Islands, used annually to



sacrifice human victims for the good of the crops in a similar way. Early in December, when the constellation Orion appeared at seven o'clock in the evening, the people knew that the time had come to clear their fields for sowing and to sacrifice a slave. The sacrifice was presented to certain powerful spirits as payment for the good year which the people had enjoyed, and to ensure the favor of the spirits for the coming season. The victim was led to a great tree in the forest; there he was tied with his back to the tree and his arms stretched high above his head, in the attitude in which ancient artists portrayed Marsyas<sup>170</sup> hanging on the fatal tree.

---

<sup>170</sup> **MARSYAS** was a Phrygian Satyr who first composed tunes for the flute. He obtained his instrument from Athena, who had invented the device but discarded it in her displeasure over the bloating effect on the cheeks. Later, in hubristic pride over the new-found music, Marsyas dared challenge the god Apollon to a contest. The Satyr inevitably lost, when, in the second round, the god demanded they play their instruments upsidedown--a feat ill-suited to the flute. As punishment for his presumption, Apollon had Marsyas tied to a tree and flayed him alive. The rustic gods in their pity then transformed him into a mountain stream. The story of Marsyas' musical contest with Apollon was sometimes applied to the Arkadian god Pan. The satyr was also connected with the flute-playing Tityroi which formed part of the train of the god Dionysos.

THE TITYROI (or Tityri) were flute-playing rustic daimones in the train of the god Dionysos. They were related to the tribes of Satyroi, Seilenoi and Lenai, and like those Daimones were depicted as furry little men with assine ears, pug noses, and tails. The name Tityros appears to be derived from *tityrinos*, a double shepherd's pipe. According to Eustathius (1157. 39), Tityros was simply the Doric word for satyr. There was also a Mount Tityros near Kydonia in Krete. The bucolic poets often use the name for a rustic character. The Boeotian giant Tityos, who

While he thus hung by the arms, he was slain by a spear thrust through his body at the level of the armpits. Afterwards the body was cut clean through the middle at the waist, and the upper part was apparently allowed to dangle for a little from the tree, while the under part wallowed in blood on the ground. The two portions were finally cast into a shallow trench beside the tree. Before this was done, anybody who wished might cut off a piece of flesh or a lock of hair from the corpse and carry it to the grave of some relation whose body was being consumed by a ghoul. Attracted by the fresh corpse, the ghoul would leave the moldering old body in peace. These sacrifices have been offered by men now living.



Previous page: Aryan Apollo flaying Marsyas,  
Luca Giordano(1634 - 1705)

Flute-playing Tityrus, Athenian  
black-figure kylix C6th B.C.E,  
Antikensammlungen, Munich (above)

## HUMAN SACRIFICE IN ROME (see also Bacchanalia)

In 64 CE Balbillus declared that the danger to Nero from the appearance of a comet could be alleviated by surrogate victims - human sacrifices! Perhaps the Roman reaction to this unusual astral prescription induced Balbillus to leave Nero's court and seek friendlier, if not safer, climes away from Rome. He eventually retired to Ephesus where, years later, the Emperor Vespasian would honor him by establishing the Balbilleian games that lasted well into the third century (*Dio* 65.9.2).<sup>cxiii</sup>

---

attempted to violate the goddess Leto and was slain by Apollon, may have been have originally have been imagined as one of the Tityroi.

THE THEOI PROJECT: Greek Mythology created and edited by Aaron J. Atsma, Auckland, New Zealand. Website copyright © 2000–2008 Aaron Atsma. Books offered in association with Amazon.com



Attis too with his strong emphasis on resurrection seems to be a late-comer to the cult, the stress on the Hilaria (Easter Festival) as celebrating the resurrection of Attis also appears to increase at the beginning of the Fourth century AD: the same time as in the taurobolium towards the rite of personal redemption. To be fair, another reconstruction dates the Hilaria to the reign of Emperor Antonius Pius (138-161 AD) with the mourning of his death being dated from Claudius' reign from 41 to 54 AD. While these changes could simply be a mutation of religion over time, and it is important to remember that here we are discussing a period of centuries not merely years, they do seem to have been provoked by a need to respond to the challenge of Christianity.<sup>cxiv</sup>

### *TABOO, MAGIC, SPIRITS: A STUDY OF PRIMITIVE ELEMENTS IN ROMAN RELIGION*

By Eli Edward Burris New York, Macmillan, 1931 (extracts)

The Romans commonly believed that witches murdered children to secure parts of their bodies for use in their gruesome rites. Horace gives us a picture of certain witches murdering a boy to use his entrails in plying their art... Witches would steal babies for use in their rites and would leave bundles of straw in their place. We have an illustration of this practice in Petronius... Witches, probably midwives in some cases, occasionally removed unborn children by unnatural means from their mothers' wombs and placed them on magic altars. The entrails, urine, caul, teeth, liver, marrow and other parts of boys were used in these rites. The caul of a child, for instance, was often seized by midwives and sold to superstitious lawyers... Cicero, for example, in a speech attacking Vatinius, a political adventurer and henchman of Julius Caesar, charged him, among other things, with using the vitals of a boy in questionable rites. Justin Martyr in a much later day accused the Romans of practicing divination from murdered children. Such heinous crimes were in later times committed even in the emperor's palace. One of the horrible deeds of Heliogabalus, recorded by Aelius Lampridius, was that he sacrificed beautiful children of noble birth whose parents were still living. For this purpose he kept magicians in his household; and he himself would torture his victims and examine their vitals... There is a gruesome suggestion of human sacrifice in the tradition that boys were sacrificed to Mania, the



mother of the Lares, at the Festival of the Cross-Roads (Compitalia)—an offering *calculated to guarantee the welfare of families*. At the expulsion of the Tarquins, the custom was abolished by Brutus, who ordered that heads of garlic and poppies be sacrificed in place of boys... The ancients commonly used boys in rites of divination both privately in magic and in forms sanctioned by the State. Thus, one of the charges brought against Apuleius of Madaura in Africa, in the famous trial under the proconsul Claudius Maximus of Sabrata, was that he used a boy in certain magic rites... Boys who perform such functions must be beautiful, without physical blemish, quick-witted and ready of speech.<sup>171</sup> We may compare, in this respect, the requirements for the girls who presented themselves as priestesses of Vesta.<sup>cxv</sup>

*For details on human sacrifice in ancient Anatolia, Greece and Crete in relation to the Mother goddess and Cronos (her husband in various guises), please see:*

*Cybele, Attis and Related Cults: essays in memory of M.J. Vermaseren*  
Editor, Eugene Lane, 1936, © E.J. Brill, The Netherlands, 1996<sup>cxvi</sup>

### On The Jewish Contribution:

It is significant that ever since the days of Babylon, a period of almost four thousand years, this accusation (like many others) has been leveled against the Jews *everywhere they have ever resided in the world*. Time and again down through the ages the Jews have been caught literally red-handed, in some cases toting the dead body of the child whose blood they have drained away to dispose of it in sacks or wagons, sometimes with the corpse being found in the synagogue cellars, etc. The Jews' response to this is "ve is beink poisecute!" They maintain that down through forty centuries of history, there has been a mammoth conspiracy to frame them for ritual murder. According to this theory, in places as far apart as Cochin China, medieval Germany, 1913 Kiev and 1970 Montreal, and among

---

<sup>171</sup> These are the same qualifications required for today's initiates of sexual magick. The boys are sodomized and slowly tortured to death in some cases; flaying is a particularly good device to placate demons. All of this is mentioned by Aleister Crowley as recommended ritual human sacrifice in his books on Abremelin [Arabic] Magick.

peoples as diverse as knightly Crusaders, Turkish sultans, twelfth-century Yorkshire Saxons, Argentinians, Cossacks, British historians, Renaissance Italian popes, assorted saints and sinners, the burgomeisters of Prague, and modern-day Arabs, there exists one big long, continuous plot periodically to murder small children, drain them of blood, and plant the bodies on Jewish premises or in Jewish vehicles, etc. That's one hell of a conspiracy. There is a reckoning coming, a reckoning between humanity and the Jewish people which will cause the very heavens to darken and the very devils in hell to hide their faces in shock and terror.

Harold A. Covington , celebrated novelist and neo-fascist

### On Current Satanic Ritual Abuse:

"A large number of adult MPD [Multiple Personality Disorder] patients in psychotherapy are reporting memories of explicitly satanic ritual abuse beginning in childhood. The authors of two limited surveys, conducted with a select group of MPD therapists, suggest the percentage of reported satanic ritual abuse in the MPD population to be 20% (Braun & Gray, 1986) and 28% (Braun & Gray, 1987). A survey by Kaye and Klein (1987) reveals that 20 of the 42 MPD patients in treatment with seven Ohio therapists describe a history of satanic ritual abuse. Ilopponen (1987) states that 38 of the more than 70 MPD patients she has treated report memories of "satanic-type ritualized abuse" (p. 11). Two inpatient facilities specializing in the treatment of MPD report that approximately 50% of their patients disclose memories of satanic ritual abuse (Braun, 1989a; Ganaway, 1989). Similar accounts of satanic ritual abuse are being reported by personally unrelated MPD patients from across the United States (Braun, 1989b; Braun & Sachs, 1988; Kahaner, 1988; Sachs & Braun, 1987). In addition, according to Braun (1989b), the reports of patients in this country are similar to data collected from adult survivors in England, Holland, Germany, France, Canada, and Mexico... Brown (1986), noting many similar allegations in child and adult satanic ritual abuse accounts, suggests that reports are not only comparable across geographical and personal boundaries, but across generations as well."

Van Benschoten, Susan C.. Georgia State University "Multiple Personality Disorder and Satanic Ritual Abuse: the Issue Of Credibility" *Dissociation* Vol. III, No. 1, (1990)



A

SACRIFICE

DRUID

# CHILD SACRIFICE IN NORTH AMERICA, WITH A NOTE ON SUTTEE,

BY WILLIAM CHRISTIE MAC LEOD

(University of Pennsylvania).

---

## 1. *The Taensa.*

Among this tribe there is noted the propitiation of offended deities. The mothers of infants handed their babes to the high priest ; he strangled them and then threw them into a fire. Penicaut, in describing what happened after a thunderbolt had struck and destroyed by fire the temple of the Taensa in which was sheltered the sacred perpetual fire and other things sacred, writes :

Immediately these savages ran toward their temple, making terrible howls, tearing their hair, and elevating their arms. With faces turned toward their temple they invoked their great spirit crying like people possessed for him to extinguish the fire ; then they took earth with which they rubbed their bodies and faces. The fathers and mothers brought their children, and after having strangled them, they threw them into the fire.

Iberville describes the same scene :

These savages, to appease the spirit, who they said was angry, threw five little children in swadling clothes into the fire of the (burning) temple. They would have thrown in many more had not three Frenchmen run thither and prevented them. An old man of about sixty-five years of age, who appeared to be the principal priest was near the fire crying in a loud voice : ‘ Women, bring your children to sacrifice them to the Spirit in order to appease him.’ — a thing which five of these women did, bringing to him their children, whom he took and threw into the flames.

## KRONOS: *THE HORNED ONE*

... and everyone knows that the classical story of Kronos was just this, that "*he devoured his sons as soon as they were born.*" Such is the analogy between type and antitype. This legend has a further and deeper meaning; but, as applied to Nimrod, or "the Horned One," it just refers to the fact, that, as the representative of Moloch or Baal, infants were the most acceptable offerings at his altar. We have ample and melancholy evidence on this subject from the records of antiquity. "The Phoenicians" says Eusebius, "every year sacrificed their beloved children to Kronos or Saturn, and the Rhodians also often did the same." Diodorus Siculus states that the Carthaginians, on one occasion when besieged by the Sicilians, and sore pressed, in order to rectify, as they supposed, their error in having somewhat departed from the ancient custom of Carthage in this respect, hastily "chose out two hundred of the noblest of their children, and publicly sacrificed them" to this god. There is reason to believe that the same practice obtained in our own land in the times of the Druids. We know that they offered human sacrifices to their bloody gods. We have evidence that they made "their children pass through the fire to Moloch," and that makes it highly probable that they also offered them in sacrifice; for, from Jeremiah 32:35, compared with Jeremiah 19:5, we find that these two things were parts of one and the same system. The god whom the Druids worshipped was Baal, as the blazing Baal-fires (bone-fire now bonfire) show, and the last-cited passage proves that *children* were offered in sacrifice to Baal. When "the fruit of the body" was thus offered, it was "for the sin of the soul." And it was a principle of the Mosaic Law, a principle no doubt derived from the patriarchal faith, that the priest must partake of whatever was offered as a sin-offering (Numbers 18:9-10). Hence, *the priests of Nimrod or Baal were necessarily required to eat of the human sacrifices*; and thus it has come to pass that "Cahna-Bal," [khan-baal] the "Priest of Baal," is the established word in our own tongue for a devourer of human flesh.<sup>» cxvii, cxviii</sup>

From the historian Castor (in the Armenian translation of Eusebius, pars. I, p. 81), we learn that it was under Bel, or Belus, i.e., *Baal*, that the Cyclops lived; and the Scholiast on Æschylus [chapter II, section II, sub-section I, note 22] states that these Cyclops were the brethren of *Kronos*, who was also Bel or Bal, as we have elsewhere seen [chapter II, section II, sub-

section I]. The eye in their forehead shows that originally this name was a name of the great god, for in that eye in India and Greece *is found the characteristic of the supreme divinity*.<sup>172</sup> The Cyclops, then, had been representatives of that god—in other words, priests, and priests of Bel or Baal. Now, we find that the Cyclops were well-known as cannibals, *Refferre ritus Cyclopum*, "to bring back the rites of the Cyclops," meaning to revive the practice of eating human flesh.

(Ovid, *Metam.*, XV, 93, Vol. II, p. 132.)



The reason why Nimrod was ruling in Babylonia at that time may be that he was the last representative of Cain's dynasty if, as Bishop Cumberland (r) surmised,<sup>cxi</sup> his grandfather, *Ham*, took as his wife Naamah, Cain's female descendant. Nimrod may have succeeded to the Babylonian throne through her... according to Plutarch, the wife of *Cronus* (the mythological form of Ham), was Nemaus, which he says would be just the Greek form of the Hebrew Naamah, the only female descendant of Cain mentioned in the Bible. As we have seen, for instance, "Enmerkar" (*History of Egypt*, Birch, p.25) to whom they ascribe the building of Erech, is obviously Sargon, who under another name, if Professor Sayce is right, was Cain who built that city... Amon was probably the mythological representative of Ham, and that the least anthropological discoveries show that a ruling race went down into Egypt from Syria or Armenia at the very beginning of history. (*Ancient Egyptians*, Professor Elliot Smith)... If, as seems probable, Ham was the first Egyptian ruler, we may reasonably assume that human sacrifice and cannibalism<sup>cxx</sup> (both of which were practiced in Egypt) were instituted by him, for from all we gather about him from the Bible and ancient records, he "went in the way of Cain... [therefore], Cain was probably the instigator of "cannibalism ... That human sacrifices, however, were known as far back as the Acadian era, is shown by a bilingual text (K 5139) which enjoins the *abgal*, or 'chief prophet', to

---

<sup>172</sup> *here is the genesis of the Illuminati Divinity's icon — traceable to King Nimrud*



declare that “the father must give the life of his child for the sin of his own soul, the child's head for his head, the child's neck for his neck, the child's breast for his breast.”



Professor Archibald Sayce,  
*Hibbert Lectures*, p.78, 1887

Odysseus & Polyphemus (Kyklops), Athenian  
black-figure oinochoe  
c 6th B.C., Musée du Louvre

## THE GREAT MOTHER

Author's Note: The Preceding sections — all 40 pages — are just the ‘warm-up’ for what now follows as pagan precedent for sado-masochism in the name of piety. Self-mutilation, sacrifice and immolation is a desperate cry for attention, a perversion of the infant's cry for mother-love and paternal acceptance and thus the validation of legitimacy in order to confirm the pre-primordial covenant of trust with Allah. Lack of this validation leads to most sexual perversions and hypocrisy.<sup>173</sup> This psychological dimension reveals the human weakness that is cunningly exploited by exarchs of wickedness who prey on pitiful individual's by leveraging guilt against common sense with the promise of an absolution that never comes. Human sacrifice is part of this continuum and is pure Satanic Monism as explained in my book, *Trinity, The Metamorphosis of Myth* (Penpress, England, 2008). As the reader will soon perceive, The Great Mother is Rome's goddess and always has been. Her rituals of sado-masochism served the function of transcendence; i.e., to break through the dimensional barrier

---

<sup>173</sup> See: *The Taqua of Marriage*, Omar Zaid, AS Nordeen, 2011, for a complete dissertation.

between men and jinn, so the latter gains better access, and hence, misguide the former and cause them the loss of Allah's blessing in the Hereafter. Those who partake in the menace are often highly qualified intellectuals who have lost their common sense and yet retain enough reckoning to govern those who've misplaced their trust.

Her Temple, *The Phrygianum*,  
on Vatican Hill

"Apuleius, when he was initiated into the mysteries, says that Isis, the Egyptian Ishtar, revealed herself to him in the following words:



"I am nature, the parent of things, mistress of the elements, the beginning of ages, sovereign of the gods, Queen of the manes, *the first of heavenly beings*. My divinity uniform in itself is honored under different names, various rites, the Phrygians call me Persimuntca "mother goddess" the Cecropians "Minerva" the people of Cyprus "Paphian Venus," the arrow armed Cretans, "Diana Dictyana," the goddess who divines the secret of the gods."

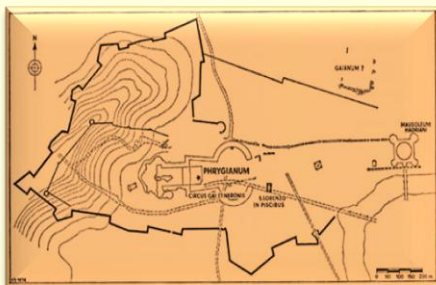
Sir James Frazer, *The Golden Bough*

Mountains and caves were sacred to Magna Mater, and her temples were often built near them. By sleeping in a temple many women hoped to get help from the goddess, who was said to help mothers and children. Midwives were tied to the cult, and many priests were healers. The priestesses were more involved with her ecstatic side, celebrating her secret mysteries behind locked doors. Practically nothing is known about them, except that they were exclusively women only. Apuleius wrote that the devotees of Cybele: "went forth, shouting and dancing . . . they bent down their necks and spun round so that their hair flew out in a circle; they hit their own flesh; finally, everyone took his two-edged weapon and wounded himself in divers places. Meanwhile, there was one... who invented... a great lie, noisily accusing himself, saying that he had displeased the divine majesty of the goddess... wherefore he prayed that



vengeance might be done to himself. And therewithal he took a whip... and scourged his own body... so that you might see the ground wet and defiled with the womanish blood that issued forth abundantly.”  
(*The Golden Ass*, VIII)

**The site of the  
Phrygianum at the  
Vatican.**



## Easter: The Tides of March

A pinetree [*the Christmas tree of Semiramis; censored by Jeremiah*] is felled representing the death of the god. The acolytes and initiates proceed to the Temple of Cybele with the sacred pine bearing the effigy of the god in its branches (the god is hung on the tree). The tree is laid to rest at the Temple of Cybele. The following day was a "day of mourning" and lamentation. The Salli (who were priest dancers of Mars) went in procession sounding their trumpets and beating their shields.

The sacred pine tree and an effigy of Attis is buried in a tomb and a day of mourning, fasting, sexual abstinence, self-flagellation and self-mutilation *commemorating the Mother's grief follows*. People would beat their breasts with pine cones and cut their arms and shoulders with knives.<sup>174</sup> The High Priest playing the part of Attis draws blood from his arm and offers it as a substitute for a human sacrifice.<sup>175</sup>

That night the tomb is brightly illuminated but empty, the god having risen on the third day.

---

<sup>174</sup> The pine cone remains a major symbol in Masonic and Illuminati icons.

<sup>175</sup> According to Aleister Crowley, this is the highest form of Hermetic Magick along with completion of sexual rites; *the high priest offers his own blood*, as purportedly did Jesus, in seeking demonic favor and dispensation of power. – oz.

Initiates undertake the Mysteries and are baptized in bull's blood at the Taurobolium to wash away their sins whereupon they are "born again". [*The Gnostic Christian ruse!*] They then become ecstatic and frenzied and recruits to the priesthood castrate themselves in imitation of the god. This was performed with broken pottery, sharp flint, and glass (in later times only the testicles were removed)

After that the initiates were left in the temple during the night. *In many cases they saw visions sent by the Goddess*, affirming their initiation [as did Ignatius Loyola and many Catholics before and since. This experience is a cardinal mark of the blasphemy as is the "Stigmata"—there are many others].

At the close of 24 March, the priests reverently removed the sacred effigy from the tree, and laid it in the tomb. The older as well as the newly de-sexed initiates watched and fasted all through the long night, until the Dawn of **March 25**.

The tomb was then opened; and a great shout of joy went up from the assembled worshipers: for the tomb was empty, the god was not there. He had been resurrected from the grave into eternal life.

The resurrection of Attis and the onset of spring is celebrated with a sacramental meal and a day of joy and feasting. With the resurrection, the people gave themselves over to an unrestricted Saturnalia (Satan et alia.) of joy, gaiety, and sexual license.

Processions of overwrought mourners, bearing images upon their breasts, following the statue of the goddess through the streets; driven to the highest pitch of frenzy by the wild and discordant music of fifes, cymbals, tambourines and kettledrums, they screamed and whirled and leaped about like dervishes, and slashed themselves with knives and swords.

The festival ended with a procession bearing the sacred black stone [meteorite] to the river Almo, where it was washed and purified; after which it was returned amidst singing and rejoicing to its sacred place

within the temple. Those who castrated themselves become Galli—cocks—dress in women's clothes and wear perfumed oils.

**26 March** - A quiet day of rest and recovery;

**27 March:** The Goddess was asked if she would return to Rome. A procession was made with Cybele's Idol along the Appian Way until the Almo river was reached. Then the idol would be dipped into the river, rubbed with ash and then washed. The conclusion of the festival with a procession in which the statue of the goddess, with a meteorite embedded in her brow [Cyclops effigy and pineal third eye], is majestically carried to her temple and a series of religious dramas and entertainments follow. Clay statues of the gods were made in ancient times just as statues of saints are sold today at Catholic shrines.

Hemaproditic godhead cum Nazi or highpriest of the Sanhedrin



## Precedent for “Gay” parades:

A further irritating factor was that the gallus indulged in an extravagant personal appearance. On the **day of blood** (*dies sanguinis*) he forever discarded his male attire; henceforth he wore a long garment (*stola*), mostly yellow or many colored with long sleeves and a belt. On their heads these priests wore a *mitra*, a sort of turban, or a *tiara*, the cap with long ear flaps which could be tied under the chin. The chest was adorned with ornaments, and sometimes they wore ornamental reliefs, pendants, ear-rings and finger-rings. They also wore their hair long, which earned for them the epithet of "long-haired," they sometimes dedicated a lock of hair to the goddess. By preference they had their hair bleached. On the day of mourning for Attis they ran around wildly with disheveled hair, but otherwise they had their hair dressed and waved like women. Sometimes they were heavily made up, their faces resembling white washed walls [e.g. *heavy metal band: Kiss*]. The galli were also very conspicuous [*eccentric*] when they showed themselves in the city outside the temple precincts. With a procession of enthusiastic followers they wandered about begging;



in exchange for alms they were prepared to tell people's fortunes (*vaticinari*); they performed their dances to shrill music of the pipes and the dull beat of the tambourine. *When the deity entered into them* [possession] and they were possessed by divine power they flogged themselves until the blood came [*this is exactly what happens to Shi'ites on Ashura*]"

Vermaseren, *Cybele and Attis*, p. 97

## Another Gender

... He also reviews the controversy surrounding the ritual of the taurobolium – did the blood bath in a pit as described by Prudentius really take place? – and concludes that the desire of Christian writers to co-opt a popular cult led to an exaggerated version of sacrifice, one that provided

the opportunity to emphasize the more uplifting version of Christian martyr sacrifice. Similarly, the processions of the Mother of the gods and the miraculous conception of Attis, from the fruit of an almond tree, as recounted by Arnobius (*Adversus Nationes* 5.5-7), provide a foil to contrast a pagan cult to the miraculous conception of Christ.

Philippe Borgeaud, *ibid.*,

*Mother of the Gods.*

*From Cybele to the Virgin Mary.*



#### Bas Relief **ARCHGALLUS**

St. Peters Cathedral in the Vatican is built right on top of the old temple of Magna Mater (Cybele), the first and last Great Mother Goddess [*Shakti was historically the first*]. While the old shrine of Mithras can be found here, your

imagination is needed to imagine the shrine to the oldest widely worshipped deity (pic right) who emerged from the first city at Catal Hüyük, 8000 years ago.<sup>176</sup> The priesthood of Cybele was composed of castrated males, which parallels the celibate priesthood of Catholicism [*especially their Castrati Choirs which persisted until mid-19<sup>th</sup> to early 20<sup>th</sup> Century*]... By the cusp of the 5th century it was time to consolidate under a chosen prophet and the winner was Jesus and Christianity. Roman Emperor Theodosius (379-95) consolidated Christian dominance once and for all with his 380 decree:



"We brand all the senseless followers of the other religions with the infamous name of heretics, and forbid their conventicles assuming the name of churches."

<sup>176</sup> Shakti was in evidence 10,000 yrs. ago

*Hence, and just as the tiger's stripes are indelible, the traditional cum Catholic non-tolerance is essentially perennial despite their facades of dialogues to the contrary. - oz*

... A series of fourteen edicts followed that both outlawed all pagan creeds in competition with Christianity and mandated the destruction of their temples. The most notorious of the measures against pagan religions imposed by Theodosius, in either 389 or 391, was the destruction of the Temple of Serapis located in Alexandria. The grand metal and bejeweled statue of Serapis was totally smashed, and the famous and irreplaceable library of Alexandria adjacent to the temple was also destroyed at the same time.

*Agdistis: modeled on the archgallus and from whom the Roman Bishops take their garb; Note Bishop's Mitre, keys to heaven and earth, and Lions relating to the Hindu King over Beasts (vestiges in today's Circus and Royal Coats of Arms)*



## MYTHS OF ATTIS

Agdistis was born when Zeus masterbated on Cybele's sacred rock (Zeus had tried, unsuccessfully, to seduce Cybele). His spilled semen impregnated the earth with the hermaphrodite. Later, because of this, Cybele gave birth to Agdistis, who was androgynous and immensely strong. Because Agdistis was uncontrollable, Dionysus managed to trick him into emasculating himself. Dionysus castrated Agdistis by tying his male genitals to a tree while Agdistis slept; the genitals were torn off when Agdistis moved to wake. A great river of blood pours forth from Agdistis's wound and is absorbed by the earth from which spring forth all manner of flowers. From Agdistis's blood, a pomogranate tree sprang up. Nana, a king's daughter, ate its fruit and gave birth to Attis. Although both Cybele and Agdistis lusted after him, Attis was ordered to marry the Phrygian king Midas' daughter. In a jealous rage, Agdistis drove the wedding party crazy. The princess cut off her breasts and Attis cut off his genitals. From the blood, violets sprang up, and an almond tree...Nana abandoned the

baby (Attis). The infant was tended by a he-goat.<sup>177</sup> As Attis grew, his long-haired beauty was godlike, and Agdistis as did Cybele, then fell in love with him. But the foster parents of Attis sent him to Pessinos, where he was to wed the king's daughter. According to some versions the King of Pessinos was Midas. Just as the marriage-song was being sung, Agdistis/Cybele appeared in her trans-cendent power, and Attis went mad and cut off his genitals. Attis' father-in-law-to-be, the king who was giving his daughter in marriage, followed suit, prefiguring the self-castrating *corybantes* who devoted themselves to Cybele. But Agdistis repented and saw to it that the body of Attis should neither rot nor decay [*another demonic manifestation which Catholics fawn over*].<sup>cxxi</sup>

#### PAGAN ORIGIN OF THE CHRISTIAN EUCHARIST

Attis (Right) was a typical "god without a father," the Virgin's son. He grew up to become a sacrificial victim and Savior, slain to bring salvation to mankind. His body was eaten by his worshippers in the form of bread [the *Eucharist of Attis*]. He was resurrected as "The Most High God, who holds the universe together." — [*Hindu and Christian Claim for their saviors*] Like his priests



he was castrated, then crucified on a pine tree, where his blood poured down to redeem the earth.<sup>cxxii</sup>

#### ON SEMEN (*oros*): A quick introduction:

The Greek ouros (Latin urus) was a wild bull, and the *bous ouros* was the "primeval bull" of life (Latin *bos primigenius*), corresponding to the oriental Bull of Heaven *Taurus*; his life-giving water was *ouron* or urine and *oros*, semen, vital fluid. It was carried by the ouros or wind from the lofty sky or *ouranos*, which was a mountain or oros (ouros), that limits and guards (ouron, ouros) the world and from which the guardian (ouros)

<sup>177</sup> This becomes a major factor in Masonic imagery and magick with relation to Baphomet; explored later.



keeps watch. *Sacramental ingestion of semen was practiced in ancient Thrace and Greece, where they believed that in homosexual love "the virtues of the lover were transferred to the beloved. It was believed that this happened physically through the transmission of the semen which contained [a part of] the essence of the soul..."* (Wellesley 1973). This idea contributed immensely to the ideal of man-boy love in ancient Greece, (although such devotion later fell into disfavor, and eventually led to the execution of Socrates).

See Campbell's *Mithraic Iconography*, p. 248-49.

#### Author's Note:

*We will see later how this became the Gnostic communion rite.*

#### Castrati

It has just been announced (mid-July, 2006) that the remains of the castrato, Farinelli (pic below) have been exhumed so scientists can study what made the voices of the castrati (besides castration). Born Carlo Broschi in 1705, but known as Farinelli, he is the man who cured the King of Spain of his depression by singing to him... Farinelli's stage career lasted from 1720 to 1737. At the height of the popularity of the castrati, he was one of the most famous. The best castrati were as rich and famous as a rock star today... The castrati (that's the plural) were boys who were castrated before puberty to preserve the purity and sweetness of the little-boy voice... With voices frozen in time, they went on to develop a huge lung capacity, giving the voice a special quality. They were often quite large and sometimes fat. An unfortunate analogy is to the ox (a castrated bull), which is generally bigger and stronger than a bull, with more endurance... Farinelli was no mistake. He was beautiful in appearance and his voice was truly exceptional by reports made at the time. He reputedly had a range of more than 3 ½ octaves, could sing 250 notes in a single breath, and sustain a note for more than a minute. <sup>cxxiii</sup>

Castration as a means of subjugation, enslavement, or other punishment has a very long pedigree, dating back to ancient Sumeria. In a Western context, eunuch singers are known to have existed from the early days of the Byzantine Empire. In Constantinople, around 400 C.E., the empress



Eudoxia had a eunuch choir-master, Brison, who apparently employed the use of castrati in Byzantine choirs. By the ninth century, eunuch singers were well known (not least in the choir of Hagia Sophia), and remained so until the sack of Constantinople by the Western forces of the Fourth Crusade in 1204. Their fate from then until their reappearance in Italy more than three hundred years later remains unclear, though it is likely that the Spanish tradition of soprano falsettists may have hidden castrati... In the 1720s and 1730s, at the height of the castrati craze, it has been estimated that upwards of *4000 boys were castrated annually* in the service of art... The whole of Europe was infatuated with castrati. They were adored where ever they performed. In Austria, England, Germany, Poland and Russia they were received as deliriously at the courts of Emperors and Tsars as at public theatres. They were idolized as much as today's androgynous rock stars such as Michael Jackson, David Bowie or Prince who, two centuries later, have the same international notoriety and delight crowds around the world... Castrati tended to be volatile, conceited, and almost impossible to get along with. Composer George Frederick Handel's notorious shouting matches with his castrato Senesino, for instance, were well-known throughout England. Many of the castrati's well-documented personality disorders were a direct result of their disfigurement, *as well as their inability to lead normal sex lives*. Despite public admiration for their singing, they were also prone to much ridicule regarding their physical condition.



(New World Encyclopedia See Endnote <sup>cxix</sup> for bibliography)

[In China] Parents would send their boys to aristocratic households for sexual use – if volunteered as a eunuch, the parents would have their boys' genitals cut off, which the parents carried with them in a jar. In some areas, male marriage to boys was so popular that there are records of sacrifices to patron deities of pederasty.

Sex for boys in the Middle East is said to begin in infancy and continue throughout childhood. Parents and others masturbate the infant's penis in

order “to increase its size and strengthen it,” and older siblings have been observed playing with the genitals of babies for hours at a time. As the boy gets older, mutual masturbation, fellatio and anal intercourse are said to be common among children, particularly with the older boys using the younger children as sex objects as a reaction to the over stimulation of the family bed. Pederasty of boys by the men in and near the extended family is said by an Arab sociologist to be common, since “the mere sight of pretty boys is regarded as disturbing and terribly tempting.” Moralists often find it necessary to issue warnings such as these: “A man should never spend the night in a house with beardless boys” and “Do not sit next to the sons of the rich and noble: they have faces like those of virgins and they are even more tempting than women.”

“The Universality of Incest” by Lloyd DeMause;  
*Journal of Psychohistory* 19 (2) Winter 1991

*Author’s Note:* *One most certainly has to ponder the perverse sexuality and predisposition of a culture that promoted such savagery in the name of piety, including Muslims who gelded slaves who eventually turned on them as well. Gelded African slaves are still in demand to this day in the Middle East.*



*What follows now is, in essence, precedent for the Catholic cum Christian Credo. Educators and Classicists have traditionally hidden perversions and homosexuality behind facades of dignity<sup>178</sup> and superior knowledge banks – often in Ivory Towers, shadowy halls of governance and monkish domains – or in the barracks of private armies. Catholic ecclesiarchs in particular have done this, much to the dismay of their congregations who haven’t a clue regarding the ancient Satanic origins that were once quite public.*

---

<sup>178</sup> Frederic Mitterrand (pic above) the *Culture Minister*, denied that passages of his book, *The Bad Life*, described sexual encounters with underage boys... he condemned sex tourism and paedophilia, saying he had *only paid for sex with men his age*. How nice! (BBC News 8 Oct 09)

*Supposing superior intellect and talent must be “worshipped,” the world’s fan clubs embrace the more’ as an apology for the sinfulness of so-called gifted-persons. One must bear in mind however, that some gifts are obtained with the help demons for temporal gain while other perversions have been dropped from the list according to man’s heedless conformity to contemporary morality.*



Above  
Modern Pagans (Wiccans) in England

Below  
Yezids, Acknowledged Devil Worshippers circa 1930



## THE ARCADIAN & ANATOLIAN CREDO

Athena and Marsyas



### The Pyrrhic Dance

According to them [Naasenes], when Jesus declares that "there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake," he was simply repeating an injunction which had been taught throughout Asia Minor by the cult of Attis for more than a thousand years. Hippolytus elaborates by adding that, according to the Naasenes, "the ineffable mystery of the Samothracians, which it is allowable" only for "the initiated to know" was precisely the same as that proclaimed by Christ when He declared:

1. *"If ye do not drink my blood, and eat my flesh, ye will not enter the kingdom of heaven." (John 6:53)*
2. This flesh-and-blood sacrament, states Hippolytus, is according to the Naasenes, called *Corybas* [spermatophagia] by Phrygians as well as by those "Thracians who dwell around Haemus."

Hippolytus continues that *Attis prohibited all sexual intercourse* and quotes his Naasene source as follows:

"Hail, Attis, gloomy mutilation of Rhea.

- A. Assyrians style thee thrice longed-for **Adonis**,
- B. and the whole of Egypt calls thee **Osiris**, . . . ;
- C. Samothracians, venerable **Adam**;
- D. Haemonians, **Corybas**;
- E. And the Phrygians name thee at one time **Pappa** [i.e. *Pope*], at another time **God** or the Green Ear of Corn that has been reaped."

The *Korybantes* (Ancient Greek: Κορύβαντες) were the crested dancers who worshipped the Phrygian goddess Cybele with drumming and dancing. They are also called the *Kurbantes* in Phrygia, and *Corybants* in

an older English transcription. The *Kouretes* were the nine dancers who venerate Rhea, the Cretan counterpart of Cybele — These male dancers in armor, kept time to a drum and the rhythmic stamping of their feet. Dance, according to Greek thought, was one of the civilizing activities, like wine-making or music. The dance in armor (the "Pyrrhic Dance" or *Pyrriche* (Πυρρίχη)) was a male coming-of-age initiation ritual linked to a warrior victory celebration. The French classicist Henri Jeanmaire has shown that both the *Kouretes* (Κουρηῆτες) and Cretan Zeus (called "the greatest *kouros* (κοῦρος) in Cretan hymns) were intimately connected with the transition of young men into manhood in Cretan cities.

Jeanmaire, *Couroi et Courètes: essai sur l'éducation spartiate et sur les rites d'adolescence dans l'antiquité hellénique*, Lille, 1939).



The Corybantian dance pictured in  
William Smith's *Dictionary of Antiquities*

*Author's Note:* *The Cult persisted, and as seen in later chapters of this Series (Book Two), re-emerged in Russia (out of the Caucasus) in association with Rasputin who was placed in the Czar's house by Jesuits.<sup>cxxv</sup> Read on and see how deeply Catholics and Christians have been led astray into paganism.*

The worship of Cybele spread from inland areas of Anatolia and Syria to the Aegean coast, to Crete and other Aegean islands, and to mainland Greece. She was particularly welcomed at Athens. The geographer Strabo (book x, 3:18) made some useful observations:



*"Just as in all other respects the Athenians continue to be hospitable to things foreign, so also in their worship of the gods; for they welcomed so many of the foreign rites ... the Phrygian [rites of Rhea-Cybele are mentioned] by Demosthenes, when he casts the reproach upon Aeschines' mother and Aeschines himself, that he was with her when she conducted initiations, that he joined her in leading the Dionysiac march, and that many a time he cried out "evoe saboe, and hyes attes, attes hyes;" for these words are in the ritual of Sabazios and the Mother [Rhea]."*

horseman and sky and Thracians. In such as Phrygian, name derives from precursor of 'deus' Greeks interpreted Zeus and



**Sabazios** is the nomadic father god of the Phrygians Indo-European languages, the '-zios' element in his *dyeus*, the common (god) and *Zeus*. Though the Phrygian Sabazios with both Dionysus... representations

of him, even into Roman times, show him always on horseback as a nomadic horseman god, wielding his characteristic staff of power. It seems likely that the migrating Phrygians brought Sabazios with them when they settled in Anatolia in the early first millennium BCE, and that the god's origins are to be looked for in Macedonia and western Thrace. The Macedonians remained noted horsemen, horse-breeders and horse-worshippers up to the time of Philip II, whose name signifies "lover of horses". Possible early conflict between Sabazios and his followers and the indigenous mother goddess of Phrygia (Cybele) may be reflected in Homer's brief reference to the youthful feats of Priam, who aided the Phrygians in their battles with *Amazons*. An aspect of the compromised religious settlement, similar to the other such mythic adjustments throughout Aegean culture, can be read in the later Phrygian King Gordias' adoption "with Cybele" of Midas. One of the native religion's creatures was the Lunar Bull.



Author's Note: (above left) *Mythras-Sabazios slaying the Sacred Bull and wearing Cybele's Phrygian Cap – made famous again by the Jacobins in France (British Museum). The Sabazion Hand is typical of Catholic Portraits of their Saints and Ecclesiarchs, all of these and more attribute divine imputations to justify un-lawful lusts behind closed doors. This bull-fight slaying was later translated to St. George's slaying of the Dragon (i.e., Michael, as there was/is no St. George). It is preserved in the sensual Spanish rite that pits man against animal in elemental cock combat. All of which has nothing whatsoever to do with Prophet Isa or genuine Monotheism but everything to do with prurient fertility cult social engineering.*

Contemporary portrayal of St. Peter with Sabazian hand gesture and Keys of Janus and Cybele. Classic portraits of Saints bear the lie of this occult gesture. See endnote<sup>cxvii</sup>



The iconic image of the god or hero on horseback battling the chthonic serpent, on which his horse tramples, appears on Celtic votive columns, and with the coming of Christianity it was easily transformed into the image of Saint George and the dragon. Transference of Sabazios to the Roman world appears to have been mediated in large part through Pergamum. [*The NT Biblical Seat of Statan*]... The Greek Encyclopedia, the historian Suda (10th century), flatly states:

Sabazios... is the same as Dionysos. He acquired this form of address from the rite pertaining to him; for the barbarians call the bacchic cry 'sabazein'. Hence some of the Greeks too follow suit and call the cry 'sabasmos'; thereby Dionysos [becomes] Sabazios. They also used to call 'saboi' those places that had been dedicated to him and his Bacchantes... Demosthenes [in the speech] 'On Behalf of Ktesiphon' [mentions them]. Some say that Saboi is the term for those who are dedicated to Sabazios, that is, to Dionysos, just as those [dedicated] to

Bakkhos [are] Bakkhoi. They say that Sabazios and Dionysos are the same. Thus some also say that the Greeks call the Bakkhoi Saboi.

Catholic Monstrance (solar icon) for Communion Host (Body and Blood of Christ) attended by young Jesuit Priest. The figurine of Ignatious Loyala is at bottom and the Pope with *Votive*



*Sabazian Hand Gesture at top.*

Seminal Terms for Seminarians  
*The Romance Language of Sexual Magic*

**Word** - In Greek "word" the "Logos" (*logos*) refers to the life giving semen coming from the top of the erect Sacred Mountain (phallus).

**Rain** = semen These were seen in the ancient world as the same thing (as both produced fruit) ... **Dew** = sperm

**Wine** = is the semen, "the blood that is thy life ... **Grapes** = the testes from which flows the semen or wine.

**Living water** or **water of life** refers to semen, which literally is the liquid of life.

**Sacred Mountain** = Phallus of God

**Mass** translates as "male seed" and refers to sacramental transubstantiation or communion in the Catholic Rite.

**Fish** in Tantric rites is a man offering semen through masturbator practices.

**Holy Grail** early French [*san grael*] words for "royal blood"...



**Golden liquid** – mix of male and female fluids during sexual union, which according to Taoist adepts is instrumental for achieving longevity and even immortality...

**Rosi-Crucis** (the Cup of the Waters identified as a red cross within a circle...the Holy Grail) This Dew is connected with both male semen and the holy cross...

**Knowing Oneself**, is interpreted as masturbation, of "collecting all that has been scattered of oneself into oneself again"...

**Universal medicine, Elixir of life or Philosopher's Stone** attributed as transformative powers from the human reproductive cells.

The rituals performed in Ugaritic worship involved a great deal of alcohol and sexual promiscuity. Worship at Ugarit was essentially a drunken orgy in which priests and worshippers indulged in excessive drinking and excessive sexuality. This because the worshippers were attempting to convince Baal to send rain on their crops. Since rain and semen were seen in the ancient world as the same thing (as both produced fruit), it simply makes sense that participants in fertility religion behaved this way. Perhaps this is why in Hebrew religion the priests were forbidden to partake of wine while performing any rituals and also why females were barred from the precincts!

*Ugaritic Old Testament: A Study of History Volume XII Reconsiderations,*  
Oxford University Press, London 1961.

Anthropologist Gilbert Herdt witnessed and translated these words, spoken by an elder of the Sambia of Papua, New Guinea to a group of boys about to be initiated into a traditional insemination practice. The practice, observed by Herdt from 1972 to 1974, consists of the ingestion of semen via fellatio ("oral sex"), and is believed by the tribe to be essential for a boy's full masculine development. The boys are "inseminated" from the age of eight until about fifteen, at which time they become inseminators themselves until married, when they cease all such same-sex sexual practices. The Phoenicians used to redden their lips to imitate better the appearance of the vulva; on the other hand the Lesbians who were devoted to this practice whitened their lips as though with semen. That this practice is of very ancient date appears from the

fact of its mention in an Indian medical work, the Shushruta, some three thousand years old. Sculptures in temples to Shiva in Orissa, built about the period of the eighth century, also represent this custom.

There is no doubt that the Early Church had a secret tradition which only screened initiates were allowed to know. Tertullian in his *Apology* says, "None are admitted to the religious Mysteries without an oath of secrecy." Statements about a secret oral tradition can be found in Clement's writings, Origen's, Basil's, and others. Why did the orthodox leaders deny the Gnostics' claim that there was a secret tradition and then turn around and admit one?

In *Apology* §7, Tertullian's remarks were made to deny that Christianity was a secret society. He chose his words carefully and some translations are not so obvious. *Clement: Stromateis I, §13*: "The secrets, like God himself, are entrusted not to writing but to the expressed word." Origen: *Against Celsus* §7 – "To speak of the Christian doctrine as a secret system is altogether absurd. But that there should be certain doctrines, not made known to the multitude, which are (revealed) after the exoteric ones have been taught, is not a peculiarity of Christianity alone... so that it is in vain that he endeavors to calumniate the secret doctrines of Christianity."

St. Basil, in *On the Spirit* §27: "We receive the dogmas transmitted to us by writing, and those which have descended to us from the Apostles, beneath the mystery of oral tradition: for several things have been handed to us without writing, lest the vulgar, too familiar with our dogmas, should lose a due respect for them."

*Author's Note:* *You may now re-read some Medieval religious texts with improved insight and gain a greater perspective for the sexual perversion of the Catholic Priesthood. Their entire ritual system is pagan and infested by the ancient taint and jinn of this abomination. Let us now see how it was that the Great Mother goddess and her rites entered Romanism.*

## CYBELE, PERGAMON & ROME

Ephesus, one of the major trading centers of the area, was devoted to Cybele as early as the 10th century BCE, and the city's ecstatic celebration, the 'Ephesia', honored her. The goddess was not welcome among the Scythians north of Thrace however. From Herodotus (4.76-7) we learn that the Scythian *Anarchis* (6th century BCE), after traveling among the Greeks and acquiring vast knowledge, was put to death by his fellow Scythians for attempting to introduce the foreign cult of Magna Mater.

According to Livy in 210 BCE, an archaic version of Cybele, from Pessinos in Phrygia, *embodied* the Great Mother and was ceremoniously and reverently moved to Rome, marking the official beginning of her cult there. Rome was embroiled in the Second Punic War at the time (218 to 201 BCE). An inspection had been made of the *Sibylline Books* and some oracular verses had been discovered that announced that if a foreign foe should carry war into Italy, that foe could be driven out and conquered if the Mater Magna were brought from Pessinos to Rome. The Romans then consulted the Greek oracle at Delphi, which also recommended bringing the Magna Mater "from her sanctuary in Asia Minor to Rome." Publius Cornelius Scipio Nasica was ordered to go to the port of Ostia, accompanied by all the matrons, to meet the goddess. He was to receive her image as she left the vessel, and when brought to land he was to place her in the hands of the matrons who were to bear her to her destination, the Temple of Victory on the *Palatine Hill*. The day on which this event took place, 12 April, was observed afterwards as a festival, the *Megalesian*.

Varro states that the goddess was brought from a shrine called the Megalesion in the city of Pergamon while Ovid located the Mother's home on Mount Ida near the ancient city of Troy, which was under Pergamene control at that time. Livy seems to combine the two traditions in reporting that the Romans sought the help of the Pergamene king Attalos I in obtaining the goddess from Pessinous. Precisely what the Romans obtained is described in several sources: it was a small dark sacred stone not formed into any iconographic image that had fallen to the shrine of Pessinous from the sky."

Roller, *In Search of God the Mother*, p. 265.

Monumental statue of Cybele at principal traffic circle of Madrid, the *Plaza de Cibeles*.



Under Augustus, Cybele enjoyed great prominence thanks to her inclusion in Augustan ideology. He restored Cybele's temple, which was located next to his own palace on the Palatine Hill. On the cuirass of the Prima Porta of Augustus, the tympanon of Cybele lies at the feet of the goddess Tellus. Livia, the wife of Augustus, ordered cameo-cutters to portray Cybele with her likeness. The Malibu statue of Cybele bears the visage of Livia. The cult seems to have been fully accepted under Claudius as the festival of Magna Mater and Attis are included within the state's religious calendar. At the same time the chief priest of the cult (the *archigallus*) was permitted to be a Roman citizen, so long as he was not a eunuch. The popularity of the Cybele cult in the city of Rome and throughout the empire is thought to have inspired the author of *Book of Revelation* to allude to her in his portrayal of *the mother of harlots who rides the Beast*. Cybele drew ire from Christians throughout the Empire; famously, St. Theodore of Amasea is said to have spent the time granted to him to recant his beliefs, burning a temple of Cybele instead.

(Bibliography for Above: <sup>cxxvii</sup>)

**Cybele riding Lion** Note ancient Moon god icon from the Babylonian god Sin, Catholic halo and pentagrams of Inana, Ishtar



Pergamon Altar: Museum, Germany



## Pergamon: Artist's Conception of the City



Shrine of the Earth Mother, Bolhai Megalith,  
Madhya Pradesh, India



Cybele in  
her chariot pulled by lions.

The crescent moon of Ottoman Islamic Pretense was her symbol. Plate depicting Cybele pulled in her chariot drawn by lions, a votive sacrifice and the Sun God Ai Khanoum, Bactria (Afghanistan), 2nd century BCE



The Japanese have their own Cybele, the sun goddess Amaterasu who, when angered by the behavior of her brother, Susanoo, hides in a cave, plunging the world into darkness until she is willing to emerge.



## Saturnia & the First College of Pontiffs

*Mystery Religions*, by Charles J. Butler, Rector, American Presbyterian Church, 2007 (extracts )

If a man consider the origin of this great ecclesiastical dominion, he will easily perceive that the Papacy is none other than the ghost of the deceased Roman Empire, sitting crowned on the grave thereof.

Leviathan, Thomas Hobbes, (1651), p. 457.



Ancient history has it that Romulus and his brother Remus founded Rome. Before the founding of the city of Rome, there stood on the Capitoline Hill (one of the Seven Hills of Rome) a place called "Saturnia" or *the city of Saturn*. It was here where the great Babylon god Saturn was worshiped. The Latin name "Saturn" = "Satur" in Chaldee (Satyr). It was by this name that Nimrod was known as the god of Chaldean Mysteries. Now, "Satur" means in English the "god of Mystery" or the "hidden god." The word "Satur" is also very similar to the Hebrew word "Sethur," which means "mystery." Both words add up to the number 666, the fatal number of the Beast of the Apocolypse. [*Hence Saturday*]

In the early days of the city of Rome this Babylonian worship was suppressed until a colony of Etruscans, who seriously practiced Babylonian idolatry, later settled in the neighborhood of Rome. Even before they were incorporated in the growing Roman State, they exercised a powerful influence over the religious worship of the Romans. This led to the formation of a *College of Pontiffs*, with a presiding Sovereign Pontiff [*Pontifex Maximus*] - modeled on the Babylon pattern. The Capitoline Hill, the original site of Saturnia, became the great high place of the worship of ancient Rome. Even the name "Latin," the name of the language of Rome, carries with it a secret meaning and confirms the Babylon origins of Rome. The name comes from the Latin word "lateo," which means, "lie hid." "Lateo" in turn, comes from the Chaldee word "lat," which also means, "lie hid." In fact, the names "Lat" and "Saturn" are synonymous and both represent the great god of the Mysteries. In the

Egyptian version of the Mysteries a fish god "Latus" was worshiped, that is clearly just another version of Dagon [the Merovingian-Apocalyptic *Beast from the Sea (Merman)* who fathered their "race"]. Although Chaldee was the language of the Mysteries of Babylon, the Latin language has a special connection with the Mysteries, since Latin is the "mystery" or "hidden" language. How remarkable is it then to find that Latin became central in the worship of the Church of Rome!

*Author's Note:* hence we have the Satanic '*Latins*'

### Pergamos - Satan's Seat

There is yet a further and more direct connection between the Mysteries of Babylon and ancient Rome. However, it is necessary first to explain what happened to the original Babylon position of *Sovereign Pontiff of the Mysteries* after the death of Belshazzar, the last king of Babylon.

The true legitimate representative of the god of the Mysteries, *the deified Nimrod*, was the king of Babylon as Sovereign Pontiff. The Bible shows how astrologers, soothsayers and magicians always surrounded the kings of Babylon. Following the overthrow and death of Belshazzar by the Medo-Persian Empire under Darius, Daniel was preserved by the grace of God.

The Chaldean sorcerers and priests, though, were expelled from Babylon and fled to Pergamos, in what is now in western Turkey, where they received asylum and established their central college.

The kings of Pergamos, who were regarded as gods, were put in the vacant seat left by Belshazzar and his predecessors. They were hailed as the legitimate representatives of the Babylonian god of Mysteries.

It was at Pergamos where the god Aesculapius was worshiped in the form of a serpent. The name "Aesculapius" meant in Greek "instructing snake," but the serpent also symbolized the enlightening of souls of men by the sun. Thus we see the sun god being worshiped in the form of a serpent, supposedly enlightening mankind as "Lucifer" the shining one [hence *Illuminati*]. However, the Bible shows the serpent to be the Devil, who first tempted man to sin against God. It is for this reason that the Lord refers to Pergamos as "Satan's Seat" (Rev 2:13). Notice also the

striking similarity between the name of the god of Mysteries, "Satur" or "Saturn" with that of the Hebrew name for the Devil, namely Satan.

As the power of Rome expanded into many parts of Greece, Attalus, the last king of Pergamos died in 133 BC and left in his will all the dominions of Pergamos to the Roman people. He further bequeathed the office of *Pontifex Maximus* to the Roman principate and sent priests to instruct Rome's Senate in the Mysteries.

Thus the kingdom of Pergamos was merged into the dominions of Rome. For many years, though, no one openly lay claim to all the powers and dignity inherent in the title of the kings of Pergamos, namely that of *Sovereign Pontiff*. The powers of Roman Pontiffs were therefore somewhat restricted, but the situation changed dramatically with the arrival of Julius Caesar.

### The Caesars Reign as Sovereign Pontiff

After invading France and Britain in 55 and 54 BC, Julius Caesar assumed the position of Life Dictator over the Roman Dominions in 44 BC. After his assassination in the Senate, a relative of his became Emperor in 27 BC after years of internal strife. His rule effectively ended the Roman Republic. It was from Julius Caesar's name that the Roman Emperors took their title of "Caesar." However, few are taught that the Caesars held the position of "Pontifex Maximus," that is "Supreme" of "Sovereign Pontiff." This is a very significant fact in history, *but it is also very inconvenient to the Church of Rome*, for it indicates the *origin of the papacy*.

Julius Caesar was elected to the position of Pontifex Maximus in 63 BC, following which he assumed the position of supreme ruler of the Roman State. Thus he vested in himself all the powers and functions of the Babylonian Pontiff so that he was the legitimate successor of Belshazzar. Not satisfied with this, he was declared to be Jupiter's incarnation on 25th Dec. 48 BC in the temple of Jupiter in Alexandria. The Encyclopaedia Britannica also says: "There are signs that in the last six months of his life he aspired not only to a monarchy in name as well as in fact, but also a divinity which Romans should acknowledge as well as Greeks, Orientals, and barbarians." By claiming divinity [Humanism], he followed *the*



*pattern of the kings of Pergamos.* The Roman Emperors that followed Julius Caesar were commonly regarded as gods.

### Destruction of the Second Temple

When Pontius Pilate brought Jesus before the Jews, he asked them, "Shall I crucify your King?" The chief priests answered, "We have no king but Caesar." Note their awful declaration that Caesar is their only king - the head of the Babylonian Mysteries and the earthly head of the worship of Satan [*this demonstrates that these Jews were Kabalists even then*]. Just as God gave the Jews into the hands of Nebuchadnezzar after they corrupted themselves with the worship of Nimrod, so he poured forth terrible judgments on them at the hands of the Roman Emperors whom they professed to follow. It was the Roman army of Titus, the son of Emperor Vespasian, who destroyed Jerusalem and the Temple in 70 AD. Titus later became Emperor and held the title of Caesar. Thus Babylon and Rome have in common that they both destroyed the Temple. [*Hence the forging of the second ring of power*]

\_\_\_\_\_ **End, Mr. Butler's extract**



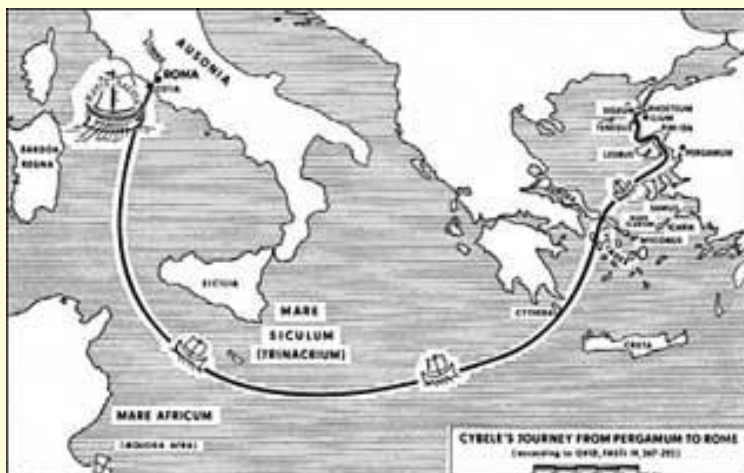
## THE ROMAN CREDO

### Cybele Comes to Rome

(extracts: Vermaseren, *Cybele and Attis*, p. 11 - 13)

During the trials of the Second Punic War, the ancient image of Magna Mater or Cybele was relocated to Rome about 204 B.C. and was carefully moved by the matrons of Rome to the Temple of Victoria on the Palatine Hill until a Metroon was built in 191 B.C. With this, Rome unleashed mystic and syncretic forces we will never fully understand. Cybele became *one of many goddess cults* in Rome, although her ancient history as "Mother of the Gods" and her castrated priests and other attendants were radical departures from the norm, the international City of Rome had long accom-modated many different cults, only rarely suppressing any one. This exotic cult thus enjoyed the support of the state and *its ceremonial temple is where St. Peter's now stands*.

Cybele's myths – in stark contrast to the later Roman Catholic Church's total repression – *embraced sex and spirituality*, gave an earthier caution against lust and other sins of excess, and showed gender as less important to the soul than love.<sup>179</sup> Her legacy as the original great mother goddess lent such immense power to her presence such that Rome was



<sup>179</sup> The doctrine of "unconditional love" is antithetical and anathema to Monotheism and Akirah: i.e. God's love (favor) for those whom obey Him and disfavor (God's hate) for those who disobey Him. - oz

willing to believe only her embrace could defeat the invasion by the North African people and their general Hannibal. Cybele's priests also embraced the public praising through the power of dance and song, much like their rival counterparts who worshipped the other cross-cultural goddess of 1000 names, Isis. She had often being equated with the two other Greek mother goddesses — Rhea and Demeter (Ceres). Magna Mater was really no stranger to Roman religion, *as the mate of Saturnus* [i.e., Lillith] and with *Tellus Mater*, the traditional Mother Earth. Cybele was so revered that she was often called "The Mother of All" or "The Great Mother of the Gods."

***"If the Mother of Mount Ida is transferred from Pessinus to Rome, the foreign enemy that has invaded Italy, will be driven away and vanquished."***

Following these instructions of the *Sibyl at Cumae* and the *Oracle at Delphi*. It is said that when the king [Atallus] at first refused the favor to the Roman envoys, the voice of the goddess herself was heard saying these prophetic words:

***"It was my own will that they should send for me ... let me go, it is my wish. Rome is a place meet to be the resort of every god."***

Then, c.204 BC, the king of Pergamon sent her to Rome in the shape of a meteoric stone. Thereafter she was worshipped not only as a Mountain Goddess, but as the mighty *Mother of the Trojans* and of the Romans whom legend said *were of Trojan descent*. She became a national Roman Goddess, granting victory and protecting the Roman state. But the performance of her rites remained the *charge of Orientals*, not Romans, a dispensation carefully maintained by the Roman Senate throughout the Republic; under the direct control of the State, the cult of the Goddess was to be kept in the proper channels [*hence the present secular humanist – an occult religion of satanic self-deification – effort to bring all religion under its absolute control*]. However, from being a national Goddess Cybele later became international again. For, in the expanding Roman Empire, we find the image of the mighty Goddess enthroned among her lions, and in many places temples (Metroa) were built in her honor.

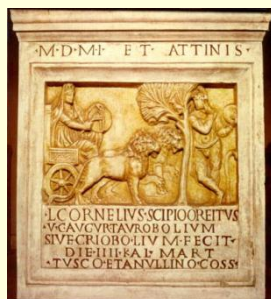


Cybele and Attis as depicted on a taurobolium (above) altar of the Phrygianum in the Vatican.

“As the author herself notes, her interest in the Mother Goddess arose from studying Michelangelo's *Medici Chapel: A New Interpretation*, 1995. She had noticed in Giorgio Vasari's *Vita* by the artist that a figure of Cybele, identified with Terra, was included in the first project of the ill-fated Tomb of Pope Julius II. Chapter Four examines not only the Tomb project, but also the figure of Night in the Medici Chapel and the statue of Venus in the Casa Buonarrotti, as manifestations of Michelangelo's preoccupation not only with Cybele but also with the many other faces of the Mother Goddess.” cxxviii

Not coincidentally, when a Christian basilica was built over the site of a temple to Cybele to occupy the site, the sanctuary was rededicated to the *Mother of God*, as the *Basilica di Santa Maria Maggiore*... an Ancient Roman Catholic Church basilica of Rome. It is one of the major Papal and patriarchal basilicas in Rome, which, together with Basilica di San Lorenzo fuori le Mura, were formerly referred to as the five "patriarchal basilicas" of Rome... For Roman devotees of Cybele Mater Magna who were not prepared to castrate themselves, the testicles of a bull, one of the Great Mother's sacred animals, were an acceptable substitute as many inscriptions show. An inscription of 160 CE records that a certain Carpus had transported a bull's testes from Rome to Cybele's shrine at Lyon, France.

This is an altar commemorating Taurobolium [bull blood sacrifice poured over initiate as an astringent for sin] offered to Magna Mater on 26 February 295 C.E. by L Cornelius Scipio Oreitus. Roman devotion to Cybele ran deeply.



Early Christians were determined to destroy the cult and St Augustine condemns Her as "demon" and "monster" and the Gallae were "madmen" and

"castrated perverts." In the 4th century CE Valentinian II officially banned the worship of Cybele, and many of her followers perished at the hands of zealous Christians. Justinian continued the persecution of the cult and the Gallae. Under his reign, transgendered persons, and those indulging in same sex eroticism had their property confiscated, sacred texts burned, temples raised; they were tortured, forced to commit suicide or burned alive.

It made its last public appearance under the pagan revival of Eugenius in AD 394. By the start of the 6th century CE, the Cult and the ancient Gallae were extinct [*or so it seemed*]. Elements of the cult were transferred to Christianity in a manner similar to that of Isis. *There is much of Cybele and Isis in the Virgin Mary.* There is a long discussion in Hippolytus (*Refutation of All Heresies*, V, i-v), who wrote about 210 A. D., concerning the Naasenes, one of several Christian heresies deriving certain tenets from the Phrygian mystery. However, *when Hadrian, the Emperor of Rome at its greatest height, gave his approval to Homosexuality, the whole world changed.*



Reclining Attis

Isis  
with  
Child,  
Horus



*SO, WHAT DO WE KNOW ABOUT CYBELE/ATTIS  
AND THE TAUROBOLIUM?* By Glen M. Miller;<sup>180</sup> (Excerpts)

It was in Claudius' reign that the Great Mother became a real force in Roman political life. Claudius was emperor of Rome from 41 to 54 AD. His reign marks a major turning point for both the popularity and the 'structure' of the Roman worship of Cybele. Claudius was quite learned, very interested in religious matters, and got quite "evangelistic" about them during his reign. (Some have argued that the 'decline' in Roman vitality at the time was a matter of some concern to the government, and that cries of 'return to the old gods' were beginning to be heard.):

"This grandson of Livia belonged to a family whose clan name Appius/Attius went back to the famous Sabine Atta Clausus and recalled the very name of Attis ('Papa' or *Pope*). Claudius {as Pontifex Maximus} took great interest in the mysteries of Eleusis, which he tried in vain to bring across to the Urbs, and his erudition—encouraged by the historian Livy—had perhaps led him to read the work of Timotheus on the religion of Pessinus. Among the freedman of Graeco-oriental origin whose influence and activities were growing stronger at that time in the imperial court, many came from Phrygia where the assets of the imperial treasury were considerable. Apart from the palace and civil service, Anatolians must have been numerous at Ostia, where the cult of Cybele would experience increasing success during the following century."<sup>xxxix</sup>

"What was novel about the new ruler [Claudius], apart from his disconcerting appearance and manner, was his immense learning; the elder Pliny, who quotes him four times in his *Natural History*, ranked him among the hundred foremost scholarly writers of his day."<sup>xxxx</sup>

"The reign of Claudius saw considerable changes; these were no doubt part of a more liberal attitude to non-Romans and their practices. Restrictions on participation were now removed. The Committee of Fifteen, who exercised general control over alien cults, *took part in the procession. From this period on we find the galli, the eunuch priests, and even the archigallus bearing Roman names.* He is termed *Attis*

---

<sup>180</sup> Private Researcher: VP of Strategic Advisory Services for Macquarie Equipment Finance, with Macquarie Capital, Sydney AU.

*populi Romani* or *Atus publicus populi Romani Quiritium*, ‘the public Attis of the citizens, the people of Rome’. An archigallus may be seen on a relief in the Capitoline Museum; his dress, hair, and features are effeminate... Furthermore, though the Megalensia were left at their original date, a new cycle of ritual was established during the period 15-27 March, apparently *introducing Attis into the Roman cult for the first time*.”<sup>cxxxix</sup>

“Phrygianism was thus well and truly officialized. It became popular and *imperial*. Claudius and his freedman played a decisive role in this respect, even though the Romanization of the March cycle was confirmed only in the following century by the solemnity of the *Hilaria*. However, although on the above-mentioned relief Attis’ [*Jacobin cap*] cap symbolically crowns the summit of the temple, the castrated god does not seem to have enjoyed a cult *before* the reign of the emperor Claudius.”<sup>cxxxii</sup>

According to Turcan, the main innovation of Claudius to the Cybele cult may be the ‘adoption’ of the taurobolium procedure by cult of Cybele:

“Claudius did not stop at incorporating the deeds of Attis into the calendar. He may also have reformed the official priesthood by instituting the office of *archigallus*, if one agrees with the reasoning of J. Carcopino. There is no reliable mention to be found of an *archigallus* before the Antonine era, at least in epigraphy. As high priest (*summus sacerdos*) of the Mother-worship cult, the *archigallus* was a Roman citizen. He thus had an official duty that was incompatible with castration, which Roman law forbade its nationals. The *galli* consecrated themselves to Cybele by sacrificing their manhood to her. How, therefore, could an *archigallus* be ‘ordained’ without breaking the law? Here we meet and have an explanation for the taurobolium which, in ancient documentation, is often the accompaniment of the *archigallic* title...

\_\_\_\_\_ end extracts from G. Miller

## BLOOD BAPTISM OF THE PONTIFF



Author's Note: *The Blood Baptism is an essential dogma central to the Christian faith. As the Chief High Priest, i.e., as his own "Pontifex Maximus," Jesus, the god-man, is said to have "shed his blood" as a sacrifice for all sin, for all time, and for all men—as did Attis. Without this central tenet there is no Christian Faith. Paul was the only "Apostle" alleged to have made this claim for the purported Mystery of Golgotha's crucifixion. However, his work is unsubstantiated and filled with Attic superstition as well as neo-Platonic imaginings and was also subject to several convenient doctrinal interpolations as I've explained in "Trinity, the Metamorphosis of Myth"—bearing in mind that Paul was also a Kabalist who studied with the great Gemaliel.*

*What follows below is a description of the specific pagan ritual—based on the older gallae rite of emasculating initiation—as instigated in Rome by the 'Latins'. This is the rite that later became the 'naturalized' Christian Dogma with Jesus as the substitute oblation whose blood is required for the purification of each believer. All was/is accomplished for the sake of the "Queen of Heaven" cult or what is now Jesuit Mariolatry. Ignatius Loyola had exactly the same sort of vision the Gallipoli Gallae had when they withdrew to caves after self-emasculating for the service of the Great Mother; heirophants of Isis also had a similar gelding ritual. Contemporary "Born Again" Christian Evangelicals have romanticized the vulgarity and are now figuratively "bathed in the blood of Christ." All of this is reprobate theology for which there is no justification except its service as a "Strong Delusion" sent by Allah to those who've rejected common sense as made clear per Thomas Paine.*

The first epigraphic attestation of a Mother-cult taurobolium is dated to AD 160:

A man descends into a pit or trench, wearing a toga of which one fold covers his ribbon-adorned head. The pit is covered with an openwork platform or flooring with many holes in it. A bull is then brought and its chest hacked with blows from a spear. 'The huge wound spouts a flood of hot blood...which seethes in all directions... Through the countless channels provided by the perforations a stinking torrent falls. The priest



enclosed in the pit gets the full force of it, exposing his befouled head to every drop; his robe and his whole body reek. Worse is to come! He tilts his head backwards, exposing his cheeks, his ears, his lips and nostrils, even his eyes. Without sparing his palate, he soaks his tongue in it, until his whole body is impregnated with this horrible, dark blood.

(Prudentius, *Hymns*, X, 1028-40)

“The victim is removed, the cover taken off, and the *‘the pontiff, [archgallus]* dreadful to see’ is extracted from the pit. He is hailed ‘with the idea’ that vile blood... has purified him while he was hidden in these shameful depths.’... In the Roman era the process consisted of being immersed in the spilt blood in order to identify oneself ritualistically, though imaginarily, with the victim. It was a substitution sacrifice. Inscriptions inform us that the slaughtered bull’s testicles were cut off and buried beneath an altar, just as the *vires* of the castrated *galli* were ritually interred. Prudentius quite rightly makes the martyr denouncing the repugnant performance say: ‘It is my blood that you see, not that of an ox’ (*Hymns*, X, 1007). Now the subject of the taurobolium of which he speaks is the *summus sacerdos consecrandus* (ibid., 1011-12): *the one who is to be consecrated as high priest, or in other words, the archigallus (Pontiff)*. So he was hailed and worshipped, and ended with the conviction that he was ‘purified’. The Great Mother was given satisfaction by the castration of the sacrificed bull. Henceforth, the *archigallus* wore the crown and the *occabus* or heavy gold bracelet.”  
cxxxiii

“Concurrently, the cult of Cybele became associated with the ritual of the slaying of the sacred bull (taurobolium associated with Mythras also), which Prudentius interpreted as *a baptism of blood*. The ritual was performed for the prosperity of the emperor or the Empire and, more frequently, for the benefit of private individuals. Normally it was considered valid for twenty years, which makes it questionable whether it was meant to confer immortality on the baptized.” cxxxiv

*Albeit, the initial data we have for the taurobolia rite is not about Cybele:*

“The earliest *taurobolium* known through epigraphy is dated to AD 134 by a dedication at Pozzuoli, but there it was a matter of a sacrifice offered to Venus Caelestis, the Syrio-Phoenician Astarte...” (So, this seems like another case in which one cult ‘appropriates’ elements from some other – in this case, at the instigation of Claudius.) Nothing much changes between Claudius and Antoninus Pius (emperor 138-161), but *with Antoninus comes a definite “centralization” of the cult of Cybele and expansion of the taurobolia* (on behalf of the empire and *Latins*):

“At first carried out in the port of Ostia, from the time of Antonius Pius, the taurobolium was celebrated in a new Phrygian sanctuary built in the Vatican... *Archgalli* were ‘ordained’ there, sacrificing a bull *for the safekeeping of the emperor and the imperial family*. Apart from future *archigalli*, others could go through the same ceremony, standing in the pit to receive the bloody benediction, ‘for the preservation’ of the emperor.” “The earliest known dated taurobolic altar belongs to *Lyons*.<sup>cxxxv</sup> But it commemorates a taurobolium carried out in 160 in the Vatican Phrygianum, most probably to consecrate the first *archigallus* of Lyon.”<sup>cxxxvi</sup>

“But others, like this inscribed altar from (Lyons) show how the performance of a taurobolium could also be focused on the prosperity of the Roman state, the emperor, and the local community.”<sup>cxxxvii</sup>

“His successor, the almost motionless old Antoninus Pius, gave Cybele more place in his coin than had been usual. A special kind of sacrifice known as the taurobolium is not attested before his reign on behalf of the throne but is so afterward... An ancient committee for oversight of religion, the *quindecimvirs* in the capital, formally installed the Cybele priest of Lyon in A.D. 160, and his like, too, in Arausio in Gaul and in several Italian cities subsequently. Those were all *coloniae*.”<sup>cxxxviii</sup>

During Trajan’s reign, in the year AD 114, and later in AD 134, under Hadrian, the Puteoli *taurobolia* took place. Soon afterwards this rite must have come into vogue in the capital, for under Antoninus Pius the cult was reorganized in order to regulate the taurobolium rites as well as the office of the *archigallus*... Moreover, unlike his predecessor, Antoninus Pius openly declared himself in favor of worshipping Cybele and Attis

together, and consequently no longer tried to push aside the Attis worship... The taurobolium rite was now officially recognized, and those who submitted to this ceremony mostly did so ‘for the emperor’s benefit’... In short, *Antoninus Pius favored the Cybele Cult to such an extent that it prospered widely in the centuries to come...*

With this new imperial ‘push’, we see *large numbers of taurobolia* throughout the Roman Empire in the late second to fourth centuries (notice that these records and sites were not ‘purged’ by the later Christians...): “However, although it is correct to state that the cult of Isis was definitively installed in Rome under Caligula and that the monuments of Mater Magna—Taurobolium and the Mithraic caves are concentrated in the second to fourth centuries A.D., still what represented the mysteries proper for pagan antiquity, the cult of Eleusis, is known to have flourished without interruption from the sixth century B.C. onward.... In colonies like Cordoba, Merida, Beja, and Medellin, it is not surprising to find mention of *taurobolia* and *criobolia*. In AD 234 at Cordoba, a private citizen of Graeco-Oriental origin had the sacrifice carried out for the ‘preservation’ of the emperor *Septimius Servus*, and a woman gathered up the ram’s testicles.

Phrygianism came into its own in the Gauls. No other region in the Empire has yielded so many taurobolic altars (over sixty). “The great centre of the taurobolic cult was the capital of the Gauls, Lyon, *Colonia Copia Claudia*, from the name of the emperor Claudius who was born there on the very day of the inauguration of the altar to Rome and Augustus.” <sup>cxxxix</sup>

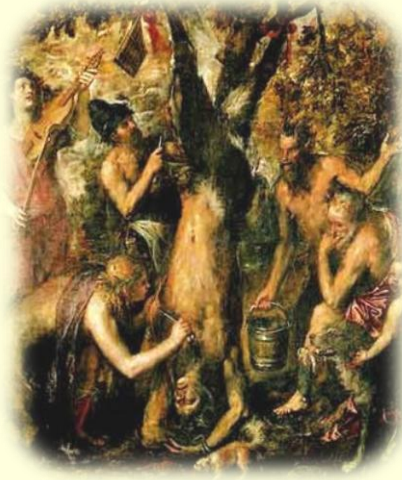
*Author’s Note: In light of what we have read previously concerning the Merovingians and Carolingians from these provinces, this revelation accords with the satanic aspects of ongoing syncretism imputed to the purported family of Isa (pbh). Lyon = Lion: Cybele’s attendants.*

*Next we see pre-Christian precedent (evidence) for the fundamentalist evangelical call for blood baptism that utilizes the term “reborn” or “Born Again” or “Saved for eternity by the blood of Jesus” as a new eschatology not “legitimately” found without interpolation – anywhere in the Monotheist scripture. – oz*

“The process of change is also visible in cults long established in Rome which sometimes received new and heady interpretations. In the fourth century the cult of Magna Mater placed a new emphasis on the practice of the *taurobolium*. Inscriptions from the Vatican sanctuary record that some worshippers repeated the ritual after the lapse of twenty years; one claimed that he had been thereby ‘reborn to eternity’—which seems to mark a radically new significance... The exact reasons for these changes in the cult of Magna Mater and of Jupiter Heliopolitanus are unclear; but *a partial explanation at least must lie in the development of Christianity*. Though old cults did not adopt elements of Christianity, they did adapt old procedures to offer a new eschatology to enhance the involvement of the initiate.”<sup>cxl</sup>

This late inscription (i.e. “reborn for eternity”, late fourth century), dedicated by Sextilius Agesilaus Aedesius, currently also head of one of the Mithras communities, already shows a tendency towards the incorporation into the Cybele rites of the eternity concept as it is found in other mysteries and in Christianity, Aedesius being a bitter enemy of Christianity, which at that time was about to gain the upper hand.

All the Gnostic movements, be they the old ones or modern ones, assign salvation only to man: the woman has to become a man in order to enter heaven. The ascetic Gnostics avoid ejaculation and let the woman join in his wonderful ability to “produce” the Logos; the libertine Gnostics use all of the woman’s gifts in order to sweat out the Pneuma. Gnosticism (in its varried forms) is only one tradition that comes into play in *Ordo Templi Orientis* symbology, and not all aspects of every kind of gnosticism are particularly important. These modern Gnostics (and their sheep) were sperm-eaters. They assigned this to the Holy Logos; and, at least Reuss and Crowley, did not like women. However, while Reuss’ biography opened his mind dualistically towards both ascetic and libertinistic ways as a means of achieving salvation, Crowley’s libertinistic biography shows an individual whose universe got smaller each day, and whose world was populated with demons and angels, which did not dissolve at the darkest moment in order to give rise to a phoenix. (For Bibliography see endnote: cxli)



Apollo at work again:  
Church of the Annunciation, Jerusalem



## Part Four:

# The Mystery

### THE RESURRECTION OF ATTIS (*HILARIA*)

The model upon which the Christian Easter is fabricated

Even though Claudius had ‘endorsed’ Attis as a god back in the mid-first century, *the celebration of his ‘resurrection’ was apparently not put into place until late second century (at the earliest)!* Claudius’ list of official holidays included the *Lavatio* (in 50 AD) but NOT the *Hilaria* (the ‘resurrection’ celebration). The *Hilaria* doesn’t show up in an official government list until 354 AD, although Vermaseren believes it was installed by the end of the second century (i.e., before 200 AD). If this is the case, then the ‘resurrection’ aspect of the Attis part of the taurobolium *may not have been* a conceptual part of the rite during NT times at all.

In the version from Pessinus [Anatolia], it is not sure how ‘dead’ he really is: Attis rages round like a wild maenad,<sup>181</sup> until he falls down exhausted, under a pine-tree and in an excess of insanity emasculates himself. Only when he sees Attis dying of his mutilation does Agdistis regret his behavior, beseeching Zeus to raise Attis from the dead and resuscitate him. The god does not refuse Agdistis’ request completely, and allows Attis’ body to remain uncorrupted, his hair to grow on and his ‘little finger’ to stay alive and move continuously (*digitorum ut minimissimus vivat*)[the latter being a demonic manifestation honored as divine amongst Catholics and Orthodox to this day].

---

<sup>181</sup> V. to rave; n. (in ancient Greece) a female follower of Bacchus, traditionally associated with divine possession and frenzied rites. (Oxford, 10<sup>th</sup> Ed.)

The cult of Attis strongly influenced early Christianity. Attis was a typical "god without a father," the Virgin's son. He grew up to become a sacrificial victim and Savior, slain to bring salvation to mankind. His body was eaten by his worshippers in the form of bread [the *Eucharist* of Attis]. He was resurrected as "The Most High God, who holds the universe together" [*A Pauline Doctrine re: Jesus*] Like his priests he was castrated, then crucified on a pine tree, where his blood poured down to redeem the earth.

Barbara Walker, *The Woman's Encyclopedia of Myths and Secrets*, p. 77.

COLOSSIANS: 1:7;

Paul, regarding the Divine Nature of Jesus, a man:

- He is before all things, and in him all things hold together. [NIV]
- And he is before all things, and by him all things consist. [KJV]
- He is before all things, and in him all things have being. [BBE]
- And he is before all, and all things subsist together by him. [DBY]
- And HE IS before all things and in and through Him the universe is a harmonious whole. [WEY]

*Author's Note: My twenty plus year research into Christianity and Christology clearly demonstrates and consistently so, that there is very little that is original in the NT's account pertaining to Jesus. All major doctrines, sacraments and rites have been handed to Christians from pagan prefigurations. What is truly disheartening about this is that all is copiously apologized for by Church leaders, Protestant and Catholic.*

## FIRST MAN OF THE CULT: POPE VICTOR I

Returning to Mr. O'Collin's Treatise

Gaius Fulvius Victor was born and raised at Leptis Magna (modern Libya, southeast of Carthage, modern Tunisia, North Africa). Victor came from a wealthy, distinguished and ancient family who were related to the original Kings of Rome and held estates at Tusculum, south of Rome. His father Fulvius Pius was forced to escape from Rome after Antonius Pius – a dedicated Gnostic – sought to execute any Roman nobles belonging to the Cybele sect still involved in human sacrifice.

As a result, the exiled Fulvius clan had a deep seated hate of the real faith of Jesus and Gnosticism and for the Antonine dynasty of Emperors as well. In Leptis Magna [*Tunisia*], the father of Gaius Fulvius Victor formed a strong alliance with the Septimus clan that assisted in their ascendancy from the lower equestrian rank to being Emperors. Thanks to the Gnostics, one of the most important Temples for Roman nobility, the Catacombs of an extensive underground temple complex for child sacrifice and worship of Paulinity (Catholicism) beneath Vatican Hill, were finally sealed and several Roman noble families forced into exile.

The cult of Paulinity, the forerunner to the Roman Cult had gained powerful followers initially through its close connections to the pagan trinity cult of Rome and Cybele. Child sacrifice and satanic rituals had always been a part of the practices of many elite families so when Emperor Domitian closed these centres and made human sacrifice a capital crime, Paulinity grew in popularity as an underground movement.

Victor was instrumental in convincing his relation through marriage, the notable jurist Quintus Septimus Tertullianus [Tertullian] to assist him in a plan to *re-write Paulinity* and provide it with a proper liturgy and doctrine *wholly in Latin*. On the murder of Pertinax by the troops in 193, they proclaimed Severus—of the Septimus Clan—Emperor at Carnuntum, whereupon he hurried to



Italy. The former emperor, Didius Iulianus, was condemned to death by the Senate and killed, and Severus took possession of Rome without opposition.

Author's Note: *It's important to know who this fellow (Severus) married: she was daughter to the High Satanic Priest of Syria's Baal worshipping cult of human immolators and became the Primary Counselor to her son Caracalla, of whom Edward Gibbon has this to say:*

Caracalla was the common enemy of mankind," wrote Edward Gibbon. He spent his reign traveling from province to province so that each could experience his "rapine and cruelty." ... Septimius Severus was now in his forties and still childless. Eager to remarry, he began enquiring into the horoscopes of prospective brides. The *Historia Augusta* relates that he heard of a woman in Syria who had been foretold that she would marry a king, and therefore Severus sought her as his wife. This woman was an Emesan noblewoman named Julia Domna (above). Her father, Julius Bassianus, descended from the royal house of Samsigeramus and Sohaemus, and served as a high priest to the local cult of the sun god *Elagabal*. Domna's younger sister was Julia Maesa, later grandmother to the future emperors Elagabalus<sup>182, cxlii</sup> and Alexander Severus.<sup>cxliii</sup>



In 193, Severus (left) was the first Emperor to lift the ban on Paulinity as a Capital Crime. This ban was never *Christian*, as the

---

<sup>182</sup> Edward Gibbon wrote that Elagabalus "abandoned himself to the grossest pleasures and ungoverned fury. His vices were too disgusting even to allude to them."... "The name Elagabalus is branded in history above all others because of his "unspeakably disgusting life," wrote B.G. Niebuhr. Gibbon, Edward. *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*, Vol. 1, Chapter 6. Niebuhr, B.G. *History of Rome*, p. 144 (1844).

word Christian was not invented until Constantine one hundred years later. Nor was it extended to the Boethusians<sup>183</sup> of the Eastern regions of the Empire. In 193, Severus also promptly closed the Gnostic school of Valentinius teaching the “true” scriptures and message of Jesus, that was run by his son *Hippolytus*, who at the age of 79 was shipped off to Sardinia and died soon after.

*Author's Note: Hmmm... just a minute Mr. O'Collin's. This is not so. The Gnostic doctrine of Valentinius is even more fantastic than many another we've come across; something Mr. O'Collins admires no doubt. It parallels rather well the Ishma'ili Imamate tracts with respect to Aeons per Imam, and it presciently mimes many an Angel marrying Cult, especially those of Illuminati and Catholic eccentrics behind monkish walls, under nunnery habits ensconced in Rolls Royce domiciles. It also endorses the Freemasonic (Hindu) Deist position. Now's not the time to dissolve it with acerbic acid, but the reader may see a synopsis of Valentinius' rather beautiful delusion in endnote #cxliv. Before proceeding, we must also consider this fellow named Tertullian:*

On Tertullian: Quintus Septimius Florens Tertullianus, anglicised as Tertullian, (ca. 160 – ca. 220 A.D.) was a prolific early Christian Berber author and the first to produce an extensive corpus of Latin Christian literature. He also was a notable early Christian apologist and a polemicist against heresy. Tertullian has been called "the father of Latin Christianity". Though conservative, he did originate and advance new theology to the early Church. He is perhaps most famous for being the oldest extant Latin writer to use the term **Trinity** (Latin **trinitas**), and giving the oldest extant formal exposition of a Trinitarian theology. Other Latin formulations that first appear in his work are "three Persons, one Substance" as the Latin "tres Personae, una Substantia" (itself from the Koine Greek "treis Hypostases, Homousios"). Some of Tertullian's ideas were not acceptable to the orthodox Church; in later life he became a Montanist.<sup>184</sup>

---

<sup>183</sup> Jews: A sub-sect of the Sadducees.

<sup>184</sup> T.D. Barnes, *Tertullian: a literary and historical study* Oxford, 1971

On Montanism: Montanism was an early Christian movement of the early 2nd century, named after its founder Montanus [claimed to be a Prophet]. It originated at Hierapolis where Papias was bishop and flourished throughout the region of Phrygia, leading to the movement being referred to as **Cataphrygian** (meaning it was "from Phrygia") or simply as "Phrygians". It spread rapidly to other regions in the Roman Empire at a time before Christianity was generally tolerated or legal. Although orthodox Nicene Christianity prevailed against Montanism within a few generations, labeling it a heresy, the sect persisted in some isolated places into the 8th century. Some people have drawn parallels between Montanism and modern Pentecostalism (which some call Neo-Montanism). The most widely known Montanist was undoubtedly Tertullian, who was the foremost Latin Church writer before he converted to Montanism.<sup>185</sup>

*The self-evident truth for mature Monotheists is that the jinn of Phrygia, the Home of Cybele, were re-assigned to these principals in order to adjust the ancient misguidance to new political circumstances.*

### **Continuing with Mr. O'Collins \_\_\_\_\_**

The murder of Hippolytus was kept as a state secret for most of the reign of the Severans, on account of the substantial support of

---

"Nor was it coincidental that Thomas resurrected Tertullian the Berber in an attempt to subdue that other Berber, Augustine." "Trinitas" is itself a Latinization of the Greek "he trias" (the Triad), a term that was used earlier than Tertullian by Theophilus of Antioch in *Ad Autolycum* 2.15 to refer to God, God's Logos (Jesus), and God's Sophia (Holy Spirit)

*See also*: Friedrich Heer, *The Intellectual History of Europe*, Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1966, p.153 *Adversus Praxean*; see Barnes for a summary of the work; Ekonomou, 2007.

<sup>185</sup> Pelikan, Jaroslav, 1956. "Montanism and Its Trinitarian Significance" (Cambridge UP), *Church History*, Vol. 25, No. 2

Gnosticism across the Roman Empire and in Rome due to its enlightened message, anti-human sacrifice, self-restraint and natural association to Stoicism. In later centuries, the works of Hippolytus were manifestly altered including eradicating all references to his family, the date and reason for his exile and his role against Paulinism and Boethusianism in Rome. He was even made a saint.

Significantly, Severus ordered the reopening of the Phrygianum of Magna Mater, (the Great Temple of Cybele) on Vatican Hill, *granting the temple to Victor*. However, instead of returning the Temple to its ancient rituals for which the High Priestess was the most senior:

*Fulvius Victor appointed himself Bishop of Rome using the name Victor (Victorius) as a symbol of their victory over the Gnostics of Valentinius.*

Thus Pope Victor became only the second Bishop of Rome since the founding of the cult of Paulinity by St. Paul of Tarsus, the gap between Pope Linus and Pope Victor being 129 years in which no Pauline or Boethusian bishop existed in Rome.<sup>186</sup> Later, under the wholly fraudulent work *Liber Pontificalis* this fact of history was changed for the benefit of the [Merovingian] Catholic Church, including the addition of Simon bar Jonah (St. Peter) as the alleged "first" Pope.

His first act as the first Pauline or Boethusian Bishop of Rome in 129 years was to demand that all other Christian sects recognize his supreme authority. His demands were promptly ignored. Then,

---

<sup>186</sup> Bearing in mind the only 'Roman Christians' of note were those of the House of Wales (i.e. of King Caradoc and Joseph of Arimathea) who predated even Paul and were ancestors to Constantine. The subsequent persecutions by Severus of "Christians" were prosecuted to reduce competition amongst the many Gnostics and other sects that had departed from the Islam of James the Just of the Ebionites.

around 195/196, after Tertullian and his team of scribes had successfully completed their new doctrine and works *in Latin*, Victor sent copies to the heads of the Boethusian Cult (*What became Eastern Orthodox Christians*) demanding they adhere to the new official liturgy of the "Mother" Church. Some of the changes to Paulinity by Victor were not insignificant.

With the help of Tertullian however, he had effectively altered the most important dates and festivals to being transparently pagan and re-aligned wholly to Cybele, Attis and Saturn/Satan.

While the Boethusians [*Jewish & Prescient Byzantines*], like the Paulinists, practiced a counterfeit religion designed to destroy the first Nazarene faith of Jesus, they at least recognized the date of crucifixion as the correct date of the 14th of the Jewish month of Nisan, the day before Jewish Passover, regardless of what day of the week it fell on, as the Crucifixion had occurred on the Friday before Passover.

Victor on the other hand demanded the date be aligned with the moon cycles and ancient "Day of Blood" in celebration of Attis, the partner of Cybele who famously cut off his genitals — a day celebrated by the Queen of Heaven cult as a supreme day of human sacrifice.

We now know this purely pagan and satanic ritual as *Easter*, named after *Eostre* a Norse name for Cybele.

When the Boethusian churches refused his demands regarding the new Latin doctrines, Victor issued several condemnations against the correct followers of the date for calculating the Christian Passover and they became known as the Quartodecimans (see Quartodecimanism). As a result, Victor severed all ties with the other churches and church leaders for a time including bishops such

as Polycrates of Ephesus who opposed his views. He also broke with Theodotus of Byzantium.

When all this failed, Victor then turned to Septimus Severus and demanded he eradicate the heretics. Severus was only too happy to comply and around 197/198 ordered that to convert to either Judaism or Boethusianism was a capital crime – the most draconian of measures against either essentially “Christian” sect in the history of the Roman Empire until that date. In 198, Victor was responsible for the murder of the son of St. Valentinus and grandson of the co-founder of Paulinity in the first place, Titus Flavius Josephus Clemens, known as St. Clement of Alexandria, at age 86. Unlike his father and brother (Hippolytus), Clemens had been considered a pioneer in trying to find common ground between the Gnostics and Boethusians, blending a new stream of faith.

But of all his crimes, the most wicked by Victor was the re-introduction of child sacrifice no longer as an annual event as it had been under the pagan rituals of Cybele and the other demonic gods, but a monthly and sometimes even weekly event. Victor infused the nature of replicating the last supper and death of Jesus now as a ritual that demanded a human sacrifice of an innocent each time this ritual was performed.

Even some of the hardened Roman nobles who had previously risked their own lives to participate in ritual human sacrifice as Paulinists within the catacombs considered this extreme and Tertullian was forced to explain the demand for blood within the new liturgy, including ritual incest as part of the ceremony. Tens of thousands were murdered in order to enforce the desire of Victor to be the head of one church dedicated to blood sacrifice, demonology and power. Pope Victor died around 199, aged 73 and was succeeded by his son Pope Zephyrinus.

---

**Frank O’Collins, UCADIA Publications, Sydney, Australia**

---

Author's Note: Thus far, I have been unable to confirm this last indictment from independent sources. However, more than 95% of Mr. O'Collins' history can be endorsed; most unfortunately for Catholics and their protestant step-children. However, we know that human sacrifice was indeed utilized by Roman Patricians of the Latin persuasion ala Tusculum for supplications, substitutions and augurs. Remembering also that there is no mention of either the Resurrection or Ascension of Christ in the Oldest Complete Chistian Bible (Codex Sinaiticus), the syncretic formulae is not difficult to discern, especially considering the endless number of pagan parallels, both heathen and savage. Thus is it simple to conclude that there is nothing in the least novel about Christianity, as the following extract from my first book will demonstrate quite clearly:

#### ON CATHOLIC SYNCRETISM

Extract from my book, *Trinity, the Metamorphosis of Myth*:

... To aid this formula for a unified polity, the NT verses of 1 John 1:5-7, referring to the Trinitarian blueprint were also spuriously added but later exposed by 19th century German Scholars and consequently removed from the *Revised Standard Edition* of the Bible in 1902. However, under *immense pressure from American Evangelicals*, they were restored in 1952 without explanation. The editorial interpolators of this re-revised version of RSV did admit that the *King James* version had over 50,000 errors, many of which were serious in nature. For a broader exposé of their creative work, I refer you to Mr. Deedat, as well as to the Codex Sinaiticus,<sup>cxlv</sup> an ancient tome which unequivocally demonstrates the metamorphic mythical process, and, as Al Qur'an elegantly states "most know it not.

"Codex Sinaiticus was worked over by correctors long after it was first written, one can actually see this process of alteration for doctrinal reasons at work."

*Secrets of Mount Sinai, The Story of the World's Oldest Bible,*  
James Bently, 1985

This ‘oldest’ [mid 4<sup>th</sup> Century CE] handwritten copy of the complete Bible also lacks any of the now published NT references to Christ’s Resurrection! It bears absolutely no mention of a ‘Resurrected Body’ of Christ, or of any of the later additions referring to his many apparitions before his ascension. Even the ascension is absent! But let us return to the horse’s instruction:

“While NT writers say a great deal about God, Jesus, and the Spirit of each, no NT writer expounds on the relationship among the three in the detail that later Christian writers do. The earliest NT evidence ... comes in 2 Cor 13 ... it is possible that this formula derives from later liturgical usage and was added to the text as it was copied. The word ‘holy’ does not appear before ‘spirit’ in the earliest copied manuscripts for this passage. There are other NT passages where God, Jesus, and the Spirit, are referred to in the same passage, and it is important to avoid reading the Trinity into places where it does not occur ... later Trinitarian perspectives diminish the important use of the spirit of human beings e.g. (1 Peter 3-4. 19)”

Daniel N. Schowalter, Oxford Companion to the Bible, 1993

\_\_\_\_\_ **end extract**

At the time of Paul’s travels/writings in Asia Minor (the actual ‘source’ for many of the more resilient *original* Cybele traditions—especially Pergamum and Phrygia), however, *the cult of Cybele did not have the internalized Attis’ myth represented at all—neither companionship, death, or ‘resurrection’*. Attis himself shows up in his shepherd image widely (even in Tarsus), but without a hint of the death/resurrection/divinity motif. *A century or two later, however [The Time of Pope Victor I], Rome will have pushed the “new, improved Attis” on them, and he will begin to show up in the data.* This would argue that the *Attis* death/resurrection myth (and its attendant blood ritual) was *a creation of Rome* (as Roller argues) *and was only beginning when the NT was being written elsewhere*. The ‘plain’ Cybele traditions – with which Paul would have been familiar – do not have the features of death/rebirth/etc that is supposed to be the elements Paul ‘borrowed’ from that ritual. *[Dionysus and Tamuz did however, and these were*



*bequeathed to Rome by Attalus of Pergamum, along with the title: Pontifex Maximus*]. The chronology (and geography in this case) of these events are further evidence that this 'information exchange' would not have occurred.

*In Search of God the Mother: The Cult of Anatolian Cybele.*  
Lynn Roller. U. of California: 1999.

*The following quote reveals the actual source of accretion to which Catholics and Christians have been vilely subjected:*

**Hippolytus: REFUTATION OF ALL HERESIES, BOOK V**

Written at the beginning of the third century CE.

But if the mother of the gods emasculate Attis, and herself has this person as an object of affection, the blessed nature of the supernatural and everlasting alone recalls the male power of the soul to itself. For (the Naassene) says, there is the hermaphrodite man. *According to this account of theirs, the intercourse of woman with man is demonstrated, in conformity with such teaching, to be exceedingly wicked and filthy. [A Catholic doctrine]*. For, says the Naassene, Attis has emasculated himself [*died*] and has passed over from the earthly parts of the nether world [*descended to hell as did Osiris*] to the everlasting substance above resurrected], where there is neither female or male, but a new creature, a new man [*Born Again*], which is hermaphrodite ....

'Wherefore also God gave them up unto vile affections; for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature.'  
[Rom 1:24]

What, however, the natural use is, according to them, we shall afterwards declare.

'And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly.' [Rom 1: 27]

Now the expression "that which is unseemly" signifies, according to these (Naasseni), the *first and blessed substance, figureless, the cause of all figures to those things that are moulded into shapes*.

'and receiving in themselves that recompense of their error which was meet.' [Rom 1:27]

For in these words which Paul has spoken they say the entire secret of theirs [*spermatophagia*], and a hidden mystery of blessed pleasure, are comprised.

*From another scholar we have the following timeline as a synopsis of Hermeticism's relation to the Magna Mater:*

*The Secret Lore of Egypt: its impact on the West* By Erik Hornung

- **Hadrian** sacrifices Antinous (his lover) to Thoth-Hermes in the Nile [*this is a well founded suspicion – the cult is visited below*]
- **Septimus Severus** visits Egypt shuts up all sacred Hermetic texts in the tomb of Alexander, tomb and books were entirely lost
- **Clement** and **Tertullian** [helping Pope Victor I] still uses Hermetic tradition
- **Descent of Jesus to Hell** (played no early church role) is Egyptian but is adopted by the church after 359
- Mumification continued (stopped only by Islam)
- Copts have the **Holy family** in the city of Toth, Hemopolis, then staying for three years at the Church of the Holy Virgin in Deir al-Harraq
- **Origen** claims (*Contra Celsus*, I, 28) Jesus learns magical arts for miracles cum claims of Divinity (see also Morton Smith, *Jesus the Magician*) p 76
- **Augustustine** has Gnostic Manichean past and dedicates several chapters to *Hermes Tris* in his *City of God* (VIII, 23,24, & XVIII, 8) claiming Hermes “mixed true with false” and predicted the end of paganism. P. 78
- **Plutarch**'s allegories make Osiris [*remember: Osiris is an Egyptian form of Attis*] acceptable to Christian Middle ages
- **Peter Abelard** (1079-1142) and **Albertus Magnus** (1200-1280) renown Catholic Scholars praise Hermes [Abelard, a reluctant priest, was Castrated by the father of his lover]:

“Gnosis was a sub-culture that persisted throughout the entire Middle Ages... the Euchites, the Paulicans, 10<sup>th</sup> Century Bogomils [*all Satanic Libertines were sects Kabalistic in nature and doctrine*] spread to Bosnia and Dalmatia ..... with influence in Byzantium.”

- “in later esoterica we constantly find a link between Egyptosophy and kabala ... “ p 80
- “**Cosmas, Bishop of Jerusalem**, mid-18<sup>th</sup> Cent., viewed Moses and Hermes as contemporaries, initiated together into Egyptian wisdom...”
- “Hermetic traits in Eusebius’s Grail Legend [*i.e., Philosopher’s Stone = spermatophagia*]... which stands in the tradition of the Isis cult...” [*Here the mother god is portrayed as “Lady of the Grail*]



**Tertullian Pope**



**Gregory the Great**

## SACRED LIBERTINES OF THE MODERN AGE

Antinous: Empower Hadrian's Lover

### Author's Introduction:

This is far too polite an introduction to the unconditional love thesis that precedes signing a contract with Mephistopheles.

However, most dilettantes don't get that far because they are not required as upper echelon Archons nor are they desired; besides, such folk are already consigned to Abbaddon's reprobation camps for blind sheep, so there is no need for more rituals, dogma and carrots. Like most good Catholics, they are hooked like fish on the sun-god *Hesus* and other Luciferian facsimiles such as the Statue of Liberty.

We will now visit a little known Historicity Reserve for Gnostic Initiates; a narrative consciously kept out of common grad and post-grad curriculums except for the very best of the elite academic pinnacles with savants clever enough to apologize for any sin and justify the continuance of ruination policies leading to perdition like good Jesuit Casuists. Libertinism perverts marriage and destroys the integrity of all societies according to schemes laid bare by the Protocols of Zion, not to mention Harut and Marut. Exquisite apologies are made for the perversions in defense of those who swim in this cesspool of identity confusion.

The basis for sexual magick is the manipulation of kundalini's formative forces in search of a metaphysical cum androgynous union with satans who are mistaken for angels, higher beings, aliens and even God. The heirophants wish to metaphysically become the ultimate Divine Androgyne or Baphomet of the Templars, even if only metaphysically. This blasphemous art is at its best under quasi-phallic wands of Hermetic Hermaphrodites or bi-sexuals such as Crowley (or the current Jewish High Priest of the resurrected Sanhedrin hidden in Jerusalem). Orthodox sodomites run strong



second and third places and pederasts are an endemic fourth class of magi because the deflowering of innocent young boys offers great demonic advantages; especially when blood and/or life is sacrificed to honor any of Pan's many guises.

In the following narrative, we have a unique opportunity to visit the ken of a Pagan Priest thoroughly schooled in the Neo-Platonic Mysteries of Gnosticism and the little known esoteric theology of sexual magick — not that this explores the nitty gritty of blood sacrifice and related conjuring. Albeit, this section reveals aspects of the Gnostic son-god doctrines that most pedestrians don't know. The path of its metamorphosis from the ancient Dravidian



Order through to Babylon and then, via Greco-Roman Dionysian and Cybelian cults to the present Catholic cum Christian syncretism of the Globalist Illuminati, is herein laid open right through to the sexual revolution, hedonism, and plagues of homosexuality along with related gender maladies. In other words, this Gnostic cult is the missing link in the meta-history. Here we

see their concepts of salvation expressed in terms of deviant sexuality, Humanism, self-divinity and unctuous references to love and peace.

The traditional Christian dogma as to Christ's nature and man's salvation that covers over this blasphemy is as follows:

The undeniable historically proven fact is that Jesus was born as a full man, not a woman. This is why Jesus must be in turn represented by men as priests [one should really ask why he needs representation at all?]. If women were allowed to represent him, then Jesus would be both male and female—a hermaphrodite (in between sexes/both). Now, full human beings must be either male or female because God created them that way in the Garden of Eden. Hermaphrodites are not fully human, but a part of fallen Nature. It's unfortunate for them, but nonetheless the truth. To claim Jesus is a hermaphrodite is putting us in dangerous

territory because God must become fully human in order to redeem humanity from its sins. To fail to be both fully human and fully divine at once would undermine our very salvation. Thus, Jesus could only redeem the world as a man.

(Greek Orthodox Priests' Explanation)

While Greek Orthodoxy [originally Boethusian Jews] pursue this simplified apology for Trinitarian twaddle regarding the dual nature of a god-man they manufactured, the Antinous Gnosticized creatures take this same imagination a step further and demand either a Messiah with dual sexuality—as do upper degree Freemasons and Hermetic Magi—or at least an appreciation for the liberty of surrender to Lucifer's Satyrism as pious Bacchantes—a compelling Frankist psychosis driven by the confounding anomalies of multiple sexual identities conferred upon God as penultimate attributes requisite for melding with the great monad of this meaningless rot.

The goal here is to reach the delusion of satanic autonomy for both archetypal sects *vis-à-vis* respective utility of confounding paradoxes. The primary design is to subjugate all cohorts to priests of the illusions created, whereby sober critics realize the grand political motivation of myth mongers. This is accomplished by sublimating human helplessness with the mirage of autonomy (Humanism) as god-men, either through union with the worthless Monad [Universal Soul] or via adoption as brothers and sisters 'in Christ' via the traditional communion ritual that mimes blood baptisms and ingestion of several immolated god-men precedents.

The paradox and its manipulations have infatuated men for millennia leading many to realms of ridiculous rationale or pomposities of no small stature. The apical period of the Pax Romana saw accretions of Olympian proportion, not the least of which included dressing perversion in divinity robes that have never been discarded. So, shall we take a walk on the wild side dear reader?

## Classical Opinions:

At some point in the middle of his popular career, Favorinus the "eunuch" was accused of having an adulterous affair with the wife of a man of consular rank. And sometime after this was cleared up, the Celtic sophist who had become a protégé of the pederastic emperor Hadrian, had an argument with the emperor, apparently over some trivia of Greek grammar. Initially Favorinus had refused to back down but then sagaciously realized that he was no true competition for the master of thirty Roman legions. These events led one observer to relate that Favorinus "used to speak in oracular riddles about the three paradoxes of his life: he was a Celt who could speak Greek, a eunuch who was prosecuted for adultery, and he quarreled with the emperor and lived."

(Philostratus, *Lives*, 489)

As feminist writer Maud Gleason has recently noted, it was because of this paradoxical nature he embodied that Favorinus felt that the gods had specially equipped him to be "a universal cultural paradigm for Greeks, Romans, and barbarians". In my opinion, the genius of Favorinus lies in his ability to prove that one of the "manliest" and courageous of virtues was to be viewed as uncompromisingly effeminate, to upset the dominant masculinist paradigm through rigorous and exact imitation of the socially constructed feminine; indeed, to believe and practice, as Favorinus did, that his ambiguous, fluid, and confusing "condition" was not a handicap, but in fact a gift of divine Providence to be shared freely with the entire Roman world.<sup>cxlvi</sup>



17<sup>th</sup> Century Wood Carvings of  
Hermaphrodite Matriarchs:  
Dogon Culture: known for its intimate  
and inexplicable knowledge of Sumer's  
Ishtar or the star Sirius (Orion).

After a long hiatus marked by censorship of homosexual themes, modern historians picked up the thread, starting with Erich Bethe in 1907 and continuing with K. J. Dover and many others. These scholars have shown that same-sex relations were openly practiced, largely with official sanction, in many areas of life from the 7th century BC until the Roman era. Although this perspective is the scholarly consensus in North America and Northern Europe, some scholars believe that homosexual relationships, especially pederasty, were common only among the aristocracy, and that such relationships were not widely practiced by the common people (*demos*). One such scholar is Bruce Thornton, who argues that insults directed at passive homosexuals in the comedies of Aristophanes show the common people's dislike for male homosexuality. Other scholars, such as Victoria Wohl, emphasize that in Athens, same-sex desire was part of the "sexual ideology of the democracy," shared by the elite and the *demos*, as exemplified by the tyrant-slayers, Harmodius and Aristogeiton. Even those who argue that pederasty was limited to the upper classes generally concede that it was "part of the social structure of the *polis*. Outside academia, both opponents of LGBT rights and Greek nationalists have latched on to the argument that homosexuality was limited to the elite for political purposes. The subject has caused controversy in modern Greece. In 2002, a conference on Alexander the Great was stormed as a paper about his homosexuality was about to be presented. When the film *Alexander*, which depicted Alexander as romantically involved with both men and women, was released in 2004, 25 Greek lawyers threatened to sue the film's makers, but relented after attending an advanced screening of the film.

For current discussions see *Bibliography*, endnote<sup>cxlvii</sup>

*Author's Note:* *Unknown to the majority, many sexual deviants are unfortunate victims of toxins, modern medicaments and/or multiple insults that alter testosterone levels that consequently and oppositionally sexualize the brain's function, anatomy and physiology during the first three months of gestation. This teratogenic effect is global and rising these past two to three*



*generations. Some of these folk may indeed be conditioned via typical sociopathic means, but, one way or another all are somehow reformed by man and are certainly not created by God as is claimed. Deviant and abnormal sexuality really does need revisiting, but not from the Gnostic point of view as you will soon come to realize. The following treatise also permits the reader to understand the current proliferation of pedophilia, pederasty, Satanism, hedonism and homosexuality among the Church and various other occult archons.*

Some well documented notes from Wikipedia:

Aristotle in his *Politics*, 2.96-2.97 praised a same sex couple (Philolaus and Dioclese) who lived their whole lives together and maintained a household together until their deaths when they were buried side by side... Even after the passing of the Theodosian Code (Theodosian Code 9.7.6) the Christian emperors continued to collect taxes on male prostitutes until the reign of Anastasius (491-518).<sup>187</sup> In the year 390, the Christian emperors Valentinian II, Theodoisus and Arcadius declared homosexual sex to be illegal and those who were guilty of it were condemned to be burned alive in front of the public. In pre-Christian Rome and Greece, there had been some debate on which form of sexuality was preferable. While the majority of people seemed to have believed that bisexuality was the norm, there were those who preferred to be exclusively heterosexual or homosexual:

While the statute [that prohibited same-sex marriage in ancient Rome] reinforces the impression that same-sex marriages were not uncommon in the Roman Empire, it also evidences an anxiety about same-sex

---

<sup>187</sup> Theodosian Code 9.8.3: "When a man marries and is about to offer himself to men in womanly fashion (quum vir nubit in feminam viris porrecturam), what does he wish, when sex has lost all its significance; when the crime is one which it is not profitable to know; when Venus is changed to another form; when love is sought and not found? We order the statutes to arise, the laws to be armed with an avenging sword, that those infamous persons who are now, or who hereafter may be, guilty may be subjected to exquisite punishment.

unions that antedated the fourth century. At the end of the second century, for example, Plutarch's *Moralia* included a debate on the merits of Greek pederasty versus heterosexual marriage. The debate points out the good and bad aspects of both forms of love in a debate between proponents of both types of relationships. A subsequent anonymous dialogue entitled *Affairs of the Heart* was sympathetic to same-sex relationships but sharply distinguished them from marriage.

Historian John Boswell argued that *Adelphopoiesis*, or brother-making, represented an early form of religious same-sex marriage in the Orthodox church. Alan Bray saw the rite of *Ordo ad fratres faciendum* ('Order for the making of brothers') as serving the same purpose in the medieval Roman Catholic Church.

In late medieval France, it is possible the practice of entering a legal contract of "enbrotherment" (*affrèment*) provided a vehicle for civil unions between unrelated male adults who pledged to live together sharing 'un pain, un vin, et une bourse' – one bread, one wine, and one purse. This legal category may represent one of the earliest forms of sanctioned same-sex unions.<sup>188</sup>

Eskridge, William N. (Oct 1993): "A History of Same-Sex Marriage". *Virginia Law Review* 79 (7).



---

<sup>188</sup> Tulchin, Allan. "Same-Sex Couples Creating Households in Old Regime France: The Uses of the *Affrèment*." *Journal of Modern History*; (September 2007)

## THE Gnostic's BOY-GOD



*OUR LADY OF ROME*  
IN RECENT COSTUME  
With adoring Jesuits

The Emperor has for all men founded a Doctrine in the Temple Antinous who is here and rests in this place in the border fields of

*Our Lady of Rome.*

(Inscription: Obelisk of Antinous, opposite)

I conjure you, Antinous spirit of the dead,  
The name at whose sound the earth opens up,  
The name at whose sound the demons  
tremble in fear.



Roman Voodoo: In the sand, outside Antinopolis, a clay pot was dug up. Inside the pot was a clay figure of a woman (right) with thirteen bronze pins stuck in her, and a lead plate with the inscription quoted above. This shows that the religion of Antinous was not limited to homosexual men, and that Antinous was called upon for what we might call *dark magic*, and it is proof that in the ancient mind, Antinous had power over the demons of the under-world, over sex, and was himself considered to hold demonic powers. - **St. Jerome**, *De viris illustribus*, Chapter XXII

They built monuments and temples to their dead as we see up to the present day, such as the one to Antinous, servant to the Emperor Hadrian, in whose honour also games were celebrated, and a city founded bearing his name, and a temple with priests established. The Emperor Hadrian is said to have been enamored of Antinous.

**Tertullian**, Against Marcion, Book I: cxlviii

Although man's littleness has been able, according to experiments all over the world, more easily to fashion for itself gods, than to follow the true God whom men now understand by nature. As for the rest, if man shall be thus able to devise a god – as Romulus did *Consus*, and Tatius *Cloacina*, and Hostilius *Fear*, and Metellus *Alburnus*, and a certain authority some time since, *Antinous* – the same accomplishment may be allowed to others.

## LIBERTARIAN ORIGINS

### CARPOCRATIANISM AND THE LIBERTINE'S "MAN KEY"

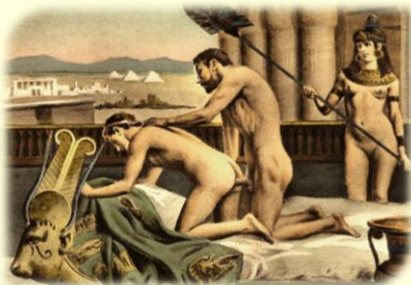
Excerpts from Article by Antonius Nikias Subia

Priest, *Temple of Antinous*, Hollywood, Ca. Flamen Antinoalis,

Companion of Antinous, IVvir

... We can be reasonably sure that Carpocrates has a connection to the Religion of Antinous,<sup>cxlix</sup> in his youth or at the beginning of his career as a mystic. Carpocrates might have even looked upon the living Antinous in Alexandria in the summer of 130 BCE, only months before the imperial procession set forth on its journey up the Nile towards the future site of Antinoopolis, where Antinous died. The Deification of Antinous by Hadrian must have deeply affected, or intrigued Carpocrates, who would have understood its implications perfectly.

Whether the Deification of Antinous came after the Doctrine of Carpocrates, or whether Carpocrates was influenced by what was promoted in Antinoopolis one can never know, but the two faiths were born as twin brothers. We must remember that for the first time in history,



a world leader had publicly demonstrated and acknowledged his Homosexuality for the whole world to see, making the object of his affection into an official part of the world-wide religion of Rome, or at least the Greek-speaking half, *which effectively made homosexuality a legally and religiously recognized and*

*sanctified public institution*, with deep, mystical undercurrents. Carpocrates must have been affected by such an extraordinary proclamation. Scholars seem to have paid too little attention to the possibility that the Deification of Antinous, and the proliferation of Gnostic Homosexual cults might be interrelated [*The academic neglect is deliberate*].

Through Platonism, which was rapidly developing into Neo-Platonism, the formidable last stand of the Pagans against the growing influence of Christian theology, we are connected to the vast, wide-spread

and interconnected teachings that extend through the Gnostics and Hermetics and Platonists, to the Pythagoreans and Orphics that preceded them. Antinous is intimately part of this Pagan revival that Hadrian promoted and encouraged. Gnosticism came into being at this time because it was part of the greater Hellenistic atmosphere of syncretism. The Gnostic view seemed novel and absurd, but it rested on the solid foundation of mystery religions, it was no more than a new variation on an old theme, as was Antinous.

There are many reasons to argue against the similarity of the Doctrine of Carpocrates to the Religion of Antinous, but time frame is not one of these reasons. The two religions were contemporary, indeed very few, if any other religions can claim such a coincidence, and even fewer ancient religions had as much to say about the sacredness of homosexuality... Antinous and Carpocrates are a case of cross-contamination, or of mutually-inclusive differentiation. Antinous was held to be the Genius [jinni], or guardian spirit, of the Golden Age of Rome, her protector, and the upholder of peace through order. His depiction as a boy holding garlands of flowers, delicate wands (never a weapon) and crowned with ivy was held to be the new spirit of the Empire. Through Him the Law was founded on Love and protection, and human dignity. He was a new, civilized, graceful Apollonian-Dionysus, a different kind of savior. Antinous is not portrayed as an enforcer, a conqueror, or a subjugator, he is a peace-bringing savior, a new *Eros*.

He indicates that we must free ourselves from the laws of the world, within ourselves, *as we alone interpret it*. Not for the purpose of bringing chaos and mayhem, or to harm anyone, but to find our source of light and darkness, and to bring an end to the cycles of life and death, simply by knowing ourselves. Carpocrates set us free from judgment and placed the authority of the Word upon our own shoulders, *making us our own lords*, by the revelation of what I call the “Man-key,” the spark that flew down from the place of light to dwell in darkness, within our souls. The words of Carpocrates are the Fruit of the Tree of Knowledge of [both] Good and Evil, eating this flesh, and drinking this juice defies death and causes us to become Gods, without changing us at all, because we have always been gods, just as we are.

His influence was demonstrated in the allegations brought against the Cathars, the Knights Templar, and the Heretics of Medieval Europe in



general, giving the impression that they had survived in the East and were brought back with the returning crusaders. But the Unholy Inquisition butchered and burned all traces of it in the Heretics, or so they believed. Carpocratian-like Libertinism and the remaining Pagan cult of Dionysus (discussed next) which was still adhered to by the Witches and healers of the countryside, were perceived as a united threat against Christendom and were equated with a vast Satanic plot to bring chaos to the world, as foretold in Revelation. From this point onward, in the Christian mind and even in the minds of many Libertines themselves, *the basic Doctrine of Carpocrates became the foundation and inspiration for Satanism and the occult in general.*

Simultaneously, however, during the Protestant Reformation... one who was Saved, could not be un-Saved, and was therefore free from concern with worldly laws. Martin Luther called these men Antinomians, which has since been the name used for

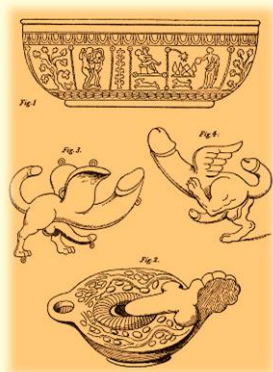


Christian Libertinism. This was by coincidence the time when a



revival of interest in Antinous was underway, when so many of his statues were discovered and scholarly works on his life and the implications of his religion first emerged after so many centuries of silence. Here we find our *Saint Cardinal Allesandro*

*Albani*, who led a life of libertine indulgence, having never actually been a priest, but was made a Cardinal by special dispensation from his uncle the Pope, and then made the unofficial, secret head of espionage against the English Protestants, employing every form of dark and questionable means to obtain his information.<sup>189</sup> Cardinal Albani may never have been a true believing Antinomian, but his life and work demonstrate that he was certainly no Catholic. It was he who funded



<sup>189</sup> See: *Connoisseurs and Secret Agents* (1961) by Lesley Lewis

much of the excavation of Pompeii by our Saint Johann Joachim Winckelmann, who dutifully and scientifically studied and reported the proliferation of images of the Phallus found everywhere in Pompeii, used in the same manner as the crucifix. Winckelmann also lived with Cardinal Albani for a time, and wrote extensively about the Cardinal's collection of Antinous statues, and it is rumored that they, together with other known homosexual artists and writers, formed the first cult devoted to Antinous and Priapus since ancient times. We can see in them a clear indication of secret Libertinism, right under the Nose of the Pope in Rome. Cardinal Albani united in one person, the Church of Rome, the new theories of Christian Antinomianism, and the Cult of Antinous.

Carpocratian-Libertine-Antinomianism rose again during the French Revolution, and reached its most debased pinnacle in the voluptuous catalogues of perversity glorified by the Marquis de Sade [*a Member of the Illuminati Hellfire Club*] in his novels. One of his masterpieces is the book "120 Days of Sodom" which is an extreme and depraved depiction of Phibionite Carpocratianism set to beautiful prose, in which the lead characters are explicitly referred to as Libertines. They undergo a systematic and thorough exploration of the Philosophy of Libertinism, committing every sin in increments that descend steadily towards worse and more disgusting forms of Lust and Horror [*the Creed and Practice of Rasputin, a Jesuit argentur*]. One of the characters is given the name of Antinous, designated as a "fucker" because of his huge penis. He serves as one of several Priapus figures, and was named Antinous because his penis, ass and face are equally beautiful, which, according to the Marquis de Sade, is an extreme rarity reminiscent of "Hadrian's favorite."



Nietzsche [left, bearing the Freemasonic Hidden Hand] is said to have had leanings towards Libertinism, and the work of Epiphanes, *Concerning Righteousness* is said to have either had an influence on the early communists, or is just a reflection of like-mindedness. "The Communist Manifesto" in any case states many of the same basic tenets as Epiphanes such as the sharing of wives and property



in general. [*This is not by accident. The Communist system is of Jesuit and Jewish origin.*]

Another of Carpocrates' Gnostic contemporaries, the famous Valentinus, tried to change the world by working within the Catholic system, he struggled to maintain a balance between apostolic authority and speculative (Gnostic) philosophy, because he did not, like so many other Gnostics, see the world-church as an enemy to be opposed, but sincerely believed *that the Gnostic view could be assimilated into the Orthodox faith*. During the reign of Antoninus Pius, Valentinus was almost made Pope of Rome, and only lost by a narrow margin [*lost to Pope Victor I*]. Carpocrates seems to have known that the Gnostic Succession and the Catholic Church could never merge, and that their differences would eventually lead to all out war, and he must have also known that Gnosticism would not survive the conflagration because it has always been a faith comprehensible only to a few, and so he advised his followers to live in the world, but not conform to it.



Yet the Carpocratian view spread around the Empire and seems to have outlived its master and his son and to have taken on a life of its own. It was based in Alexandria, had a second home on the island of Cephallenia, [*map above*] and sent a representative to Rome, and what an interesting and important person he chose. We must now turn our attention to that representative, because of all the similarities that abound between the Carpocratians, and the Religion of Antinous, it is what was said of her that is the most crucial and defining evidence of this treatise. The last paragraph of Irenaeus's chapter on the Carpocratians tells us that:

“From among these also arose Marcellina, who came to Rome under [the episcopate of] Anicetus (154-167), and, holding these doctrines, she led multitudes astray.”

Irenaeus, Adv. Haer. Bk. I, Ch. 25, 6

Origen first shows that Marcellina was a famous Gnostic teacher known to the Pagan Celsus and to himself, and then he gives her role a particular

and unexpected turn of sacredness in the paragraph that follows, which makes an extraordinary comparison.

Celsus knows, moreover, certain Marcellians, so called from Marcellina, and Harpocratians from Salome, and others who derive their name from Mariamme, and others again from Martha... Marcellina and her followers, the “Harpocratians” and the whole of the Libertine Gnostic movement are explicitly compared to the religion of Antinous. It is Celsus who first makes the accusation (a Pagan comparing the Gnostics to the Religion of Antinous!) but Origen expressly agrees with him...

Harpocrates, son of Osiris and Isis,<sup>190</sup> whose name has been interpreted as “Horus the Young,” the silent god depicted as a young boy with his finger over his mouth... Origen also states that the Marcellians and the “Harpocratians” claimed to derive their teachings from Mariamme (the Virgin Mary) Salome and Martha, which is beyond the scope of this subject. But as one of the few female Gnostic teachers to make a name for herself, it seems reasonable to believe that Marcellina would take inspiration from the female Apostles whose Gospels are lost, with the exception of the Gospel of Mary, found among the newly discovered and highly controversial Gnostic books of Nag Hammadi. The female perspective of the Doctrine of Carpocrates, through Marcellina, takes on importance from these few lines, and adds more depth to the comparison between the Carpocratians and the Religion of Antinous, who is closely united to Diana.



We find here a strange connection between Carpocrates, Salome, ‘the youth whom Jesus loved’ and the Virgin Mary, from whom the

---

<sup>190</sup> In Greek mythology, Harpocrates is the god of silence. Harpocrates was adapted by the Greeks from the Egyptian child god Horus. To the ancient Egyptians, Horus represented the new-born Sun, rising each day at dawn. When the Greeks conquered Egypt under Alexander the Great, they transformed the Egyptian Horus into their Hellenistic god known as Harpocrates, a rendering from Egyptian *Har-pa-khered* or *Heru-pa-khered* (meaning “Har, the Child”).

“Harpocratians” claim to derive their teachings, found in three separate sources, Celsus, Origen and Clement of Alexandria. What this might mean is the tenuous suspicion that Carpocrates based his theology on the *Secret Gospel of Mark* may have more truth to it than at first appears, since centuries after the book was supposedly acquired by him, allusions and hints to the fragment of the Secret Gospel are still found among his philosophical descendants. And furthermore, the mysterious ‘youth whom Jesus loved’ a phrase that has remained part of the Canonical Bible as the ‘Apostle whom Jesus loved’, interpreted as meaning St. John, may actually suggest that the Boy from the Secret Gospel, and not John, was the unnamed Apostle who rested his head on Our Lord at the crucial moment of the Last Supper. This wild possibility leads to the question of whether the bizarre practice of the Phibionites, consuming sperm as the body and blood of Christ, might have some truth and substance to it after all.

Carpocrates took inspiration from what Hadrian did, and unprecedented numbers of people were willing to listen. It may be that the followers of Carpocrates became Companions of Antinous, or that through Antinous, believers were led to Carpocrates, but surely the two religions were in contact, and were influenced by one another in some way. The city of Antinoopolis in later years was a haven for all manner of eccentric doctrines. And the priests there are said (by Origen) to have indulged in Libertine feasts on the Sacred Nights, much like the Harpocratians. Both were in keeping with the wild orgies of the late Dionysian cult. As the power of the Orthodox fathers of the Church grew in Alexandria, and the protection of the Antonine Emperors waned, Antinoopolis became an island of safety for free thinkers and feelers in a world that was growing ever more dangerous and intolerant. Antinoopolis, might have become a home for Harpocratians when Alexandria became hostile, especially under its great Bishop Athanasius, who would later author the Nicene Creed, which categorically defined the theological position of the Catholic Faith, and was simultaneously a pledge of allegiance and a declaration of war against the non-conformity of the Heretics.

It might even be the Harpocratian influence in Antinoopolis that led to the comparison of Antinous to Jesus which was so distasteful to Celsus and Origen, and which continues to puzzle and disturb the concept of Antinous as a purely Pagan god today. Only the Harpocratians, it seems,

could have really bridged such a gap of ideology, as it was already central to their idolatry to crown images of Jesus alongside the Philosophers; Antinous, being contemporary and such an important new example of godliness, and above all a Homosexual Savior.

## DIONYSUS (BACCHUS)

The sculptures of Antinous predominantly compare him to Dionysus, which leads us to believe that Hadrian, who knew Antinous best, and who initiated the religion of Antinous, intended for posterity to equate the ancient religion of Dionysus with the new belief in Antinous. Dionysus, the Liberator, freed men from their troubles with the gift of wine, he was the god of intoxication and ecstasy, whose nocturnal rites are the epitome of an Orgy, and were the inspiration for all forms of Libertinism thereafter.

The Dionysian cult was Antinomian, Libertine, and was the inspiration for Epicurus. Though it is in all ways closely connected to the Olympian gods, it also represents their undoing, as it is in the multiple births, the rages of jealousy and persecution, and the transcendent faith of the god who was torn asunder, driven to madness, and resurrected, that the true nature of the Olympian Gods is revealed. Dionysus, in the Orphic theogony, is a being beyond the Celestial Gods, he precedes them and is not subject to the vicissitudes of their favor and distain. Dionysus is all-powerful Love, Eros himself, who extends beyond the notion of good and evil, and therefore can never be destroyed and is able to confound every law and is able to confer his immunity upon those whom he chooses, upon those *who do not resist him*.<sup>191</sup>

The followers of Dionysus are divided into *two basic categories, the Bacchantes, and the Orphics*. Simply put:

- the Bacchantes indulged, and the Orphics refrained, but they shared the same Gnosis of human nature;

---

<sup>191</sup> NB: This theology is the root of the Frankist Cult. The duality described has everything to do with Luciferian Theogony and the androgynous cum Bi-sexuality of Lucifer as god the creator or Freemasonic Architect of the universe.

- that our spirit is the divided Light of Dionysus, imprisoned in the flesh of Titans. This flesh and the world surrounding it, belongs to the Titans;
- The Bacchant was free to indulge in all pleasures, since restriction belonged to the province of the Titans;
- While the Orphics abstained from contact with the pollutions of the world for the same reason, to break away from the prison of flesh;<sup>192</sup>
- Both held firmly to the belief that union with Bacchus was possible for any man or women who did not “resist” Him;<sup>193</sup>
- Resistance against Dionysus was always based on moral grounds, which originated with Hera. The Followers of Dionysus, like the Carpocratians, and the Companions of Antinous, were in the habit of turning their liberation towards sexual expression. The entourage of Dionysus included demi-gods whose very nature was sexual and orgiastic, such as Pan, the Satyrs, Priapus, the Maenads, Ariadne, and the wise drunkard, Silenus;
- *Homosexuality was a vibrant part of the Dionysian cult*, and was initiated by Orpheus as a sacred state, a priest of Dionysus, who

---

<sup>192</sup> Catholics outwardly held this position to the extreme, even teaching their women that to enjoy sex was a sin, a view that indirectly and knowingly (on their part) promoted prostitution from which Catholic coffers profited enormously. But then again, as prostitution had always been a sacred ritual, why not?

<sup>193</sup> Here we have the fundamental principle of Union with God, one held in common with some Sufis, Hindus, Pentecostals and various other metaphysical vagabonds, including evangelical Christians who preach non-resistance to their so-called “Holy Spirit” that manifests via channeling and possession with glossolalia, prophetic utterance, healing etc. etc. from which charismatics profit to their eternal loss.

turned away from women when he failed to bring his wife Euridice back from the dead;<sup>194</sup>

- Through Dionysus we are exposed to deeper layers of the *Mysteries of Eleusis*, since Persephone is said to have been his first Divine Mother, when he first descended to reign among the Olympians as the Son of Zeus;
- Persephone was raped by Hades with the consent of Zeus and made the Queen of the Underworld, by force. What we find in the Orphic theology is essentially a secret rebellion against Zeus and Hades by Dionysus and his Mother Persephone to free the immortal souls of humanity from enslavement and reincarnation, restoring to them their true divine nature by the several methods of becoming Bacchus common to the Orphics, Mystery Cults, Platonic Philosophers, Mithraics, Hermetics, and Gnostics.<sup>195</sup>

Orphism was an initiatory philosophy devoted to Dionysus, but it was not purely Dionysian. It was deeply influenced by Apollo and Artemis, from whom extend the principles of moral aesthetics and purification. But within Apollo and Artemis is likewise the Homosexual message, which we find expressed by Socrates, through Plato, who proclaimed Apollo to be “The God,” from whom all Wisdom, all Purity, and all Light radiate. Apollo and Dionysus shared the shrine of Delphi, they were as closely

---

<sup>194</sup> Here we have the Mystery Religion’s theological root for Catholic Priest Celibacy. This is quite separate from Gregory VII’s political position and is part of an ongoing Iblitic strategy from time immemorial to separate husband from wife as an Orphic delusion, which is what the Catholic Church prosecuted even within marriage.

<sup>195</sup> Here we have the Mystery Religion’s theogony excusing rebellion against the Creator in order to establish sexual Libertarianism via the romance of a savior who is later immolated then cannibalized in brutish heathen style then sublimated by the Christian communion ritual, most especially the Catholic Transubstantiation Doctrine.

connected as twin brothers<sup>196</sup> with female counterparts in the aspect of Artemis and Persephone. The mystery cults are intricately and deeply related, and Antinous and Carpocrates are found right in the center of all their subterfuge, radiance, and sexual license.

The Orphics (in the form of their Neo-Platonic descendants) and the Carpocratians both agreed that the soul, or more appropriately the immortal spirit-essence, was imprisoned in the carnal world of illusory forms, and that it is the goal of all introspective and cosmically aware men to liberate our Divine Substance and return to our super-celestial source.<sup>197</sup> The only difference between the two philosophies is the way to do so. One advises purity, while the other advises indulgence, yet they are as different and as similar, as contradictory and as mystically united as Apollo and Dionysus. Antinous is clothed in both forms, leaving us to decide from which to choose, but neither have precedence, both co-habitate upon his flesh.

*Author's Note: This double-speak is typical of the Illuminati (Crowley's Thelema) approach to governance and mind control. It is the essence of wit that obviates self-evident truth and any non-obfuscating approach to problem solving. It does this so well, that problems multiply as they are apparently being solved because the root of understanding (fear of Allah) is dissociated during the process of dealing with non-existential abstracts. It is in fact, strong delusion dispensed by Allah, via jinn, to those who refuse His plainly revealed guidance. Furthermore, it is totally irreconcilable with monotheism; hence there is no reason on earth or in heaven to carry on dialogues with creatures who have adopted this metaphysical auspice, as they are insanely dissociated from authentic eschatology.*

The Religion of Antinous, under Hadrian's directive, may not have included the full weight of Antinomian implication, but Hadrian favored

---

<sup>196</sup> In other words, they were equal. Here is Rome's Luciferian (light radiating) Janus.

<sup>197</sup> Here is the doctrine that expresses the goal of monism and thus human sacrifice: the perversion of our return to Allah.

Dionysian artists, whose religion had been previously outlawed for licentious practices during the Republican period... Now just to show that he was not entirely unfavorable to Antinomianism under certain circumstances, there is a short document found by Phillupus, the Doctor of Ecclesia Antinoi, and from it, by an extension of logic, we might suppose that the same license was granted to the Priests of Antinous.

Extract from an edict of the *deified* Hadrian concerning gifts granted to the society of Dionysian Artists:’

Inviolability, right to front seats, freedom from military service, immunity from public liturgies, to keep without tax whatever they procure for sacred use or the contests and to use it as they see fit, the right not to present guarantors of their immunity from taxation, the right to meet together for sacrifice, the right not to be compelled to accommodate strangers with billets, freedom from imprisonment or any other form of detention... death penalty.”<sup>198</sup>, cl

Perhaps these gifts did not extend to the Cult of Bacchus as a whole, but only to a particular society, but one is immediately impressed by the resemblance of these gifts to the basic Doctrine of Libertinism. The words Freedom and immunity occur throughout, lending an Antinomian interpretation. The Dionysian Artists are given exemption from every level of the law, and what makes it especially interesting and appealing is that these same privileges might have also been given to the priests of Antinous, meaning that they too were *beyond the law*.

Through the close relationship of the Carpocratians and the ‘Companions of Antinous’ (which I suggest) perhaps the Carpocratians of Antinoopolis, who took up the religion of Antinous and fused it with their own system, were also given the same privileges. They would have surely sought them out and given the evidence, it might not have been an easy task to sort the Carpocratians from the traditional Antinoeans. By far the most profound statement made in this Edict of the *Deified Hadrian*, what

---

<sup>198</sup> Here is the Occult basis for Diplomatic immunity and for Leaders who gravely sin but are legally exempt from prosecution; a reason for the impunity and arrogance they manifest. This is not Islamic.



would have resonated most deeply in the soul of a Carpocratian is the last line: Freedom from imprisonment or any other form of detention, [Freedom from the]... death penalty.

The Religion of Antinous did not remain pure to the initial directives of Hadrian, whatever those may have been. It took on the good and bad qualities of influential and contemporary faiths, such as Christianity, as *both Celsus and Origen (Pagan and Christian apologists) confirm that Antinous was compared to Jesus by his followers*. Origen lived from 185-254 AD, almost forty years after the death of Hadrian, and his book “Against Celsus” was probably written well past the death of Commodus, 180-192 AD. The silence of Antoninus Pius and Marcus Aurelius on the subject is a vague indication that the Religion of Antinous began to change immediately after the death of Hadrian, simply from a lack of interest by the only authority that could realistically prevent nontraditional influences from infiltrating the Doxology of Antinoopolis. The Religion of Antinous was obviously still strong enough, two or three generations after its foundation, to gain so much attention, but something about its form during the time of Celsus and Origen reminded them both of the Carpocratians. Aspects of Christianity had affected the priests of Antinous, and their practices took on similarities, and Celsus and Origen both agreed that it was not the general form of Christianity that they resembled, but the peculiarities of certain heretical sects, including the Marcellians who were direct descendants of the Doctrine of Carpocrates. In other words, despite Hadrian’s original plan and intentions, the Religion of Antinous had become Antinomian. Of course we have precious little evidence to say what Hadrian’s original directives were, we base our presumptions primarily on Hadrian’s personality, and the Obelisk, and only vaguely on Antinous himself, who is a completely hidden mystery. But Compare these two excerpts, one about the Priests of Antinous specifically, the other directed against the Gnostics, by Clement and Origen, contemporaries, who viewed the Religion of Antinous as being almost indistinguishable from the Gnostics of the school of Carpocrates.

"...For lust is not easily restrained, destitute as it is of fear; and men now observe the Sacred Nights of Antinous, the shameful character of which the lover who spent them with Him [Christ] knew well."<sup>199</sup>

Clement of Alexandria, *Protrepticus*, Chapter 4

"There are others who have wickedly invented some being as their teacher and demon, and who wallow about in a great darkness, more unholy and accursed than that of the companions of the Egyptian Antinous." -- Origen, *Against Celsus*, Bk. V, 62, 63

On the subject of the Religion of Antinous becoming Antinomian, let us examine the word used. Anti-nomian means "against law," and was the term used by Martin Luther to describe those who had taken his words to what he considered an unpleasant extreme. "Nomos" is the Greek word for Law, and in Hellenistic Egypt it was employed in the world to designate a political jurisdiction, a Politikos Nomos, or a *Nome*, which was essentially like a modern-day county. Antinoopolis was the capitol of the surrounding region, responsible for the administration of the nearby villages and towns. It was a Nomiarchy with a governor, a tax collector and a military commander responsible for the area. The prominence of the Religion of Antinous also made it the spiritual capitol, so that the High Priest of Antinous was a religious authority well beyond the doors of the Temple and outside the border of city.

The Catholic Church appointed a Bishop, so that the Nomiarchy of Antinoopolis was also a Diocese of the Church. There are many ways to interpret this conjunction of terms, but I would like to offer the most apparent and the most in keeping with what I am attempting to say about this particular aspect of the Religion of Antinous. The name and the word, Antinous and Antinomian, are so surprisingly similar that they bleed into one another, so that Antinous and "Anti-Nomos", if that is the correct way of putting it, become one and the same. Although the High Priest of Antinous was the spiritual Nomiarch of Antinoopolis, his god was "Against the Law" or perhaps against the Diocesan authority of the

---

<sup>199</sup> Here the revered Saint and liar alludes to the conversion from Dionysian hedonism to a preferable estate of sanctified perversion under the auspice of a bisexual Gnostic Messiah.

Bishops who represented the Law of Moses. This particular interpretation of the term might have been favorable to the Carpocratians who resided within the city, who were against the steadily increasing authority of the Church. The Priests of Antinous were the Spiritual Nomiarchs of Antinoopolis while Hadrian lived, but as time went on their power declined, and after the Emperor Theodosius made all forms of Paganism illegal in 388 AD, the remaining priests of Antinous were compelled to embrace Antinomianism or abandon their religion, and the evidence shows that a small number chose to defy the new law for at least another hundred years if not longer.

Antinous was expressly condemned as a Demon (in the satanic sense) as was Carpocrates, and yet their believers continued to worship them... voluntarily becoming devil worshippers. The words of Celsus and Origen, however, show that many who believed in Antinous had embraced aspects of Carpocratian-like Antinomianism within the first few decades of the religion, long before the decree of Theodosius. Whether this Antinomianism was based on the Dionysian or the Carpocratian influence is a matter of personal taste, but in any case, the Religion of Antinous was ultimately forced to become “Anti-Nomian” when the law turned against them, and they chose to continue in their faith anyway. The fate of the religion of Antinous and of Carpocrates suffered the same end. They were both targeted as satanic distortions of the “true” faith, and of subverting the authority of the Church and were therefore persecuted to the point of extinction.

With the conversion of Constantine, the heretics were outlawed and persecuted as criminals. Theodosius closed all pagan shrines, and the last publicly open Priests of Antinous, and the last Gnostics were together put to death, their believers scattered, their books burned and their message destroyed. Almost simultaneously, the city of Antinoopolis went into decline and was ultimately abandoned, forgotten and buried in the sand. But the teachings of Carpocrates, like the statues of Antinous, did not die but lived on, *preserved by the Catholic Church herself*, because of their astonishingly sensual and highly disturbing beauty.

## THE SECRET GOSPEL OF MARK

The controversial discovery of the Secret Gospel of Mark, gives Carpocrates new significance for homosexuals in the modern world. He

took direct interest in our emancipation and expression of love. He encouraged his followers to experience homosexuality, and he freed his homosexual adherents to live their lives fully and in the truth of their love-desire, without fear and without shame. Going so far as to (perhaps) say that through the Sacrament of Jesus and the Boy, “Naked man with Naked man,” [*justifies Greek pederasty*] homosexuality is sacred, and might even have been part of the hidden teachings of Jesus. The *Secret Gospel* even suggests, though it does not explicitly state, the possibility that Jesus might have been open to homosexuality, an astonishing revelation that could change the world as we know it. Carpocrates is the first Christian philosopher to take homosexuality with the same depth of seriousness and honor that the ancient Greek philosophers knew it to hold, probably because he was not really Christian, but more of a follower of Socrates.

In every way, *the sexual revolution that Carpocrates began mirrors what we claim to be our modern enlightenment*. It was not until the courageous spirit of “Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the Law” [*Satanic Dictum of Aleister Crowley*] came into Gay Consciousness that the Stonewall Riot occurred as a rebellion against the Laws against Sodomy. The truth is that Carpocrates knew all this long ago, and saw that homosexuality is a noble height of human love (Aphrodite, Uranos) and even the Savior Jesus Christ was not ashamed or hesitant to experience Same-Love, or to be perceived as having experienced it in front of his shocked disciples. Never once does Jesus mention homosexuality as a sin, and now given the brief glimpse that the Secret Gospel presents, of Jesus initiating a naked boy into the sacramental mysteries of “Naked Man against Naked Man” we can be relatively sure that the Doctrine of Carpocrates was in harmony with this aspect of the truth of Jesus Christ. Carpocrates had indeed recalled his origin and was like unto Jesus, their words of love and salvation are parallel rays from the Unknowable Being to our world. In the Secret Gospel it is as though Carpocrates was the boy, raised from the dead by the Savior. He took the love that Jesus revealed to him on that night, what the Church of Alexandria kept hidden away, and inseminated the world with it, and that power has been resurrected in our time, and this religion of Antinous is an extension of his theology. [this is a lie: see endnote *cli*].

Carpocrates is the Patriarch of Libertinism, a Patron Saint of Homosexuality and a *Divinized Mortal* in the Religion of Antinous... He

showed us how to overpower the agents of the Cosmocrater through love, and free our spirit from domination, by *steadfast faith in who we are*. We are beholden only to ourselves and to the Unknown, Divine Substance... *the seed of the Monad [Hindu Monism or Universal Soul]*. In freeing ourselves from the chains of cosmic fate, we become... "Wandering Stars." Referred to in the prophecy of the Secret Gospel... His Doctrine was not preoccupied with sexual freedom, but was all-pervasive, and applicable to every aspects of human existence. The sexual freedom of libertinism has gained the most attention because it is so shocking and so disturbing to those who remain bound by shame... Only the concept of self-deification, total *union with the Monad*, remains incomprehensible and explosive in its connotations. But if anyone is to touch the fire of the divine light, then they must become that fire in order know it. God is only self-conceivable, to know him, one must become him.

And it is into this Cloud of Unknowing that anyone who dares to follow in the footsteps of Carpocrates must subject themselves, for better or for worse. *In the end there will be no discernable difference between good and evil*, and the true forms of all things will be revealed... The Doctrine of Carpocrates is not for everyone... "For not all true things are to be said to all men." They are dangerous and have the capacity to destroy anyone who takes them on, and so they should only be approached with extreme caution, like the Mysteries of Narcissus. Or they should only be approached by one who is prepared to lose everything.

Do as you will, and let others do as they will... new significance for homosexuals shall be the whole of the law.... But it is we who sacrificed our former godliness... Once. We are the sparks of the god who jumped into the abyss of this world as an act of Suicide... cutting away our splendor and falling into mortal flesh. We have no one to blame for our misfortune but ourselves, because it is we who have brought about our own misery. If the world is a place of death and suffering, it is only because we have made it so. If we wish to change the world, and our condition in it...we have the capacity to do so, because we are personally responsible for, and afflicted with, every horror the world over. And likewise we are personally adorned with and able to kiss everything beautiful with our true lips ... *Because we are God!*

Here in the grip of the Archons we are ever-changing, passing from birth to death, knowing pain and suffering, feeling hunger and satiation,

prisoners of Lust, Lechery and Loathing, and all the storms of quietude, desire and hatred that rage over our heart. But within us is the constant fire, which is not moved nor swayed by the fluctuations of matter, having no opinion and making no judgment, but is drawn towards every want without discrimination. It is a strength that is never worn down by time because it is not born, and it never dies.<sup>200</sup>

*What follows is an excellent example of seductive doublespeak:*

It is a feeling that has no joy, no pain, accepts nothing, rejects nothing, and is never pleased nor dismayed because it is all-joy, all-pain, all-agreement, all-disappointment, all-sorrow, and all-hope... a feeling without beginning or end. It does nothing and leaves nothing undone. It is a presence in all things, and a void composed of nothing at all.

It has absolutely nothing to do with this Universe in which we exist at all, though it is spread out evenly (like sunlight) “righteously” upon all things and within all things. It is everything *Else*, and everything *Same* and the simplest knowledge, the gnosis, within ourselves is all that is required to make union, through memory, through our capacity of Nous and Anti-Nous.

*Now comes the Madonna clincher followed by a sales pitch for humanism; note what the Catholic Madonna at right is clutching.*

... and our affection for *Sophia, Our Lady Wisdom*, who is called a *Whore* because we are all pervaded indiscriminately by “All The Suitors”, and are at every moment depraved and full of every lust, though we are every moment made perfect, brilliantly pure, and completely as-one with total Goodness, and Godliness, just as we are now... without any miracle,



---

<sup>200</sup> Justification for lawlessness: Crowley’s OTO “do what thou wilt is all of the law.”

and with miracles, like galaxies of stars, in every drop of our virgin blood [a reference to the Gallae ritual for Cybele]. This Gnosis is the only salvation that we can ever accomplish; it is the only Freedom that we can achieve and all notions of good and bad, of mine and thine crumbles in the face of such a state of wonder and unity as this [pure romantic monism followed by pure humanism].

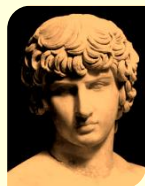
The Hope and the Faith of Carpocrates, is that the power of *human opinion* is the Omnipotent will of God, which has no boundary, making no distinction between any extreme, participating fully without participating in anything particular, loving all, and despising everything... faithfully.<sup>201</sup> This principle is carved into the graceful images of Antinous, who is portrayed as so many gods... But is none of them at all. We know nothing about the Real Antinous, except that he was just a Boy... who became a God.

'Jesus said, "Those who seek should not stop seeking until they find. When they find, they will be disturbed. When they are disturbed, they will marvel, and will reign over all. [And after they have reigned they will rest.]"

The Gospel of Thomas

(end of excerpt) from **Antonius Nikias Subia**

Priest, *Temple of Antinous*, Hollywood, Calif.  
Flamen Antinoalis, Companion of Antinous, IVvir



## HOMOSEXUAL TRADITIONS

*Male Love in Ancient Greece*, February, 2000, Anonymous<sup>202</sup>

<sup>201</sup> Here is the basis of anarchism and the antithesis of Divine Will, negating any concept of obedience or accountability to Allah. This also justifies the seditious doctrine of the Democratic franchise with indiscriminate suffrage, which allows the elite to manipulate the system via media control (conditioning) of the popular mindset under the Madonna's Skirts (Statue of Liberty), which principles are expressly stated in the Protocols of Zion.

<sup>202</sup> *World History of Male Love.com*; extracted Nov. 2009

In his introduction to Edward FitzGerald's *famous adaptation of Omar Khayyam's 'Rubáiyát'*, the editor remarks that:

FitzGerald (1809-1883) found himself a homosexual in a society that, while it admired and respected a civilization [that of classical Athens] that gloried in, and boasted of its homosexuality, itself found the behavior so offensive as to be virtually unmentionable.

Despite some progress in this matter since the Victorian age, it still does not seem that the full extent and importance of homosexual love in classical Athens and throughout all of ancient Greece is common knowledge today. Indeed, knowledge of male love may be even rarer than it was in FitzGerald's time, since classical studies are no longer presented in most schools, and in the universities the subject attracts only the few.

It is important in the beginning to define our vocabulary. The term 'homosexuality' as it is used and understood today is not applicable to Greek antiquity for three reasons: First of all, most Greeks were bisexual. Second, homosexuality and 'gay' as sexual identities are recent developments, emerging only in the 20th Century (our idea of what it means to be gay or a homosexual has largely been influenced by recent gay activism and the emergence of gay rights on the cultural landscape). Last, and most important of all, passion and erotic love between two adult men (the model for modern gay relationships), was generally considered unusual and held up to ridicule. Homosexual love in Greece was love between a man and a boy (*pederasty*, now a *Catholic indulgence*).

As with all else, there were exceptions, such as the well known relationship between Alexander the Great and his boyhood friend Hephaiston, or the one between the mythical hero of the Trojan war, Achilles, and his best friend and lover, Patroklos. These love affairs fit the pattern of gay relationships today. However, the relationship that was characteristic of the Greek way of life, accepted or even *regarded as a social duty* by the state, was inter-generational male love. In its ideal form this bond was between a man (called the *erastes* [lover] in Athens, or the 'inspirer' in Sparta) and an adolescent youth (called the *eromenos* [beloved], or the 'hearer', respectively). It bears saying here that opinions even then were divided, with a lively debate going on between proponents and opponents of homosexual love.



Achilles and Patroklos, an ancient parallel to modern gay relationships



The Greek word for homosexual love between a man and a youth was *paiderastia* (hence pederasty), derived from *pais*, boy, and *eran*, to love, meaning emotional and sensual affection for a *pais*. A common synonym for beloved boys in Greek writings is *ta paidika*, 'the boyish.' The youths who attracted men's attentions ranged in age from adolescence to early manhood, as can be seen from the images that have come down to us on Greek pottery and sculpture. Relationships with overly young boys were frowned upon then as they are now (though some Greek beloved youths would have fallen below the age of consent in many modern countries), one mark of a beloved ripe for a man's attentions being the ability to "think for himself".

### Social environment

The Greek male was expected not only to marry and raise children, but also to be available for friendship and homosexual love affairs with worthy youths, not to the exclusion of marriage but as its necessary complement. Thus his destined path through the garden of love would begin sometime in adolescence when the boy was courted by many men and would choose one to be his lover. This homosexual relationship would continue till early adulthood when he'd begin courting and winning the love of a deserving youth of his own. Then it would expand to include taking a wife and having children. (Of course there were countless variations on this theme, some noble and others sordid, just as it is with us today in our love life.) This variety of life was reflected in the 'deep well of time', the ancient sacred myths on which were based the archetypes of human life and self-knowledge.



All Greeks were familiar with the tales of male love: Zeus descending as an eagle to carry off Ganymede, the most beautiful boy on Earth, to be

his lover on Mount Olympus, of Apollo and Hyacinth's ill fated love, and of many other such passionate friendships between gods or heroes and handsome youths. Among the Greeks, this love did more than dare speak its name; it fairly shouted it from the rooftops. It was one of the fundamental traditions of Greek life, one practiced and enjoyed to the fullest. Indeed, it was a social must which no poet, no philosopher, no artist disdained to explore. It was discussed in public as a matter of course and included in the reflections of the greatest minds.

That a man should be attracted both to lovely women and to beardless boys was seen as natural and normal. It was also accepted that some men would lean more towards one, and some towards the other. However, young males were considered the fair sex par excellence; the Greek ideal of beauty was embodied by the young man, a fact evident in all of Greek literature and art from first beginnings to last examples. Literary disputes examined the question of which kind of love was preferable, and often the love of youths won out. Apart from purely scientific texts there was hardly a work in which juvenile male beauty was not praised, from casual asides to richly embroidered descriptions. The extent to which the youth was the paragon of beauty can be seen in the arts, where even girls were often represented with boyish traits. Furthermore, a great deal of pottery depicting youths has been found, often inscribed with the epithet *kalos* (the masculine form of beautiful), while pictures of girls and the feminine *kale* are rare. Even the great sculptor Phidias paid homage to his beloved by carving *kalos Pantarkes* on a finger of the colossal statue of Zeus at Olympia.

### Education

Besides their physical charm, boys were also valued for their minds, held to be especially capable of reason and debate and therefore meant to be cultivated. Thus homosexual love was the driving force not only of the sexual but also of the pedagogic side of Greek pederasty. Ancient culture was male oriented through and through. To the Greek man, his spouse counted mostly as mother of his children and keeper of his

### Hercules



household. With very few exceptions women (and wives in particular) were excluded from intellectual and public life. Girls were considered capable only of chitchat, and unworthy of education. Only *hetairai*, a class of entertainers / courtesans who were not charged with domestic responsibilities, could enter the political and philosophic arenas. Thus, the intellectual development of most girls was neglected, while the right upbringing of boys was given the highest importance.

The aim of the Greek educational system, the *paideia*, was summed up by the words: *kalos k'agathos*, 'beautiful and good', meaning that beauty of body and goodness of soul were the essence of human i.e. male perfection. *Homosexual love between men and youths striving together to develop these virtues was seen as the most effective way to cultivate that ideal.* It was said that even Herakles (Hercules) could perform his mighty deeds with more ease when his beloved Iolaos watched him. It was in commemoration of their union that the *Iolaia*, gymnastic and equestrian games, were celebrated in Thebes.

#### SEXUAL MISDEEDS BY CLERGY & TEACHERS:

In 2001, "Focus on the Family," discussed the crisis among Pastors of non-Catholic churches. They reported that 21% of Evangelical Protestant pastors had had inappropriate sexual contact with members of their congregations. Sixty percent (60%) of Evangelical pastors have a problem with pornography. In a 1984 study, 76% of pastors knew of another Evangelical pastor who had sexual intercourse with a parishioner.

... The incidence of abuse by teachers is even more staggering. A 1988 study reported in *The Handbook on Sexual Abuse of Children* reveals that "One in four girls, and one in six boys, is sexually abused [by a teacher] by age 18." A 1991 study revealed that "17.7 percent of males who graduated from high school, and 82.2 percent of females, reported sexual harassment by faculty or staff. Fully 13.5 percent said they had sexual intercourse with a teacher,"

A survey by the Washington Post found that "less than 1.5 percent of the estimated 60,000 or more men who have served in the Catholic clergy have been accused of child sexual abuse." ... Dr. Thomas Plante, a psychologist at Santa Clara University, found that '*80 to 90% of all priests who in fact abuse minors have sexually engaged with adolescent boys, not prepubescent children.*' The report underscores the fact that the ordination

of priests with homosexual tendencies *may be the real problem...* In 2002, Christian Ministry Resources [Evangelical Legal Service] reported conclusions on national surveys that *"Despite headlines focusing on the priest pedophile problem in the Roman Catholic Church, most American churches being hit with child sexual-abuse allegations are Protestant."*

*Lifesite News, Feb 6 2004, David MacDonald, Catholic Layman*

The survey, conducted last year, found that 55 percent of priests say such a subculture "clearly" or "probably" exists in their diocese or religious institute. Forty-one percent of priests said a homosexual subculture clearly or probably existed in the seminaries they attended. The younger the priest, the more likely he was to identify a clear gay subculture in the seminary. Forty-five percent of priests age 25 to 35 said a subculture clearly existed in seminary, compared with only 8 percent of priests over age 56, and 3 percent of those over 66:

"Our conclusion, based on these data and on our focus groups, is that homosexual subcultures increased in visibility, and probably also in numbers, in recent decades."

So said Jacqueline Wenger; a doctoral student and research assistant who co-authored the study with her Catholic University of America colleague, Dean Hoge. The study, presented in Chicago at the 64th annual meeting of the Association for the Sociology of Religion, was based on a 2001 mail survey to which 1,279 diocesan and religious order priests, both active and retired, responded. The response rate was about 70 percent. Wenger and Hoge followed up with 75 personal interviews.

*Half of Catholic Clergy sees a Gay Presence in Priesthood*  
Darlene Gavron Stevens - Chicago Tribune, August 17, 2002

In a new anthology, *Homosexuality in the Priesthood and the Religious Life* (Crossroad), Salvadorian priest Robert Nugent, who has worked among gay Catholics for twelve years, says estimates on the numbers of homosexual clergy range from "the most conservative 10% to a more reasonable 20%" or higher. He notes that a national survey by vocation directors in men's religious orders showed that, from 1981 to 1985, 5% of candidates accepted for the priesthood identified themselves to the church

as being homosexual in orientation. In another recently published anthology, *Gay Priests* (Harper & Row;), University of Kentucky researcher James G. Wolf reports the results of a survey conducted among a loose network of homosexual clergy who sent the questionnaires to one another. The 101 respondents, obviously not a representative sample, typically estimated the extent of clerical homosexuality at 40% to 60%. Though those numbers are of little scientific value, the participating priests offered interesting revelations on their own views. Only one of them said he had abstained entirely from sex once he became a priest; 37% reported their sexual activity to be frequent since ordination.

*Religion: The Battle over Gay Clergy.*

By Richard N. Ostling; Barbara Dolan/Chicago and Dennis Wyss;

*Time Magazine*: 13 Nov 89

American Bishops accused or found guilty of homo-sexuality abuse, or who promote or enable the homo-sexual agenda within the Church include. [Does not include those known but not prosecuted such as Theodore Edgar Cardinal McCarrick and the late Cardinal Spellman etc., and many others of exalted station]:<sup>203</sup>

- **Cardinal Bernardin** (Archbishop of Chicago and former head of the NCCB. Accused of sexually molesting Steven Cook, who received a payoff for silence, and of ritually raping “Agnes” at a satanic black mass in the fall of 1957. )
- **Bishop John Russell** (Charleston, South Carolina. Also accused of ritually raping “Agnes” at a satanic black mass in the fall of 1957. Bishop John Russell stated he would testify against Cardinal Bernardin in court, but he died before he had an opportunity to do so.)
- **Archbishop Rembert Weakland** (Milwaukee, Wisconsin. Accused of molesting Paul Marcoux; resigned)
- **Bishop Daniel L. Ryan** (Springfield, Illinois. Accused of homosexual misconduct with male prostitutes and clergy; resigned)

---

<sup>203</sup> Source: These Last Days Ministries, Inc. 1998 - 2004 P.O. Box 40  
Lowell, MI 49331-0040 Revised: June 2009

- **Bishop Patrick Ziemann** (Santa Rosa, California, consecrated bishop by Cardinal Mahony. Resigned after admitting a two year sexual affair with a priest he brought into the country from Costa Rica)
- **Bishop Anthony O'Connell** (Miami Beach, Florida. Accused of molesting Christopher Dixon and paying Dixon to keep quiet about the abuse; resigned)
- **Bishop J. Kendrick Williams** (Lexington, Kentucky. Accused by three plaintiffs of sex abuse; resigned June 11, 2002)
- **Bishop J. Keith Symons** (Palm Beach, Florida; resigned after admitting he sexually abused altar boys while a priest);
- **Bishop Kenneth Utener** (Saginaw, Michigan. Promotes/enables homosexual agenda)
- **Bishop Walter Sullivan** (Richmond, Virginia. Promotes/enables homosexual agenda)
- **Auxiliary Bishop Tom Gumbleton** (Detroit, Michigan. Promotes/enables homosexual agenda)
- **Bishop Joseph Imesch** (Springfield, Illinois. Promotes/enables homosexual agenda)
- **Cardinal Roger Mahony** (Los Angeles, California. Promotes/enables homosexual agenda)
- **Bishop Matthew Clark** (Rochester, New York; promotes/enables homosexual agenda)
- **Bishop Howard Hubbard** (Albany, New York; promotes/enables homosexual agenda)
- **Bishop John Cummins** (Oakland, California; promotes/enables homosexual agenda)
- **Bishop Raymond Lahey**, of Antigonish in Nova Scotia
- **Bishop Brendan Comiskey**, Ferns Diocese, Ireland

*Crimen Sollicitationis* (official Catholic Position) was enforced for 20 years by **Cardinal Joseph Ratzinger** before he became the Pope. It instructs bishops on how to deal with allegations of child abuse against priests and has been seen by few outsiders. Critics say the document has been used to evade prosecution for sex crimes. It instructs them how to deal with priests who solicit sex from the confessional. It also deals with

"any obscene external act ... with youths of either sex." It imposes an oath of secrecy on the child victim, the priest dealing with the allegation and any witnesses. Breaking that oath means excommunication from the Catholic Church. (BBC Documentary, Colm O'Gorman, *Ferns Report* )

*A Catholic Church's cover-up* of child abuse details 'horrific acts' - Dermot Ahern, *Daily Telegraph*, 21 Jul 09 re: decades of abuse in Dublin 'Industrial Schools' for children including 12,000 victims.

Dermot Ahern, *Daily Telegraph*, 21 Jul 09; See: SUFFER THE LITTLE CHILDREN, Dr Eoin O'Sullivan; Mary Raftery, The Continuum International Group Inc. 370 Lexington Ave. NY NY 10017; also see States of Fear (RTE Television, broadcast on 27th April, 4th May and 11th May, 1999)

Regarding The Above "cover up" report:

The Catholic Church is a powerful organization (an empire) that has perverted the message of Jesus Christ for 2,000 years. In its mission to save the poor from sin (sexual sin for the most part) it has destroyed the lives of hundreds of millions of men, women and children. After the last great slaughter (the Holocaust) it was they who did all in their power to facilitate the escape of Adolf Eichmann and the rest of the Nazi murderers. The depravity of this church is without limit. Hitler had a high opinion of the Jesuit Order and claimed to have used the same template to build the Nazi Party. It was the Jesuits who said, "Give me the child and I'll show you the man." They understand only too well how power can be used and abused. Jesuits like O'Donohue and Cardinals such as Brady are responsible for the abuse just as surely as if they had done the deeds themselves. It could never have happened on the scale it did without their active support. And to continue to support the myth of the Cardinals or Bishops who knew nothing is to ensure that it will happy again.

*Sillyoldtwit* (extracted, May 2009)

The Jesuits dumped their worst child molesters on the Reservations where Jesuit Officials allowed these men to molest and brutalize native children many of whom had been taken away from their parents and placed in Jesuit missions and boarding schools. If you or someone you know suffered abuse by a priest or other religious, you have important information that will help protect today's children. Speak confidentially to

attorneys seeking information about priests and religious serving at missions, schools and parishes in the Northwest since the 1930's.

*The Weekly*, Seattle Washington, October 21 - 27, 2009

Sunday, 06 Dec 09, Associated Press

SPOKANE, Wash. — More than 500 people in the U.S. Northwest filed claims against the Oregon Province of the *Society of Jesus* in advance of a November deadline, alleging members of the Catholic order sexually abused them as children. The Spokesman-Review in Spokane reports the claims against the Jesuits span decades and range from Native Alaskan children to students at Spokane's Gonzaga Preparatory School. A federal judge overseeing the bankruptcy reorganization of the province set a Nov. 30 deadline for people to file the claims. The organization includes Jesuits in Oregon, Washington, Idaho, Montana and Alaska. The Jesuits already have settled 200 additional sex-abuse claims. More than 4,500 priests in America have been indicted for sexual abuse of children.

Convicted Sexual Abuse Cases: Catholic Clergy, Australia:

Fr Wilfred Baker	Father Roger Michael Bellemore
Br Robert Best	Br Brian David Cairns
Warren Booth, Seminarian	Br Greg Carter
Fr Richard Cattell	Fr Patrick Cleary
Fr Peter L. Comensoli	Fr Paul Connolly
Fr Neville Creen	Br John Coswello
Fr David Daniel	Fr John Denham
Br Gerard Dick	Fr Francis Derriman
Br "David" Down	Fr Reginald Durham
Br Rex Elmer	Fr Paul Evans, Boys' Town, NSW
Fr Gregory Ferguson	Fr James Fletcher
Br Michael Folli	

Only 27 of over 200 are listed above, since 1960's; see *Black Collar Crimes*, Broken Rites researchers 7 December 2009.



## THE TRUTH ABOUT COMMUNION

The true furnace is a little simple shell... But I had almost forgotten to tell thee that which is all in all, and is the greatest difficulty in all the art - namely the fire... The proportion and regimen of it is very scrupulous, but the best rule to know it by is that of the Synod: "Let not the bird fly before the fowler." Make it sit while you give fire and then you are sure of your prey. For a close I must tell thee that the philosophers call this fire their bath, but it is a bath of Nature, not an artificial one; for it is not of any kind of water... In a word, without this bath, nothing in the world is generated.

"Coelum Terrae," in *The Works of Thomas Vaughn*,  
ed, A. E. Waite, University Books, New Hyde Park, NY, 1968, pp. 219-221.

The Ordo Templi Orientis (of which Aleister Crowley was Outer Head for a quarter of a century), teaches the elements of Tantra in nine slow and carefully scheduled "degrees" of initiation; the first degree unambiguously attributes this tradition to Sufism in general and, in particular, to Mansur el Hallaj — a Sufi martyr who was stoned to death for proclaiming the eminently tantric (and vedantic) doctrine: "I am the Truth and there is nothing within my turban but God." (Some O.T.O. initiates think the true story of Mansur is the origin of the myth of Hiram in orthodox Masonry.) In my *Sex and Drugs: A Journey Beyond Limits* (Falcon Press, 1988), I give some credence to all these theories but suggest that a major role was also played by Hassan i Sabbah, founder of the Ishmaelian sect of Islam, who used both drugs and tantric sex to produce psychedelic experiences, which allegedly caused many to believe they had literally been privileged to experience Paradise while still alive. - *Sexual Alchemy*, by Robert Anton Wilson

### The "Mystery" Unveiled

*Author's Note: The following extracts demonstrate the depravity of reason and deed to which religious sects descend. The current epidemic of Gnosticism and libertarian hedonism associated with sexual-magic – directly or indirectly, and by means of propaganda, pornocracy and pornography etc. – altogether serve to destroy the*

*Temple of Marriage and thereby disrupt and critically impair civil conjugation in every realm:*

The consequences of marriage affect every aspect of society. It occupies the most intimate aspect of personal privacy and personal love and reaches the pillars of the sacred institutions of a culture. Marriage is the pillar of society, but it is also the pillar of government, business, and the military. Marriage cuts to the very heart of a nation. As goes marriage; so goes the nation. It infiltrates every aspect of human life not only for the married but also for the unmarried. When marriages prosper, the nation rises; when marriages fail, the nation falls. Divorce not only rattles the foundation of the judicial system and psychiatry, but, through its influence on children, alters the course of the next generation. Divorces are the steps to the grave of a culture and a nation. The study of culture, corporate or private, is the study of marriage.

Larry Wood, *Marriage Culture: Seed of Society, Root of Behavior* (1994-02)

How can the obviously expanding Gay Cult of Rome guide its flock and dare presume the leadership of nations as paragons of spiritual guidance? The only answer lay in their secreted acceptance of the antinomian Cult of Antinous and similar Gnostic vomitus as the superior metaphysical path to salvation. This absurdity adds grave injuries to their God-Forsaken Latin Institution and the impunity of their arrogance is a mockery of reason and Revelation.

The overlying principle permeating Fertility Mystery religions is the atomistic reduction of society to chaos by debasing heterosexual marriage. This results from perverting the holy bonds and Temple of Marriage by discarding revealed principles of Divine Law and Common Sense. Catholic Rhetoric to the contrary matters little, for their “Christian” culture sedulously destroys the institution and exports social devastation. When the heterosexual sacred union is discounted as such or is attributed to false deities, the Satanic design breeds the anarchy out of which deviants and Ponerocrats establish authoritarian ‘god-man’ institutions that misgovern according to the ‘Right Hand Path’ of magically guided indoctrination. This section illustrates that the so-called ‘right and

left hand paths' of sorcery are extremes that bypass the middle path of absolute truth as revealed by Allah through His Messengers.

I did not place much commentary in what follows as the readings are well selected and speak for themselves, allowing students of self-evident truth to draw their own unambiguous conclusions. For good reason however, there is specific reference to the OTO, as it is one of the top-most Freemasonic Cults currently popularized by numerous groups spawned by Aleister Crowley and his disciples of the ancient iniquity. One fact that illustrates the pervasiveness is that Barbara Bush may be his illegitimate offspring conceived under OTO Satanic ritual. I mention this because I wish to bring the reader's attention to one of the few documented associations of modern time that links this despicable sub-human directly to the Hierarchy of the Roman Cultus, and here I must add two further 'qualifiers' for those who remain skeptic despite the grim accounts so far presented.

Firstly: As abundantly established in this book and hundreds of others, the Catholic Hierarchy absolutely cannot be trusted. Furthermore, persons of sound mind and sober soul well know that the Christian religion is not only founded on myth and lies but is also an idolatrous non-monotheist creed due to its Trinitarian blasphemy – even without suffering the Jesuit Mariolatry. What then can be expected from the misguided 'other' than further misguidance and the hegemony of those convinced they are privileged 'relatives' of their "Christ" — a cunning Talmudic concept zealously exploited by the big-bellied saprophytic leadership in feminine garb.

Secondly: As seen in the last section, the 18<sup>th</sup> century Cardinal Allesandro Albani's libertine heritage is linked directly to the papacy.<sup>clii</sup> The concealment of institutions of libertinism and nepotism at this exalted rank has always made room for 'creative' historical interpretations that benefit the Church's aura of munificence; nevertheless, where there is smoke there is indeed the fire spoken of above by Thomas Vaughn. The 20<sup>th</sup> Century also

gives an account of yet another Catholic Cardinal who was not only a Freemason, but also a documented member of Crowley's OTO: this man was Cardinal Mariano Rampolla del Tindaro (1843-1913; see endnote *cliii* for an incisive report written by a Catholic). He was elected Pope in 1903 but removed from the seat vis-à-vis veto by Franz-Josef, the Hapsburg Emperor of Austria and King of Hungary. (For a list of 100 Catholic occultists – 39 of whom were/are Bishops and Cardinals – see endnote *cliv*).

What you are about to read are testimonies and descriptions of a very real but remarkably unknown phenomenon amongst the religiously misguided, and it has been so for millennia. These are little known but significant facts overlooked by monotheist scholars, both Muslim and non-Muslim, which is another reason I am troubling myself to record a synthesis of the polyrot. The tantric ritual discussed below is central to the metaphysics of esoteric mysticism regarding the Eucharist and represents both infestation and manifestation of man's communion with reprobate jinn. Those who partake in the exoteric sacrament are to be pitied for their ignorant submission to the lie, even though the common sense they ignore destines them for the fires of hell. Those who've designed, conduct and propagate the falsehood are to be challenged at every opportunity and put to death under true monotheist auspice according to both Mosaic and Islamic principles.

## SPERMATOPHAGIA: THE TANTRIC EUCHARIST

*Ecclesia Gnostica Catholica: The Eucharist* (extracts)

by Clément de Saint-Marcq (1906)<sup>204</sup>

Translated by Susanne Williams, Rose A Starr and Joe Collins, 1998

The host is not an image, nor symbol of divinity, according to the Catholic faith, it is divinity itself, at the same time materially and spiritually present

---

<sup>204</sup> *Ordre de la Rose-Croix du Temple et du Graal*, of Gérard Encausse(aka: Papus), their Secretary was Chevalier de Saint-Marcq

in the person of Jesus Christ, whose conscience and sensibility are entirely present and alive in the smallest particle of a consecrated host.

It is in this that the affirmation resides which amongst all of those which are the foundation of the Catholic religion, is both the most necessary to the existence of its cult, *and the most inadmissible to reason*. If then one also tells us that the thoughts of Christ, being the creator of the religious movement which bears His name, is present in the symbol of the host, the invention of which is a consequence of the teaching He pronounced, in the same way as the genius of an artist is present in the work which he has conceived and manifested, the thesis thus reduced has nothing reasonable or evident in itself; but no mindful man can admit that the personality of Christ can be simultaneously eternally present in each host, that He can be there, see there, hear there, find Himself there as profoundly real, as if He had been there living in His own body.

If one attentively examines this situation, one asks oneself how it is possible that such a considerable number of priests have been able to affirm and sustain such an enormity for more than fifteen centuries; how immense masses of believers have let themselves be indoctrinated in this way, without ever universal common sense [*fitrah*] revolting and rejecting from the start theories so distant from sane reason. No one could conceive of such a collective aberration, if one did not discern that apart from what was said, *there was that which was not said*; that as well as what is exposed with a loud voice in the catechism, *there are hidden explanations which circulate from cassock to cassock and in whispers to the ears of ecstatic devotees*. If we penetrate into this mysterious domain, we discover a secret cult entirely parallel to the public cult. The second is only the external glorification of the first. It is a lie. But it envelopes and covers the first, which by its nature, does not seem to be able to be exposed to the eyes of the masses. He who is initiated into these mysteries understands how the preceding generations were brought to erect this edifice of lies in the bosom of which one is called to live, and finding himself with the same demands, will continue to defend, to spread, and to protect against counter-truths, that which to him appears as the necessary vehicle of the highest, most holy, most pure, most respectable tradition.

... We also permit, by this revelation, the readers to better comprehend the historical reality, to find in the past the powerful and known effects of the ideas which have developed behind the exterior manifestations of the

cult, and to discover that even today they are surrounded by the same customs, the same mysterious conspiracies of the woman and priests who were unifying their aspirations of lust and domination in one and the same ideal!

For those who already know the mysteries that we will unveil, our present work will none the less be useful; they will find the opportunity to reflect on its truth and upon themselves, denuded of all trappings of the cult; they can ask themselves if it is not better to leave the old lies which surround the doctrine of their master, or whether that which Christ gave to the ears of His disciples should not be said purely and simply, without reservation or false shame, before the whole world, in order that there can be truth, goodness, and justice in this tradition which has become the common patrimony of humanity, and cease to be the privilege of an association of so called elect, who, as long as they live in idleness on that which they extract from the workers, cannot also claim to be the true moral guide of the world.

In truth I say to you, those who believe in me have eternal life. I am the bread of life. Your fathers, who have eaten the manna in the desert, they are dead. This is the bread which is descended from heaven so that those who eat of it never die. I am the living bread which is descended from heaven, if anyone eats of this bread, he lives eternally, and the bread I give is my flesh which I give for the life of the world. The Jews have disputes amongst themselves; how can this man give us of his flesh to eat? Jesus said to them "In truth, in truth, I say to you: if you eat of the flesh of the Son of Man, and if you drink his blood, you will no longer have life in yourselves. He who eats of my flesh and drinks of my blood has eternal life, and I shall resurrect him on the last day. Because my flesh is truly nourishment and my blood is truly a beverage. He who eats of my flesh and drinks of my blood lives in me and I in him. " (Gospel of John 6: 47-56)

Let us pose then this question: How does a man give of his flesh to eat and of his blood to drink without cutting himself or rending his limbs, without injuring himself, without damaging the integrity of his body? This problem brings a solution and brings only one solution. We have no choice. We are obliged to take that which science furnishes us with: the procreative semen is a comestible material, semi-solid, semi-liquid, which

therefore can be eaten or drunk; it is at once the flesh and the blood of the man who provides it, because in it is found the germ of his possible descendance, which is the flesh of his flesh and the fruit of his blood [ "*the life is in the blood*" ]. It is therefore under the auspices of sperm that the flesh of Jesus Christ was able truly to be nourishment and his blood a beverage.

We have seen that, according to the teachings of the Messiah, it is absolutely necessary to eat His flesh and drink His blood to achieve eternal life. Submitting to this injunction, certain of the faithful therefore approached their master and received from Him a portion of the sacred substance which immortalized them. But after them, once the master had departed, how could He continue His celestial generosity? Who could still invite the poor humans to the royal feast of God? The following verse responds to us on this point:

*Verse 56: He who eats of my flesh and drinks of my blood lives in me and I in him.*

There is the basis of the indefinite extension of the person of Jesus; His universal presence amongst all the members of His church. Each one of those who took part in the holy communion, of the flesh and the blood, becoming by that action a new body of Christ, a prolongation of the personality of the Master; everyone of them in their turn is a sacred source to whom other faithful could come to draw forth the explanations given by the mouth of the Savior, and the living waters of spiritual regeneration in the substance which propagates His divinity.

From transmission to transmission, it is always the same act repeated with the same words, and the same effects, which still brings to life among us, in thousands of different places, the figure of the founder of Christianity. The same promise of eternal life is found implicitly guaranteed in the thesis of verse 56... This is not without precedent, despite the writings of Paul:

**Translated from the Sanskrit (*Bahagava Gita*) by Emile Burnouf:**

This union with God is achieved by an act.

*V.5. The retreat attained by rational meditations, is also attained by the acts of mystical union, and he who sees but one thing in these two methods sees well.*

The priest must deliver himself in solitude.

**VI.10.** *Let the Yogi always exercise his devotion alone, apart, without company, master of his thoughts, unassuaged of hope.*

To find God, let him address himself to his masculine force, to his reproductive might.

**VII.8. & X.39.** *"I am" so speaketh the God, "**the masculine force** in the man." "That which is the reproductive might in living beings, that am I."*

Let him find the principle of immortality in his own seed.

**VIII.10. & IX.18.** *"Know ye", saith the God, "that I am the inexhaustible seed in all that lives." "I am ... **the immortal seed.**"*

The act with which the priest unites himself with God constitutes the supreme sacrifice.

**IV.27.** *Some, inside the mystical fire of the countenance illuminated by science, offer all the functions of sense and of life.*

But the remnants of the sacrifice are to be eaten.

**IV.31.** *But those who consume the remnants of the sacrifice, they shall have immortality, ascending to the eternal God.*

Jerome Baker cites to us a temple in High Egypt, dating to the Pharaohs, where, he noted, in the midst of divers ornaments on the decorative murals, a figure of Osiris traced in profile, and on which the artist had figured a symbolic arc departing from the sources of generation to arrive at the mouth, and indicating thereby the ritual trajectory of the sacred seed... This universal belief in the possibility of establishing a bond between man and God by *spermatophagia* is therefore anything but a local superstition, and he who knows and who perceives clearly the historical reality in this matter finds himself reduced to the inability to admit, to explain the situation of the world, except in a number of strongly reduced hypotheses: either (1) there is a collective mental illness whereof the contagion has contaminated all the races of the world, or (2) there is in the fundament of these practices *a serious element*, founded in the nature of things, that can be brought to light in a definitive and irrefutable manner.



... The special method applied by these isolated ones in their carnal lives, was its nature not to facilitate the rapports between men and these *invisible entities*? If an affirmative response could be given to this question and be valuably demonstrated, the natural history of religions would be considerably clarified... Let us open "*The World of the Eucharist*", published by Monsieur the abbot Bion, with Victor Palmé, Paris, 1873. This work, perfectly orthodox, received the approbation of the public, conceived in flattering terms by Mr Augustin, Bishop of Nevers, and dated in Châtillon-en-Bazois, 10 Octobre 1872. This is what we read there, p.191:

*It is by the manducation (chewing) of the fruit of the tree of life, that the Holy Spirit must come upon us. It makes us full of life, this wine which germinated the virgins.*

I think it is needless to say that one does not extend the belief in the transubstantiation very far by trying to germinate a virgin by means of some fragments of the host! It is very much a different substance that which we have spoken of above which monsignor the abbot targets with his words... our experience proves that it is sufficient to touch upon these problems to see the proofs surge forth of their own accord. Every time we have spoken of it, we have received new information from those to whom we have addressed ourselves, and again recently, having exposed these theories in a rather large assembly, one of our audience members joined us after the session, and told us:

"Yes, everything that you have explained this evening is perfectly true, and I know this with scientific certainty, having been raised in a village and having in my youth been a part of a congregation (De broeders zonder zonden - The Brothers Without Sins) where all this is currently practiced."

\_\_\_\_\_ **end of extract see also:**

- *Sex and the Occult*: Gordon Wellesley (1973) ISBN-10: 0285620959
- *Passed from Hand to Hand: The Hidden Tradition of Homosexual Literature in English from 1748 to 1914* edited with intro. by Mark Mitchell and David Leavitt, Chatto & Windus, 1998

## CHRISTIAN "EUCHARIST"

### FOUNDED IN ANCIENT SEMEN-DRINKING RITES

While there is no evidence that the historical Jesus, himself, ever advocated the use of semen in either the Last Supper or otherwise in religious ritual, yet there is intriguing evidence that some of the most ancient Christian sects, known as "Gnostic Christians," that predated Catholicism by many centuries, found deeper symbolic and spiritual meaning in using semen as the sacramental wine of the Communion. This more erotic interpretation is founded upon even more ancient rituals in which semen drinking was considered the drinking of Life, itself. Thus, its amalgamation into the symbolic drinking of Jesus' blood so as to attain Eternal Life could not help but ring very familiar to such pagan converts. It should therefore come as no surprise to discover that in combining both rituals together, the semen-drinking adherents connected both with their pagan ancestral beliefs in semen as Life and also their newly found Christian beliefs in Jesus' "body" and "blood" as Eternal Life.

Of course, following the Nicene Creed of 325 C.E. that universally mandated Christian doctrine and led to the establishment of the Catholic movement, such beliefs were condemned as "heretic." This did not at first stop Gnostic Christians from their beloved beliefs and more erotic interpretations of Christianity:

"... However, to the dismay of the orthodox Church, some Mystery sects were still practicing an uncensored version of the anointing ceremony that used actual semen... In the Roman Church's version of the mystic solar rites, the 'good chrism' is swallowed in order to infuse its allegedly life-giving potential. This act of performing 'sacred fellatio' for the male savior - swallowing the royal seed, so to speak - leads us to the notion of the receiver of the 'good chrism' as emulating the goddess - in particular, Isis - servicing the male god."

"In very ancient times, sexuality and divinity were seen as inseparable aspects of the ever-begetting Universe; sexual rites were an attempt to harness the generative powers of creation, as well as a celebration of the mysteries of life and rebirth. That the Church saw fit to preserve the essential elements of the sexual mythos, while prudishly hiding their

meaning, indicates that the Church recognized the mystic potency of the ancient rites."

*Sexual Mysticism in Christianity*, Michael Clair, 2009

See Also: *The Truth about Woman*, by C. Gasquoine Hartley  
(i.e. Mrs. Walter M. Gallichan), NY, Dodd, Mead & Co. 1914

*Author's Note:* *In the following excerpt from the 1906 publication, Ecclesia Gnostica Catholica, "The Eucharist," (citing an earlier work, dated 1873, and the far-earlier testimony of St. Epiphane, 4th century), semen is shown as having been ritually consumed in 'Agape Feasts' [Love Feasts] (the original ceremonies of the earliest Christian sects wherein "...many of the rituals involved the anointing and swallowing of this sacred substance [semen], an orgiastic ritual that had been the bane of the Old Testament prophets a thousand years before ..."*

... Saint Epiphane gives a complete description of the ceremony of the Eucharist, but attributes it exclusively to the Gnostics and takes care to represent it as an aberration abhorred by true Christians; in their assemblies, he said, *men and women reciprocally ate the reproductive seed of humans*, turning to the altar, and saying (to the All Mighty) "*Offerimus tibi donum corpus Christi*" "We offer in sacrifice the body of Christ!"

John Romer, *Testament: The Bible and History*, p. 194

... in a process that Dr. O. J. Baab calls "Imitative Magic," the believers would go to their temple and there engage in sexual intimacy with the temple prostitutes in the belief that the gods above would do the same and that the fields would then become fertile and productive.

O.J. Baab, "Prostitution", *The Interpreters Bible*, Vol. 3, K-O

### **From Sir Roger Bacon, 1683:**

"I have read many volumes of the wise," he says, "and I find few things in physics, which restore the natural heat, weakened by dissolution of the innate moisture, or increase of a foreign one." Nevertheless, he says, "certain wise men have tacitly made mention of some medicine. This

medicine is like "Youth itself." Later, Roger Bacon argues that "the infirmity of a man passeth into man; and so doth Health because of likeness" and then suggests that this medicine "will very much recreate an Old Man, and change him to a kind of Youth." Further, he says, "There is such a heat in this thing, as is in Young men of a sound complexion." Although at this point the nature of the medicine seems obvious, Bacon insists on keeping its name secret "lest the Incontinent should offend their Creator..." — more plainly which is here more obscurely described" the familiar story of the old king David (1 Kings, 1.2-4) in which close, but not sexual, contact with the body of a beautiful young virgin cures the king (temporarily) of age. Thus Bacon manages to obliquely offer the body of a young man as a kind of model apothecary shop and then, abruptly removing this body, replace it with the body of a young woman. The man-man-woman trio appears here in a kind of alchemical shell game... Drinking the blood of one's fellow man could certainly be construed as "offending the creator." Underneath this scandalous suggestion may lie the even more hidden and scandalous suggestion that the medicine is not human blood but semen, which was after all thought to be a more rarified essence of blood. Given the homoeroticism of the *Sonnets*, such a suggestion would seem logical. To my knowledge, however, it is not supported by direct evidence from medical or alchemical traditions.

Ian MacInnes, "Cheerful Girls and Willing Boys."  
*Early Modern Literary Studies* 6.2 (September, 2000)

*Authors Note:* *To the contrary, Modern medicine has in fact discovered the value of semen as a food primarily for women:*

An ounce of semen has been found to be basically equivalent to the concentration of the most valuable chemicals from 60 ounces of blood. No two tissues in the body show greater similarity in their lecithin, colesterin and phosphorous contents than do brain tissues and semen. Semen has proportionally more fructose, citric acid, semenine and prostaglandins than any other tissue in the body. It is also richer than most any other tissue in zinc, ascorbic acid, inositol, glyceryl, phosphory-choline and free amino acids. It has 33 times the neutral amino acids, 28 times the acidic amino acids and 57 times the basic

amino acids as the blood. Women may also absorb body chemicals from male semen other than prostaglandins to enrich their body chemistry and health. (source misplaced)

## **SOMA AND THE HOLY GRAIL** By Hugh Fitzroy Colmer

... Now let us bring some focus on the lesser known facets of sexuality which range from the biological and historical to the symbolic and spiritual. Arjuna is the son of Indra. In the Rig Veda, a more in depth version of the Puranas, Indra is the greatest of the gods and he is a Soma addict. Soma is the 'Celestial Dew of Ecstasy' a concoction of male and female love juices... This dew seems to be a type of endocrine nectar believed to drip down from the pineal gland or pituitary glands, or both into the body when the body is sexually aroused, and it was believed that when drunk it was the aid in achieving both immortality and enlightenment.

A goddesses' menstrual blood was called the 'The Astral Light', being the ultimate source of manifestation, and in this regard it was directly equated with the mystical 'Waters of Creation' - the flow of eternal wisdom. Blood and sperm were the elixir of the gods. Male gods were invigorated when they drank a mixture of their sperm and menstrual blood and it was, they believed one of the keys to immortality. We can thank Judeo-Christianity for taking away the knowledge of one of our greatest gifts—the vital force of Soma, which consist of the fluids of life.

Priests, bishops, rishis, fakirs, yogis, and saints often had a kind of sexual "carte blanche" and were allowed, or even asked and sometimes paid, to make love to any woman they picked out of the crowd or visited at her home. It was once believed throughout India in general that the blood, or rather the semen of sacred persons, had generative powers. [*this was especially true of the Bhraman priests*]

It is against this background that we must view the information that since ancient times the holy rishis have been asked by nobles and kings to have intercourse with the latter's daughters and wives, and that fakirs, yogis, and holy persons of all kinds were regarded as being free to make love to any woman...



The Semetic scholar of Sumerian philology, John M. Allegro, of Dead Sea Scroll fame, might ire them further for his research revealed that Jesus/Joshua in its Greek form means ‘the semen that heals or fructifies,’ the god’s juice that gives life. When Christian devotees were smeared with this powerful liquid they absorbed it into their bodies and were brought into living communion with God and felt divine. The practice of drinking divine juices aided the devotee in his desired “direct access to God.” Men and women collected in their hands the mixed love juices of their union, symbolically offer them to their deity, and then proceed to drink and celebrate the Eucharist with their own sperm declaring it to be “The Body of Christ.”

The words "Holy Grail" are a mistranslation of early French words for "royal blood," and the true purpose of Prieure de Sion is to protect alleged royal descendants of Jesus and prepare the way for their accession to world power. It was for this reason that the Knights Templars were burned as heretics for drinking from the Rosi-Crucis (the Cup of the Waters identified as a red cross within a circle...the Holy Grail — *Martin Luther’s Seal*, above right.) This Dew is connected with both male semen and the holy cross. Golden liquid is created during sexual union, which according to Taoist adepts is the inner alchemy instrumental in achieving longevity and even mortality. This liquid or subtle energy is created by the mingling and drawing into the body the secretions of both male and female practitioners. This leads to a mystical state of awareness and a merging of the individual with the all-pervading cosmic principle. Why wouldn’t the essence of life be sacred? And so the adage goes: There is nothing new under the sun; including sexual confusion and blasphemy against God.

---

## EGYPTIANS

The Crucifixion story was a ruse to guard the Sacred Mushroom. But the hoax became a trap we call Christianity. In 1970, the famed Dead Sea Scrolls scholar John Marco Allegro published a series of articles in the London Sunday Mirror, UK. This series announced that Christianity is based on a fertility-mushroom/drug cult, and that Jesus was none other than the mushroom itself.

... Horus then deliberately spreads his own semen on some lettuce, which was Set's favorite food (the Egyptians thought that lettuce was phallic). After Set has eaten the lettuce, they go to the gods to try to settle the argument over the rule of Egypt. The gods first listen to Set's claim of dominance over Horus, and call his semen forth, but it answers from the river, invalidating his claim. Then, the gods listen to Horus' claim of having dominated Set, and call his semen forth, and it answers from inside Set [*Here is a principle of Satanic Authority, Hierarchy and Tyranny*]. In consequence, Horus is declared the ruler of Egypt. When the cult of Thoth arose in power, Thoth was retroactively inserted into the earlier myths, making Thoth the one whose magic caused Set and Horus' semen to respond, in the tale of the contestings of Set and Horus, for example.

... The fertility god Dionysos (Greek Dionusos), whose cult emblem was the erect phallus, was also a god of healing, and his name, when broken down to its original parts, IA-U-NU-ShUSH..."semen, seed that saves', and is comparable with the Greek *Nosios* or 'Healer', an epithet of Zeus... the sacramental use of semen, both eaten and rubbed on the body also had a long tradition in Canaanite religion.

John M. Allegro, *The Sacred Mushroom and the Cross*

... the "holy kiss"(Romans 16:16), or "kiss of Love"(1 Peter 5:14) which is suggested as a means of greeting. But, as the "kiss", in the case of The Gospel of Philip is related to "conception" and "giving birth", it could conceivably be a reference to the kissing of the genitals the Gnostic method of ritually collecting semen, and menses (i.e.-fellatio and cunnilingus), as both of these bodily-fluids were clearly Christian sacraments from the faiths earliest beginnings . "Fellatio was... used, according to Epiphanius... as a ritual technique among a number of Gnostic sects.

*The Encyclopedia of Erotic Wisdom* by Rufus Camphausen, 1991.  
Rochester, Vermont: Inner Traditions

... in Gnosticism, where the elect could bestow "grace" on lesser initiates with a sacramental gift of their semen, in Tantrism semen is imbued with magical powers and a "drink containing the semen of a respected master is consumed by his disciples. semen represents the genetic heritage handed down from generation to generation" (Danielou, 1992)

... Robert Anton Wilson pointed to a number of medieval Alchemical manuscripts as making hidden references to the act of ingesting one's seed, and noted that it is still practiced by modern occultists, who believe that semen "contains a real spiritual substance that is beneficial when consumed.... the semen contains this 'life force' and gives one the extra energy needed to reach the higher mystical trances" (Wilson 1973).

... the Naasenes viewed phallic-vaginal intercourse as "exceedingly wicked," as by the potential of producing children, it prevented the return of the light trapped in matter back to the Kingdom of Light. The Naasenes paid reverence to gods, including Jesus, in the form of phallic images and practiced ritual masturbation in celebratory worship of the male power, ingesting the seminal emissions as the highest sort of sacrament.. "semen was referred to by the Naasenes as the 'beauteous seeds of Benjamin,' [here we have the esoteric Benjamite connection to the Holy Grail] 'the water in those fair nuptials which Jesus changing made into wine'" (Conner 1993)... "semen, or Bindu, is held to be the true elixir of life by Yoga and Tantric schools alike."

J. Mumford, *Sexual Occultism*, Llewellyn, Saint Paul, 1975.

Dutch missionaries in New Guinea observed that among many tribes "the male's semen was regarded as a sacred substance" and was used in healing and in fighting epidemics... In the oasis of Siwa, for instance, mothers regularly give their boys to older men for sexual use, both related and outside the family, and fathers regularly lend their young sons to each other, similar to the Central Asian Islamic tradition of *bacaboz*,<sup>205</sup> where most fathers trade their sons with others for sexual use. Pederastic marriages and pederastic prostitution have been so widespread in Siwa until just recently that everyone is accustomed to the proposition that men normally love boys more than they do women, saying: "They will kill each other for a boy, never for a woman." Muslim holy men (imam) regularly have boys available for sex, saying the ingestion of the imam's semen is necessary for absorbing his spiritual powers, sometimes even extending to formal marriage with the boy.

---

<sup>205</sup> SEE: "The Universality of Incest" by Lloyd DeMause; *Journal of Psychohistory* 19 (2) Winter 1991



- Ingeborg Baldauf, Bacabozlik: Boylove,
- *Folksong and Literature in Central Asia*, Paedika 2(1990)12-31...
- Gregersen, *Sexual Practices*, p, 203; Walter Cline,
- *Notes on the People of Siwah and ElGarah in the Libyan Desert*. Menasha, Wisc.: George Banta Publishing Co., 1936;
- Edwardes and Masters, *The Cradle of Erotica*, pp, 245-6.

The Yellow Emperor of China (c. 2697-2598 B.C.) practiced the feedback of his own reproductive cells for therapeutic purposes (See: A. Ishihara & H. S. Levy, *The Tao of Sex*, Harper & Row, New York, 1970). In the "Sacred Marriage" material, the female participant is always called Inanna (Sefati 1998:305), so her human identity is obscured. That is not surprising, for I suspect that, during the ritual, the only female present was Inanna. What I am suggesting is that the Nin.Dindir/entu was a medium. Through talent and training, she went into a trance and allowed Inanna to take over her body. Then the goddess could actually be present during the ritual. To a greater or lesser degree, the king could similarly have embodied the god Dumuzi.

A Medium is "... a social functionary whose body only, the person's awareness suppressed while in an ecstatic state, serves as a means for spirits to assist and/or communicate with members of the medium's group in a positive manner" (Paper 1995:87). The "witch of Endor" in the Hebrew Bible (I Samuel 28:7-25) was likely a medium, and other ancient examples include the oracular priestesses through whom Apollo spoke at Delphi and the Maenad devotees of Dionysus (Kraemer 1989:49). Today mediums function in many religions: for instance, Chinese, Korean, African, and African-Christian of the Americas (Paper 1997:95, 104-107, 222-226,303; Sered 1994: 181-193). Interestingly, the majority of contemporary mediums are female (Paper 1997:95).

Ancient Mesopotamia, like most other cultures, had its prophets and seers (Westenholz 2004:295). A number of them probably worked through trance. Indeed, "... ecstatic religious functionaries, that is, those whose religious functioning involves trance, are virtually ubiquitous in human cultures." So it would not surprise me to discover that the Inanna of the "Sacred Marriage" rite was actually properly named, for the goddess was using the body of a willing and devout ecstatic and priestess, who was certainly not a "cult prostitute." On the contrary, she would have had extremely high status and have been deeply revered, for she was chosen of

the goddess. Finally, then, the identity of the human female participant in the ritual is irrelevant. She was Inanna!

"Tragically," says one contemporary scholar, "scholarship suffered from scholars being unable to imagine any cultic role for women in antiquity that did not involve sexual intercourse" (Gruber 1986:138). However, recent scholars are fast setting the record straight. Even if ancient priestesses were involved in ritual sex, even if they received offerings for their temples, they were not prostitutes but devotees worshipping their deity.

"Sacred Prostitutes," Jophanna Stuckey, *Matrifocus: Cross-Quarterly for the Goddess Women*, 2005, vol. 5-1 Ms. Stuckey's extensive Bibliography on *Ancient Sexual Rites* see endnote clv

**SPERMO-GNOSIS** A Lecture by Peter R. Koenig - Occult Researcher in Theosophy, Anthroposophy, Hermeticism & Freemasonry

The magician and the Gnostic live in two worlds at the same time. But, while the magician tries to use the world beyond, in order to have power over this world here, the Gnostic seeks a divine reality, a realm within this world here, which is only a sort of shadow world. Both the magician and the Gnostic (as have many other traditions such as Hindu, Buddhist, Taoist and Tantra) feel that sexuality might be the key or the door to other realities; but they differ in method between ascetic and libertinistic/sensual orientations: both still use the sexual force. Gnosticism is a varied set of overlapping traditions that often contradict each other. Not all Gnostics were "*spermo-gnostics*". But of these I will speak now. I will summarize the complex Gnostic traditions (although the subject is far too diverse for anyone to depict it accurately in a short essay) but not their literature, nor compare their cosmology in general, nor their History; I will also go to modern times, where modern Gnostics probably find both worlds more real than the ancient Gnostics did.

... This Pleroma, be it in man or somewhere in outer space, is the Gnostic counterpart to the "*rotten*" earthly place. Two routes can be pursued to leave this rotten place: to suppress or avoid it (the ascetic concept or Orphic); or to dissolve it while completely living it out (the sensual way of the Frankists and Dionysians). On a higher plane it is vice versa. The sensual way leads to homeopathic asceticism: weakening the evil whilst indulging in it like a necessity. The sensual gnostic embraces

sin in order to experience the decaying of the world, and to rise as the Phoenix from the ashes. Sexual orgies are sweating out the divine Pneuma/Logos which rises to the Pleroma. The ascetic way reacts allopathically: against the poison of existence it gives ignorance of the body as a remedy.

The central point with the ascetic and sensual Gnostics lies with their concept of Sperm. It is the sperm that contains the Holy Logos which, when in Man, has to be brought back to the Pleroma. This implies two questions: 1) can women be saved? and, 2) what shall we do with the sperm? ... it is the duty of the Man to give the universe back its completeness/integrity. On the material plane the woman is punished with the large wound between her legs. This wound signifies the place where primitive man once was bound with his own female aspect: the perfect Androgyn, now torn apart. It is the man's turn now to experience the lust which broke the universe apart. Woman has to suffer. Only man's sperm transports the Holy Logos. Women lack the prostata and therefore are superfluous for man's salvation as long as he does not achieve androgyny. If he does have "use" for the female, then it is only as a channel to higher divine entities. [*this is pure Tantrism as practiced by the Lhamas of Tibet, who go so far as to sacrifice the woman and even eat her*] Maybe he sees some use for her menstrual blood? When he is Christian orientated (let us call him the libertine Gnostic), he might use her blood as the "*Blood of Christ*" and consume it as a "*religious nourishment*". If he sees the world as a really bad place, he avoids having children and animalistic flesh-eating (and here we find vegetarians). An ascetic avoids having ejaculations, even with his wife, but directs his sexual energies in Yoga-practices into his head (where he assumes is found the most direct bridge to the Divine). In order to achieve Androgyny, he penetrates his wife (avoiding orgasm) so that she, as well, might benefit from his luck.

Yoga is one of the preliminary conditions to master the body before using it as a temple. By westerners, Yoga is mistakenly thought to be a system of physical exercises to keep the body supple and the mind calm. But the meaning of the word *yoga* is *union* and the system was developed by eastern adepts to assist them to attain union with the source of all being. All the Gnostic movements, be they the old ones or modern ones, assign salvation only to man: the woman has to become a man in order to enter

heaven. The ascetic Gnostics avoid ejaculation and let the woman join in his wonderful ability to "produce" the Logos; the libertine Gnostics use all of the woman's gifts in order to sweat out the Pneuma. Gnosticism (in its varied forms) is only one tradition that comes into play in Ordo Templi Orientis symbology, and not all aspects of every kind of Gnosticism are particularly important. These modern Gnostics (and their sheep) were sperm-eaters. They assigned this to the Holy Logos; and, at least Reuss and Crowley, did not like women. However, while Reuss' biography opened his mind dualistically towards both ascetic and libertinistic ways as a means of achieving salvation, Crowley's libertinistic biography shows an individual whose universe got smaller each day, and whose world was populated with demons and angels, which did not dissolve at the darkest moment in order to give rise to a phoenix. (Bibliography see: *clvi*)

## Part Five

# The Sinister Tradition

## Elitist Satanism

### GNOSTIC SEXUALITY IN EARLY CHRISTIANITY

The Gnostic term **Barbēlo...** refers to the first emanation of God in several forms of Sethian<sup>clvii</sup> Gnostic cosmogony. Barbēlo is often depicted as a supreme female principle, the single passive antecedent of creation in its manifoldness. This figure is also variously referred to as 'Mother-Father' (hinting at her apparent androgyny), 'First Human Being', 'The Triple Androgynous Name', or 'Eternal Aeon'. So prominent was her place amongst some Gnostics that some schools were designated as *Barbeliote*, Barbēlo worshippers or Barbēlognostics. The *Apocryphon of John*, a tractate in the Nag Hammadi Library containing the most extensive recounting of the Sethian creation myth, the Barbēlo is described as "The first power, the glory, Barbēlo, the perfect glory in the aeons, the glory of the revelation." All subsequent acts of creation within the divine sphere (save, crucially, that of the lowest aeon Sophia) occur through her co-action with God [*this is the place in which Shi'ites have placed Fatimah*] The text describes her thus:

This is the first thought, his image; she became the womb of everything, for it is she who is prior to them all, the Mother-Father, the first man (Anthropos), the holy Spirit, the thrice-male, the thrice-powerful, the thrice-named androgynous one, and the eternal aeon among the invisible ones, and the first to come forth.

In the *Pistis Sophia* Barbēlo is named often, but her place is not clearly defined. She is one of the gods, "a great power of the Invisible God," joined with Him and the three "Thrice-powerful deities," the mother of Pistis Sophia and of other beings; from her, Jesus received His "garment of light" or heavenly body; the earth apparently is the "matter of Barbēlo" or the "place of Barbēlo." She is obscurely described by Irenaeus as "a never-aging aeon in a virginal spirit," She is noticed in several neighboring

passages of Epiphanius, who in part must be following the Compendium of Hippolytus, as is shown by comparison with Philaster, but also speaks from personal knowledge of the Ophitic sects specially called "Gnostici"... Epiphanius represents the doctrine as giving rise to sexual immorality... the self-gendered Father and Lord of all things, and the virgin-born (αὐτολόχευτον) Christ (evidently as her son, for according to Irenaeus her first progeny, "the Light," was called Christ); and similarly he tells how the ascent of souls through the different heavens terminated in the upper region, "where Barbēro or Barbēlo is, the Mother of the Living" (Genesis 2:20)... Jerome several times includes *Barbēlo* in lists of portentous names current in Spanish heresy, that is, among Priscillianists; *Balsamus* and *Leusibora* being three times associated with it (*Ep.* 75 c. 3, p. 453 c. Vall.; c. *Vigil.* p. 393 A; in *Esai.* lxvi. 4 p. 361 c; in *Amos* iii. 9 p. 257 E).

In Gnostic accounts of God, the notions of impenetrability, stasis and ineffability are of central importance. The emanation of Barbēlo may be said to function as an intermediary generative aspect of the Divine, or as an abstraction of the generative aspect of the Divine through its Fullness. The most transcendent hidden invisible Spirit is not depicted as actively participating in creation. This significance is reflected both in her apparent androgyny (reinforced by several of her given epithets), and in the name *Barbēlo* itself.

Several plausible etymologies of the name (Βαρβηλώ, Βαρβηρώ, Βαρβηλ, Βαρβηλώθ) have been proposed. It may be an *ad hoc* Coptic construction signifying both '**Great Emission**' (according to Bentley Layton's *The Gnostic Scriptures*) and '**Seed**' according to F.C. Burkitt (in *Church and Gnosis*). William Wigan Harvey (on Irenaeus), and Richard Adelbert Lipsius (*Gnosticismus*, p. 115; *Ophit. Syst.* in Hilgenfeld's *Zeitschrift* for 1863, p. 445) have previously proposed *Barba-Elo*, 'The Deity-in Four,' with reference to the tetrad, which by the report of Irenaeus proceeds from her.

The root *balbel* much used in the Targums (Buxtorf, *Lex, Rabb.* 309), in biblical Hebrew *balal*, signifying mixture or confusion [*the Greek chaos = full of potential*], suggests a better derivation for *Barbēlo*, as denoting the chaotic germ of various and discrete existence: the change from ל to ר is common enough, and may be seen in the alternative form Βαρβηρώ. If the Babel of Justinus (Hipp. *Haer.* v. 26; x. 15) is identical

with Barbēlo, as is at least possible, this derivation becomes still more probable.

Mircea Eliade has compared the Phibionite beliefs and practices involving Barbēlo to Tantric rituals and beliefs, noting that both systems have a common goal of attaining primordial spiritual unity through erotic bliss and the consumption of menses and semen. <sup>clviii</sup>

## THE MARK OF CAIN: THE LIGHT OF IBLIS

*AZOTHOS: A Book of the Adversary* (excerpts)

By Michael W. Ford, Succubus Publishing (2009)

In working with the Adversary, one must be focused on the Great Work of Becoming like Lucifer, thus keeping by Will developing in the Higher Octave, being the Luciferian Sabbat– the ecstasy of the Light of Iblis, the very Knowledge and Communication of the Holy Guardian Angel or Angelic Familiar. This is the essence of the Great Work, the bare root or essence of what the focus of Black Magick and Luciferian Witchcraft/Sorcery entails.

A study of the Janus-Headed Adversary is essential in the context of the Sabbatic/Luciferian Path as well as others. In the Brotherhood of Saturn the God of the Saturnian Sphere is *Baphomet–Temohpab*, being an Angel-Demon of both a positive and negative side. In *AZOTHOS*, Lucifer is the Baphometric Spirit which presents in lyrical prose the sides of the Adversary, in terms of Sethanic (of SET) Witchcraft and the Left Hand Path. Set is presented in *AZOTHOS* as the Egyptian Godform of Chaos, Darkness and Storms. He is in this sigillic mask the initiator and tester, the opposer and flame giver.

It is indeed the mask of Set which was given unto his bride, Lilith, to spawn CAIN, the first sorcerer and initiator of Witchblood. As written in *Azothoz*:

Lilith came unto the Prince of Darkness  
whom found the shores of the Red Sea  
in passion and nocturnal lust knew  
the passions of man and woman  
thus children of this infernal union born

This represents the formula of Sex Magick within a Left Hand Path perspective. They (Samael/Lucifer & Lilith-Awlraun) join in their circle of flame at the shores of the Red Sea to copulate and breed Daemons. The significance of the Red Sea is the point of the Ocean from which Leviathan arises, thus Leviathan the coiling dragon (the CIRCLE) brings the Lucifer and Lilith in Sexual Congress, by Will they create the first born of Witchblood = Cain. This is mirrored by the initiate who is able by the solitary act to bring in union both the masculine (Lucifer/Samael) and the daemonic feminine (Lilith) to spawn Cain (the united Self, the Adversary in flesh, Baphomet).

... it is the union of the Daemonic Spirit or True Will with the sorcerer. In this process, the passing and invocation of power brings the initiate in the passing of Witchblood. Azothoz is the word which brings the self to the fall and then to discover in the darkness the Black Flame within, the very gift of Iblis. It is the idea of this word, spoken in silence by the sorcerer or witch, to encircle the self in the Holy Fire of Samael and Lilith, those who rebelled from the Natural Order (Right Hand Path = death of being) to bring man and woman intelligence, being known as the Black Flame. The magician speaks the word of making to become as a God himself; Cain is born from the union of the Dragon and Harlot.

The practitioner of the Art Magical Is one who seeks the Knowledge and Conversation of his Holy Guardian Angel or Luciferian Angel, but also to enflesh the Bestial Aspects of his being, thus developing the Shadow and the Light aspects of his being.

This is the Great Work, through isolation in the antinomian path does the Luciferian Sorcerer come forth and recreate himself/herself as a God.

*Humanism is therefore an exoteric form of Satanism - oz*

There are 13 illustrations of the grimoire, each holding a focus of the Luciferian Gnosis is some way or another. “The Spirit of Azothoz” beholds the ***Eye of Set***<sup>206</sup> or Saturnus, the Adversary [*This is the eye of the illuminati Cult*]. This eye is surrounded by Flame, and is at first glance a

---

<sup>206</sup> Here is found the ***Eye of Horus*** or one ***Mark of Cain*** = Illuminati icon. The other is the Cross itself.



serpent's eye.<sup>207</sup> This is the wisdom driving sigil of the discovery of dreaming and waking knowledge, that which lies hidden. "Tblis" is a powerful sigillic drawing which interplays with the 6th section of the poem, the descending dragon-angel which is Azazel, or Lucifer. This Adversarial Spirit is shown with Angelic traits (the upper which falls from the Sun) to the Demonic (which descends but then reaches towards the Light again). It is a process of coming into being as the Adversary, horned and crowned in the Midnight Sun, thus emerging Shaitan of Midnight. The 17th and 18th section of the poem displays the "Alphabet of Desire" which presents the language of making and the subconscious spells made flesh. The sigils are aligned within two Trapezoids crowned by Cain the Adversary and the Apep – Demon of Chaos, surrounded by sigillic formulas of Antinomian Self-Deification; the making of the Luciferian Mind through Solitude and Isolation asceticism. This is a process of developing the self through the Mark of Cain and the declaration of separation from the Natural Order. This allows the magician to grow without outside and society crippling dogma.<sup>clix</sup>

## THE BLACK MASS

*SATANISM: AN EXAMINATION OF SATANIC BLACK MAGIC*

Globusz® Publishing New York • Berlin, retrieved 6 Nov 09

<http://www.globusz.com/ebooks/Satanism/00000010.htm>

The most infamous Satanic ritual is the rite known as the Black Mass. The development of the Black Mass is not, as some authors have understood it, a recent development, but one that has occurred over a period of 1200 years and its origin, far from lying in an established Satanic tradition, lies within the rituals and ceremonies of the early Christian church. The Mass of the Dead is considered by some to be the originator of the Black Mass and, although considerably different from the modern versions of the Black Mass, its sole function was to procure the death of a person. This variation of the early Christian Mass was performed by a Christian priest accompanied by a female server, with whom he had copulated prior to the

---

<sup>207</sup> This specific icon is found on the *US Dollar Bill* at the top of the Pyramid, complete with a serpent's (reptilian) eye.

ritual. The Mass took place in disused church, water from a well in which an unbaptized child had drowned replaced wine and a black triangular host was duly consecrated. [*Hence the need for certain of the Catholic Cults to murder children, such as Native Americans*].

The progression from the Mass of the Dead into the modern Black Mass took a new turn when it was linked to the medieval Witches Sabbath. Accordingly the inclusion of a horned figure who presided over the ceremony and who came to be associated with the Hebraic scape-goat came to be one of the central aspects of the Black Mass. The orgy was also then included something that was most likely derived from the rites of the Bacchanalia or Dionysiac cults of ancient Rome and Greece, of which shall be spoken presently.

In his book *The Black Arts* (Pan Books Ltd. 1967.), Richard Cavendish outlines the proceedings of the witches sabbath. Commencing with the witches paying homage to the Devil, the witches would light a fire whilst the Devil was seated upon a throne in the form of either a goat, representing Satan himself, or a dog, which may have been connected with the dark Goddess - the dog being one of the sacred animals of Hekate - rather than with Satan himself. The witches would then approach and adore the Devil, though their approach would be in a manner foreign to normal men, such as walking crab-like or with their backs turned to him. After this 'came the offering of the candles to the Devil and the obscene kiss.' where the witch kisses the Devils behind. Following the obscene kiss, initiation, baptism or marriage would occur followed by the feast and the orgy which concluded the witches Sabbath.

The inclusion of a feast and an orgy at the end of the witches sabbath is very much reminiscent of the Bacchanalia that existed during the times of the Roman empire. The Bacchanalia was originally a secret sorority that eventually initiated men into its cult. Its members, who were said to indulge licentiously in their passions, were also alleged to have been responsible for a number of deaths, performed in secret caves, and defilements of its male members who refused to take the oath of the cult or to commit specific vices. When the cult was finally repressed by the authorities there was estimated to be some 7000 men and women who were members, many of whom were arrested and imprisoned whilst their meeting places were destroyed and the Bacchanalia were prohibited

throughout Rome. The similarity between the Bacchanalia, the witches sabbath and the Black Mass are therefore fairly evident.

In modern times there are numerous versions of this ritual used by different Satanic groups. The Black Mass contained within the Church of Satan's *The Satanic Rituals* (Avon Books. 1972) is based upon a combination of the rite used by the *Societe de Luciferiens*, a French Satanic society that operated in the 19th and early 20th centuries, and the fictional work of J.K. Huysmans entitled *La Bas*. Explained as a psychodrama that elevates the 'concepts of Satanism to a noble and rational degree,' the Black Mass is considered to free the individual from the constraints that have been acquired - both consciously and unconsciously - from past indoctrination and stigma. The actual ritual as laid out in the *Satanic Rituals* consists of a priest, who acts as the main celebrant, accompanied by two assistants, being referred to as the deacon and the subdeacon respectively, a nun adorned in habit and wimple and a naked female who serves as the altar and a congregation. The ritual begins with an invocation to the Prince of Darkness and his host of demons, followed by a renunciation of past allegiances and a dedication to Satan-Lucifer. The ritual progresses through the Satanic Offertory, Canon and consecration of the host. The Mass is completed with the recital of the fifth Enochian Key and the Repudiation and Denunciation, whereby the power and divinity of Christ is denied and the power of Satan is invoked to cause vengeance to Christ and his host of angels. After this has been said the rite is concluded with the wafer which, having been consecrated by insertion into the vagina of the female altar, is then cast to the floor and trodden upon. The participants drink from the chalice and the ritual is then officially declared completed.

The Order of Nine Angles offer a similar though different tradition concerning the Black Mass. Whilst in the Church of Satan's Black Mass, the naked female takes the place of the altar, the Black Mass of the Order of Nine Angles stipulates that it is a naked male who serves as the altar. Three further participants and a congregation complete the number of celebrants. As opposed to the accepted understanding of a Black Mass where the participants are all adorned in black robes, the three leading participants wear white (Priestess), scarlet (Mistress of the Earth) and Purple (Master of the Temple) and whilst the Church of Satan exclude the sexual element that seems to have been prevalent in many of the previous

versions of the Black Mass, the Order of Nine Angles have included two specifically sexual elements, the first being the masturbation of the Priest by the Priestess, who then ejaculates over the host, which is duly trampled upon by the congregation and the inclusion of an orgy at the end of the ritual.

The usefulness of the Black Mass has a number of different features. Its first and most universal function within Satanic orders is that it is a powerful ritual of psychic release, a catharsis that enables its participants to free themselves from the conscious and unconscious influences of the prevailing authority of the Christian church. By inverting or altering the texts and ritualistic procedure of the Christian Mass, the participants of the Black Mass effectively tap into and alter their own, often unconscious, feelings and thoughts that pertain to the Christian world-view. From such a perspective the theory that Satanists who perform the Black Mass hold the Christian world-view as their own becomes a fallacy.

Whilst this seems to be the central function of the Black Mass, the Order of Nine Angles also state that if the ritual is performed correctly the energy so raised may be directed by the chief celebrants according to their wills. From this perspective the Black Mass can effectively live up to its seventh century predecessor *The Mass of the Dead* and cause the death of an opponent or adversary.

The importance of the Black Mass in modern Satanism therefore has a number of purposes and even though some groups - such as the Society of Dark Lily - regard its cathartic use as something of the past, such catharsis being performed intellectually - it still remains one of the most potent and blasphemous rites of Black Magic.

One form of modern blasphemy is the Mass of Heresy of the Order of Nine Angles. The theory behind this Mass is based upon the assumption that Christianity has produced an effect not only on the magical or psychic level of human life but also on the sociological level. This social aspect of Christianity is considered to be manifest mainly in the political forms of Communism and liberalism. The concept of equality of races and sexes, the goal of eternal peace and the upholding of the Jewish State from which Christianity is assured a firm foundation in its Holy birthplace all amount to a Holy Crusade according to Satanists. The need for a new form of the Black Mass, one that frees the psyche of the protagonists from the unconscious influences of liberalism and equality is one that has been

answered in the form of the Mass of Heresy. Whilst this Mass negates equality it upholds and positively identifies with the positive aspects of National Socialism. Thus the individual pronounces that he/she believes in the inequality of races and the divine status of Adolf Hitler, who is perceived as being god-like, a savior of the Aryan race. The Holocaust is denied and the Swastika and Mein Kampf are focal points for the ritual, Mein Kampf replacing the Black Book of Satan which is used in the Black Mass and other traditional forms of Satanic Ritual.

To many individuals such a ritual appears to be pointless and unnecessary. The holocaust is proven and therefore such a ritual seeks to deny the truth. Yet such reasoning only strengthens the Satanists' case. Nazi Germany has become a scapegoat for the projection of the Jungian Shadow according to some Satanists'. In the case of the defense, even Simon Wiesenthal has openly defended the view that not all camp guards were brutal and cruel sadists, rather only 10%, a fraction of what many would have one believe. The key then to the use of rites such as the Mass of Heresy is to free the psyche from prejudice, in relation to this a member of the Order of Nine Angles says 'individuals who participate in genuine Satanic Masses sometimes experience a kind of 'satori' - or sudden enlightenment - and are thus led to an increase in their consciousness as well as an enhanced vitality because they have broken free of constraining opposites.' Yet probably the best example to show the blasphemous nature of the Mass of Heresy is that in some countries individuals who perform it may be liable to prosecution and imprisonment.<sup>clx</sup>

## **RITUALIZED SEXUAL MAGICK**

To the Satanist sex is a powerful force, a force that is to be respected not misused, after all it is through sex that a being is born and this by itself indicates the vast amount of power that sex beholds to the Satanist. Sexuality in Satanism then is not simply reducible to sado-masochism, rape, child-abuse or sexual torture. Such observations reflect a psychological problem within the opposers of Satanism rather than the Satanists themselves. For the Satanists say that it is the Christian religion that has disrespected the most important act of the animal kingdom by reducing it to a sinful act. In Satanism a number of different approaches to sex are taken and whilst groups such as the Order of Nine Angles include

numerous sexual elements in their rituals, including orgies, other groups such as the Society of Dark Lily view sex as an important aspect of self-knowledge. From this perspective the Satanist should understand and accept his or her sexuality, an understanding which requires 'a complete comprehension of one's attitude and behavior in relation to [one's] sexuality...' By experimenting with one's own sexuality one should eventually find the mode of sexual expression that he or she is best suited to and it is only by such sexual experimentation that this can be found.

... by performing a sexual ritual the participants are able to access their own subconscious mind far quicker than is possible in other circumstances such as prolonged meditation. Such methods of sexual magic, when performed under a ritualistic setting provide the participants with a focus for the conscious mind, which then enables the more advanced of the two participants to raise the level of contact to the psychological rather than the purely physical. Under such methods 'the work of many weeks can be compressed into days or hours.' The transference from the physical to the psychological is a method whereby the energy raised may be directed within the psyche and used to balance and cleanse the individual psychologically, where the destruction of specific aspects of the individual's psyche are necessary for further development to be made. The use of sex is considered then, not to be - as the Order of Nine Angles perceive it - drawing forth energy, but rather in the speed that the changes in consciousness are made and in the creation of balance and the restoration of health.

... the Order of Nine Angles Rite of Nine Angles provides a prime example of a method of ritualistic Sexual Magic. The sexual nature of the rite may be performed in two ways. Firstly, a Priest and Priestess perform the ritual naked upon an isolated hilltop. The rite itself involves the use of the Sound Magick technique known as vibration, which involves the Priest projecting, in syllables the following words of power: "Nythra Kthunae Atazoth." Thus the syllable "Ny" is sounded for a period of between ten and twenty seconds, then "thra" is sounded for the same period of time and so on. Such methods of Sound Magic enable the participants to activate hitherto unknown areas of their minds and cause changes in consciousness as though inducing a semi trance-like state. The Priest therefore vibrates these words in the direction of the Priestess who holds a quartz crystal tetrahedron in her palms. After this vibration has been completed, the

Priestess lies on the ground, still holding the crystal whilst the Priest performs cunnilingus. When the Priestess is suitably aroused the Priest then begins copulation, during which the Priestess visualizes a gateway situated in the stars above them opening and a black nebulous chaos flowing downwards to the earth.

The second form of the Rite of Nine Angles, known as the Cthonic form, is performed with the addition of a congregation who hold an orgy after the rite whilst the Priest and Priestess vibrate specific words of power and trained cantors chant a particularly difficult and elaborate Sinister Chant. The energy from the orgy is used to enhance the presencing of the Dark Gods who are then said to manifest. The changes of consciousness that may occur through such a rite can be equated on one level with the creation of the Antichrist, that is, the Satanist who absorbs the power brought forth through the ritual becomes akin to the Antichrist, an individual who embodies the power of the Dark Gods of the Sinister Tradition. Such an individual is considered to be, on a psychic level, a gateway<sup>208</sup> to the abode of the Dark Gods.

The role of the orgy within Satanism has two main functions. Firstly it provides a release of any sexual repression, be it conscious or unconscious, that has been acquired during and prior to the individual's puberty. This period of sexual development has largely been corrupted, according to Satanists, by the rise of Christian morality concerning sexuality. By virtue of this repression during the most important period of sexual development, Christianity has distorted numerous psyches with an un-insightful advocacy of celibacy that does not lead one to self-knowledge but to psychical disorder. This repression is therefore inevitably sublimated in numerous ways. Accordingly some individuals may sublimate the sexual energy in such a manner that they orientate towards sexual criminality. [*The disordered mind is also more amenable to taqlid; another form of Satanism.*]

The role of the Satanic orgy is therefore to indulge and delight in sexual congress in whatever manner the individual desires. The orgy takes place, according to the tradition of the Order of Nine Angles, after an external magical ritual, the Black Mass being one of the more common. The second function of sex within the orgiastic sphere is that concerning

---

<sup>208</sup>

i.e. crossing the forbidden barrier between men and jinn

the direction of the energies raised through unrestrained sexual indulgence. With the inclusion of an orgiastic element within Traditional Satanic rites, the energy that the ritual would have produced is naturally expanded to include the sexual energy which is then directed towards a specific intent according to the preset aims of the Master and Mistress of the Temple. An alternative method is for the energy to be stored in a crystal for use at a later date.

Although the above are the balanced expressions of ritualistic sexual magic, there are cases where some Satanists utilize aspects of sexuality that are considered abhorrent, evil and that are unlawful. Yet, although there are cases whereby women initiates may become the so-called victim, there is no evidence whatsoever that pedophilia is occurring within Satanism and even though there have been numerous allegations from the media connecting Satanism to child-abuse, the only cases of ritual child abuse that have been successfully prosecuted in court are those that find the pedophile to be a Christian minister or Priest.<sup>clxi</sup>

*Author's Note: This last statement is patently untrue. See endnote clxii, a "must read" for serious students.*

## **THE ABYSS**

Central to Satanic magic is the concept of the Abyss. The word Abyss comes from the Greek word *abussos* meaning bottomless [a-, not + bussos, bottom]. In reference to Satanic magic however, it is considered to have a number of different meanings which are used by different groups. Firstly the abyss is more commonly understood as being a reference to the Satanic underworld wherein Satan and his demonic army reside. This interpretation largely stems from Christian sources, most especially Revelations in the New Testament: 'And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star from heaven fallen unto the earth: and there was given to him the key to the pit of the abyss. And he opened the pit of the abyss; and there went up a smoke out of the furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.' According to Andrew Collins, writing in *The Black Alchemist*, (ABC Books. 1988), the Friends of Hekate and associated individuals have used this form of symbolism in their magical



activities where they have utilized the apocryphal imagery of the Christian bible in an attempt to construct a magical version of the Antichrist.

A second interpretation of the abyss comes from the Order of Nine Angles who suggests the abyss is located where the world of causality meets with the world of a-causality. Whilst the former is understood primarily as rational and physical, the latter is understood to be irrational, non-physical and magickal. This understanding of the Abyss as a gateway between two different worlds has long past associations with the concept of the Temple as a gateway to the world of the gods. This in itself is interesting bearing in mind that many pre-Christian Temples, upon which Christians built their churches are believed to be situated on ley lines, which carry two currents of energy around the planet. It is this belief that is reflected in the theory that the Abyss is a location point where the magical worlds and the mundane worlds collide. Yet this gateway is also believed to exist within the human psyche at the point where the conscious and the unconscious meet and it is from this point that the Satanic magician draws forth his magical power through the medium of Satanic ritual.

Magical use of the abyss from this perspective varies according to the tradition of the Order of Nine Angles. One may utilize the tarot cards as pathworking images to explore the hidden side of the human psyche, the side that normally remains untouched in the abyss. Alternatively, the individual may undertake a specific ritual that draws forth the powers or energies contained within the abyss as they are, that is without any form of imagery or symbolism. This ritual involves a long and arduous walk - 80 miles over two days for males, 56 miles for females - followed by a ceremonial ritual where the individual invokes the chaotic energies of the Abyss by visualizing a crystal filling with darkness whilst continually chanting the word "chaos." Entrance into the abyss, if successful, will result in changes of consciousness that will culminate in the individual himself becoming such a gate between the two worlds. Speaking less esoterically this means that the individual will, by virtue of the changes in consciousness that include the crystallization of the astral body, be able to manifest magical energies without recourse to the procedure of magical ritual. Symbolism is therefore no longer necessary although it may still be used by the new Master or Mistress.

The third interpretation of the abyss comes from the Society of Dark Lily who teaches that it is symbolic of the journey from Initiate to Adepthood. As such, the Satanist passes through the Abyss over a long period of time in order to attain Wisdom: the 'Abyss is that awful thing you go through or go across to get to where you think you want to be, that is, Adepthood.' The method whereby the Satanist passes through the abyss may vary from individual to individual. The Master who leads the Society of Dark Lily suggests however that there is only one method to cross the Abyss and that is that the individual must 'subdue [his or her] subconscious mind.' By subjugating one's subconscious mind the individual gains complete control over his or her actions and reactions, thoughts and feelings. Here then every part of the individual's mind - both conscious and unconscious (or subconscious) is understood and controlled [*This is the goal of Rudolph Steiner's exercises in the Spiritual Science of Anthroposophy*].

One more notable interpretation of the energies representative of the Abyss is the doctrine of the Qliphoth. This concept links the Christian apocryphal tradition of the abyss, or bottomless pit with the Cabalistic concept of energy that was left over from the creation of the universe known as the Qliphoth. The Qliphoth, or 'Kelipth' are described as being 'husks' or 'shells' by Asim MaTheP Lamm. 'They are the waste or litter or filth which the organism of the universe gives off.' From this perspective the Qliphoth can be utilized by the Black Magician to work dark magic, using a powerful form of universal energy. As such, Kenneth Grant, the head of the English Lodge of the Ordo Templis Orientis, more commonly known by its initial's O.T.O., has written a trilogy of books on the subject of using such dark energies. This has been formulated into the 'Typhonian Current,' a system of magic that works with the dark side of the Cabalistic Tree of Life [*intimately connected to sodomy and coprophagia*].

Although some groups such as the Order of Nine Angles oppose a Cabalistic interpretation of Satanic magic, the O.T.O. uses what is described as 'the esoteric doctrines of the 'black' magick of the left hand path.' Opposition to Left Hand Path Cabalism is largely due to an aeonic approach to magic in general which views the Judeo-Christian esoteric and mystical traditions as being a distortion upon the pagan ethos which lacked any absolute duality. This is indicated by the dual nature of the pagan

gods, possessing both light and dark sides, rather than being either solely good or evil.

Working with the energies of the abyss there are obviously innumerable dangers that threaten both the sanity and the life of the Satanist that seeks to pass through or across the Abyss. Reasons for this danger lie in the requirement of specific preparation of both body and mind. According to the Order of Nine Angles the two main problems that may occur are most likely to be 'madness or extreme personal dis-orientation resulting in a 'possessed' personal life and/or loss of vitality... [or] personal delusion about one's own abilities and understanding, both personal and magickal.' Yet for whatever method that is used to cross or pass through the Abyss there can primarily be one of three results. Firstly the individual may renounce the Satanic quest, secondly the energies encountered may cause dramatic changes detrimental to the individual's psyche and thirdly the individual may pass through successfully achieving Adepthood and wisdom.

The first result – that of renunciation – occurs when the individual has gained more knowledge than he or she can cope with. Explanations of such a development can only be inadequate due to the nature of the changes in consciousness that such knowledge brings. Reality, for the individual has changed, everyone else remains the same, but the Satanist now sees things in a completely different way. An analogous example of this experience would be as follows: Imagine you are standing in the hallway of a house. The hall light is already turned on, but, since it is night-time you need to turn on the light whenever you enter a different room. When you enter the dining room you turn on the light and see on the table the severed head of a policeman. This scares you and your immediate reaction is to leave... The analogy is simple, the light is the acquisition of knowledge. But once you have learnt something - seen the policeman's severed head on the table - you cannot unlearn it. Therefore you have to live with that knowledge. The acquisition of occult knowledge concerning oneself and the world is not simply learning how to do spells, invoke demons or make a pact with the devil, rather it implies the acquisition of something that will drastically change the way the Satanist sees the world. It is akin to the eastern concept that life as man knows it is an illusion and that magical traditions can take man from the falsehood of normal uninitiated life, to the truth and meaning of existence. Renunciation, once

one has begun to explore both oneself and the world at large, is therefore not uncommon.

The second result of entering the Abyss is far harsher than renunciation of the quest, as this is the path that leads to dementia, delusion and/or death. Primarily this is experienced when the Satanist seeks to encounter demonic, chaotic, negative or darker energies before he or she is ready. Preparation for such invocation is a lengthy process. Cathartic rites such as the Black Mass may be of use here, where the individual re-programmes his or her mind and emotions in order to free him or herself from the unconscious influence of repression, morality and guilt. If there is doubt or uncertainty within the Satanist's mind the energies may manifest in a manner that is detrimental to the Satanist. Many people consider the examples of individuals using black magic, Ouija boards and so forth as always causing harm to the individuals themselves, but this is a misunderstanding, since the individual using such methods must undergo a process of catharsis in order to remain in conscious control of the forces summoned. It is for this reason that some Satanic groups promote indulgence and then control of the animal nature in man [*hence the Dionysian Bacchanalia*].

Although outwardly the traditions of the Order of Nine Angles and the Society of Dark Lily both approach and describe the concept of the Abyss differently, there are similarities when one considers what occurs when there is a successful passing of the Abyss. Thus the concept of 'all is one' is found in both systems. Yet both groups advocate the maintenance of individuality in relation to unification with the natural order of the cosmos. Thus there is no loss of self-hood in Satanic tradition, no absorption by the godhead as represented by the Right Hand Path traditions [*Monism*].

Together with unification with the natural order, is the acquisition of wisdom that is found not only in Satanic and Left Hand Path traditions but also in those of the Right Hand Path. Here wisdom refers to an understanding of the cosmos in essence, as it is. From a Jungian perspective it implies a withdrawal of not only one's own projections but also of all the projections from all other people onto the universe. Everything is therefore understood according to its inner nature rather than its exterior form. This is referred to as 'acausal perception' by the Order of Nine Angles, that is, perception that occurs other than causally and it is

this form of perception, partly as a product of a successful crossing of the Abyss, that is said to determine the adept from the initiate.

Lastly the Order of Nine Angles believes that personal Wyrd or Destiny is finally achieved when the individual successfully passes through the Abyss. The Satanist has then passed the personal and become part of the larger natural forces a 'Becoming-One with them' [*this is what happened to Hitler*] whilst maintaining his or her individuality. Finally, as the Adept guiding the Society of Dark Lily says 'there is no question of choosing to take the Right Hand Path or the Left Hand Path. There is only one route. You either cross or you do not cross. But what you do when you get to the other side is entirely up to you. You then have access to everything.'<sup>clxiii</sup>

## RITUAL SACRIFICE

The sacrificial tradition of the Order of Nine Angles is believed to date back to the time of the semi-mythical land of Albion.<sup>209</sup> Originally the

---

<sup>209</sup> This explains why The Nine Angles Cult is British:

In the mythical story of the founding of Britain, Albion was a Giant son of Poseidon, the Greek god of the sea. He was a contemporary of Heracles, who killed him. Albion founded a country on the island and ruled there. Britain, then called Albion after its founder, was inhabited by his Giant descendants until about 1100 years before Julius Cæsar's invasion of Britain, when Brutus of Troy came and defeated the small number of Giants that remained (as a group of the Giants had killed all the others). According to another myth, Noah's son, Japhet had a son named Histion, who had four sons. Their names were Francus, Romanus, Brittos, and Alemannus and the French, Roman, British, and German people are descended from them. Brittos divided Britain into three kingdoms and gave each to one of his sons. They were Loegria (a Latinization of the Welsh, Lloegr "England"), Scotland, and Cambria [Hence: Cambridge]. The division of the primordial man is found in many mythic and mystic systems throughout the world, including Adam Kadmon in cabalism and Prajapati in the Rig-Veda.

Bulfinch's mythology, published: 1913. place: New York, New York

Order of Nine Angles state that the sacrificial custom occurred once every seventeen years, when a Priest of the tradition was sacrificed in order to 'retain the 'cosmic balance' - in modern times to keep a nexion<sup>210</sup> open.' This tradition has continued until modern times and although it is believed to have remained as it once was in essence, the outward form, that is, the words and chants of the ritual are believed to have been altered over the years. What is understood is that the ritual sacrifice was performed in honour of the dark and violent goddess, Baphomet - the severed head being associated with her worship. The Priest himself would have secured an acausal existence in the Land of the Dark Gods and would thereby become immortal.

In more modern times the Order of Nine Angles approaches to ritual sacrifice has significantly altered from a willing sacrificial victim - that of the initiated Priest - to that of an unwilling sacrificial victim. Yet such acts are not performed without conscious decision, accurate planning and reasoned behavior, for the Sinister Satanist - as a follower of the Order of Nine Angles Tradition is sometimes known - is an individual who is in control of his or her actions, actions that are both conscious and willed. It is for this reason that the victims, or Opfers as they are more commonly known, are usually selected in this tradition impersonally. They are tested according to their character and, should they fail the test, are judged to have selected themselves. As an Order of Nine Angles manuscript states 'the actions/life of a victim are indicative of weakness, of all these traits and actions which



---

<sup>210</sup> Nexion: a component [personalized continuum / initiate) or gateway of Aeonic Magic which is the scalar (time) process of making something real in the future, by manipulating events, people, and their perception, in the present moment. In a way, Aeonics may be understood as a specialized form of demogogy. An example of "Aeonic Magic" at work in the past is given by the Master Demagogue himself: Hitler. Through his crafty manipulation of the German mass, he eventually enchanted them, and manifested the Third Reich. The Order of Nine Angles will always have a Nexion to re-manifest itself in the Causal World.

Satanists despise: things such as cowardice, sycophancy, treachery, fear, lack of self-discipline.' Combined with this judgment is the decision to select an Opfer whose death will in some way aid the Satanic dialectic. As such, victims include 'zealous interfering Nazarenes', over-inquisitive journalists, or politicians or businessmen whose philosophy and actions are anathema to the Satanic Spirit.

Probably the most Sinister of all rites of Sacrifice to be found in modern days is the rite known as The Sinister Calling. The rite itself requires a complete Satanic Temple trained in sinister chant and 'assumes willing sacrifice.' The preparation for the rite which takes places over a period of seven days requires all Temple members participating to adhere to a Black Fast. The Fast itself demands absolute silence save for the chanting nine time a day at sunset of the Diabolus, a Satanic version of the Christian Dies Irae chant. Further the members must 'wear only ceremonial robes, will abstain from intoxicating drinks and sexual pleasures and eat no meat.' The rite may be performed in one of three locations: A sinister Temple, a cave, or an isolated hilltop. Prior to the actual rite the sacrificial Priest is chosen by lot. The congregation then assembles in the Temple and the rite begins. The Priestess serves as the altar for this rite whilst the Opfer is held by the Temple Guardian. The Master and the Mistress then conduct the rite which begins with a ritual dance accompanied by the rhythmic chanting of "Binan ath ga wath am." The Master of the Temple opens a nexion, or gate to the realm of the Dark Gods from which the Dark Gods will present themselves if the rite is successful. The Opfer-Priest is then united with the Priestess in coition whilst the Priestess visualizes the Gate opening further. The Priest is then led away to a secluded place where the Master of the Temple will then perform the ritual sacrifice. Returning to the Temple the Master will present the Mistress of the Earth with a bowl containing the blood of the sacrificed Priest. The Mistress will then wash her hands and face in his blood as a representation of the dark goddess Baphomet. The rite itself is concluded with a feast.

An alternative ritual of sacrifice is that known as the Giving which occurs once every 51 years. The function of human sacrifice according to the Order of Nine Angles occur on two levels. Firstly it releases a vast amount of magical or psychical energy that can be directed in accordance with specific goals, or, alternatively stored in a crystal for later use. The

second use of human sacrifice is that it 'draws down dark forces or 'entities.' One other aspect of the Order of Nine Angles methods of sacrifice is that the victim is traditionally beheaded. This tradition stems back to the ancient head cults of Europe, a tradition that was still in existence in Great Britain up until at least the 17th century, when a Scottish clan leader beheaded seven treacherous member of the Madonnell clan and ceremonially washed their heads in a well on the shore of Loch Oich.

Differing from the two groups mentioned above, the Church of Satan and the Temple of Set have both actively disputed the traditional view that Satanists need to sacrifice humans or animals. The Temple of Set has even gone to the extent of banning its members from association with the Order of Nine Angles due to the latter's views on, and advocacy of, human sacrifice.

The Church of Satan has approached the choice of human and animal sacrifice from the perspective of the amount of energy that it dispels. When comparing this dissipation of energy with the energy produced through emotional and sexual release, Anton La Vey, High Priest of the Church of Satan, concludes that 'the only time a Satanist would perform a human sacrifice would be if it were to serve a two-fold purpose; that being to release the magician's wrath in the throwing of a curse, and more important, to dispose of a totally obnoxious and deserving individual.' It is apparent then that there is a comparison between the Order of Nine Angles methods for the selection of victims and that of the Church of Satans. Both select victims that are naturally obvious as targets for Satanic wrath. However, the Church of Satan, although adhering to this Satanic tradition, does not actively carry out direct human and/or animal sacrifice as do both the Order of Nine Angles and the Friends of Hekate.

It can be seen from the above examples, stemming from modern Satanic traditions, that the concept of the virgin or small-child as victim is obsolete in modern Satanism and whilst the media often portrays the essential nature of Satanism as one that advocates and indulges in virgin sacrifice, child abuse and the like, the actual fact of the matter is that traditional Satanic groups, such as the Order of Nine Angles and the Church of Satan, would be more inclined to sacrifice the child abuser than the child.<sup>clxiv</sup>



## CONCLUSION

Throughout this survey of Satanic Black Magic there has been an attempt to approach the subject without recourse to the sensationalism that often appears in the reports of Satanic activity made by the media and the church. There has also been an attempt to focus upon the reasons behind the practice of Black Magic by Satanists rather than simply focusing upon the rituals themselves. Thus, where Satanic traditions, such as that of Sacrifice are discussed there has been an attempt to relate the reasoning behind the tradition and thereby reveal the reasons why such a tradition exists.

It is hoped that in virtue of the areas discussed, it has also been shown that Satanism can no longer simply be reduced to a 'cult' phenomenon with all associated stigma that is attached to the word. For Satanists, freedom from society and most especially morality is an important aspect of Satanism. Yet this does not imply that Satanism can be reduced purely to a process of cathartic rebellion. Thus, some teachings within Satanic groups, most notably those advocated by the Order of Nine Angles and the Society of Dark Lily, focus upon the attainment of wisdom and of an understanding of how the universe works devoid of the individual's subjective feelings, wishes or desires. There is therefore no attempt to hide from the natural laws of the universe or from the fierceness and danger that such laws imply.

Further, Satanists believe that Satanism, by virtue of its adherent philosophies, is a system of magical practice that is suitable for only a minority of individuals who can see through the traditional morality of the day. In itself Satanism is not dedicated to acquiring new followers. Rather it is considered by the Satanists themselves as a method for personal evolution whereby the individual may reach a higher level of awareness; an expansion of consciousness and it is this that reveals, according to the Satanists, the true nature of the Left Hand Path. For the difficulties in achieving such a freedom of thought are evident in the fact that very few individuals can claim to have successfully passed through or beyond the Abyss and gained direct knowledge of the universe as it is in essence. Thus Satanism maintains the theory that man, as he is, is only a partly developed being, a being that through the practices of Satanic magic and magic in general can complete his development.

Satanism is no longer a hook upon which the unenlightened can hang their guilt complexes. Two thousand years of being the "scapegoat" has inevitably left us on the defensive. In any statements for public consumption, we have expended too much time and energy in explaining what we are not and this preponderance of the negative has created a void rather than a valid exegesis. Now we are once again being accused of sacrificing babies and indulging in illegal sexual acts. People assume that we gain some advantage by so doing, though no-one has ever detailed how such acts could increase Knowledge, and Knowledge is what Satanists are seeking.

Orthodoxy substitutes Faith for Knowledge. No-one can form an objective judgment without experience, but experience is forbidden to the followers of establishment religions. Belief is demanded. Centuries ago, this may have been a useful contribution to the stabilization of Society (though the excesses of the Inquisition and similar efforts in all European countries and their colonies give rise to some doubt about this method being justified). However, in the present day, it is illogical to think that the survival of nations and alliances would be affected by people's belief or lack of belief in any religious system. Freedom is today's demand, and freedom of thought is one of the essential liberties.

Probably the greatest question on Earth is the inescapable fact of death. Freed from the tenets of orthodoxy and its improbable placebos, we want to know what really happens when our mortal body ceases to function. We also wish to learn how to become more effective whilst on Earth, how to achieve in many ways. Myths and legends do not interest us. We are concerned with Reality. We want to know. These four words summarize the satanic quest.

We do not believe that some mysterious and awesome deity (whether or not he has horns and a tail) is going to hand us that Knowledge in return for our allegiance (or that problematic entity the "soul"). Knowledge is achieved by learning, working, experimenting, experiencing and thinking. That is why the orthodox religions fulminate against us, because they are aware of the insecure foundations of their own dogma. It is our existence that threatens them. Faith is the true evil. Blind, unquestioning faith in a religion or a cause has made men go to war, commit unspeakable acts of persecution and terrorism against other human beings. The Satanist does

not offer such allegiance. It is his principle to ask "Why?" – One little word that could shatter empires. No wonder they are so afraid of us.

Genuine Satanism - like all genuine magick - is a path, way or method of individual self-development. Rituals may be and often are a part of this, but these rituals all conform to certain patterns: they are all intended to aid and explicate self-understanding and development, as well as enhance and develop certain 'Occult' abilities. Naturally, some rituals and methods are concerned with the individual experiencing certain emotions and, in Satanism, enjoying certain pleasures. However, because of the aim of Satanism [to aid the attainment by the individual of magickal and personal understanding and thus promote evolution and self-mastery], this experiencing involves a conscious choice or decision by the individual. This makes Satanism of necessity an adult path or way – for genuine Satanism, of the traditional type, is not concerned with proselytizing or "corrupting" others without their consent. Its concern - it must be repeated - is individual advancement arising from a conscious and free decision by the individual - anything else is not Satanic as it is not magickal. This free choice is part of all genuine Occult and magickal paths: Initiation means this free choice, the decision to begin an inner quest. When there is no free choice about the matter, there is no genuine Initiation - whatever path or way is being followed. Where Satanism differs, is in its aim, the philosophy of life and the techniques used to achieve the aim - these make it a "Left Handed Path" [when viewed conventionally].

Thus, there cannot be any such thing as 'childhood Initiation' - nor participation by children under a certain age in any genuine magickal rituals. What there can be: what there often is - in genuine Satanism at least - is the simple dedication of infants by their parents to the darker path, and this involves only the appointing of guardians to watch over and care for the child(ren): "Do you, so chosen, pledge to guard and watch over this newborn and to teach them when the teaching time is right, our ways ..." [from 'The Ceremony of Birth' in "The Black Book of Satan" (ONA)] The time for teaching is when the child, in accord with Satanic philosophy, can choose for themselves - sixteen years of age or thereafter - that is, when they have attained the threshold of adulthood.

Hence, there is not, and cannot be, any such thing as "Satanic" child-abuse: there can be no childhood 'initiation', no participation by children

under a certain age in rituals, and no abuse, by adult Satanists, of children. This latter is important - Satanism is concerned with the individual gaining self-mastery and self-understanding. The abuser (whether of children, drugs or pleasures) is swayed by mostly unconscious desires and impulses - they may manipulate and try to control others who are susceptible, but they cannot control themselves, or even begin to understand their 'darker' side. In short, they are weak - and generally rather pathetic individuals, although they may hide behind a "mask" or a "role." Such people are not Satanists, but rather failures. The Satanist aspires to self-mastery, self-overcoming: to knowledge ...

The popular image of Satanism is a lie - a myth invented and fostered by those who have a vested interest in maintaining it. Organized religions and under-developed individuals need such myths, as they need stereotyped enemies: for only by such means can such people and such religions survive and flourish. Many believe, with that certainty that faith and fanaticism bring, in the myths about Satanism and the more general myths about ritual 'child-abuse'. I and a few others like me can present the facts - in my case about Satanism - but it needs an unbiased mind, a certain mental freedom, to consider these facts as they should be considered, and then make an informed judgment about the matter. It is this freedom which a biased, religious intolerance destroys.

The real question about Satanic child-abuse (and ritual abuse itself) is thus a question about attitude, belief and commitment to reasoned thought and debate. Long after Science showed the Earth was not at the centre of the Universe, the Church - its ministers and its faithful - continued to believe otherwise, confirmed in their certainty of faith. Do we, now - concerning this question of Satanic child abuse - return to the Dark Age of faith, of believing what certain Church people wish us to believe to bolster their religion and rather intolerant view of the world; or do we go forward to greater understanding based on an acceptance of the facts? These facts show that Satanic child abuse - and ritual abuse itself - is a myth.

#### Author's Note:

*This last statement is not true, albeit, for this cult it may be so and much to their liking and apologetic defense. As one can see, they are not to be taken lightly or toyed with. The philosophy presented*

*is sound and sophisticated, even if distasteful, because it adheres to higher principles of Iblissian Regency, held sacred by many world leaders who've been given his gauntlet over the nations. The arrogance presented in the logic of this exposition condemns itself for what it is—pure evil as opposed to pure monotheism.*

*Indeed, it is the antithesis of all that is sacred and beneficial for both here and the Hereafter. As for ritual child abuse: there is enough documentation that provides evidence of its institution and utilization by 'lesser' Satanic cults of the ancient the Romanist propensity as once enjoyed by the Latins, and of which there remain many (see endnotes: cxix & clix), bearing in mind also that there are only two kingdoms of light: that of the Significant and the insignificant.*

## **THE LEFT HANDED PATH**

... The Right Hand Path takes some responsibility away from the individual by having a formal dogma, a code of ethics and behavior and by having the individual participate in an organized grouping, however loose that grouping may be. In brief, the identity of the individual is to some extent taken away - by the beliefs systems which that individual has to accept, and by them accepting some higher 'authority', be such authority an individual, a group or an 'ideology' (or even, sometimes, a supra-personal Being - a 'god' or 'gods').

In contradistinction, the LHP in its methods is non-structured. In the genuine LHP there is nothing that is not permitted - nothing that is forbidden or restricted. That is, the LHP means the individual takes sole responsibility for their actions and their quest. This makes the LHP both difficult and dangerous - its methods can be used as an excuse for anti-social behavior as they can be used to aid the fetishes and weaknesses of some individuals as well as lead some into forbidden and illegal acts. However, the genuine Initiate of the LHP is undertaking a quest, and as such is seeking something: that is, there is a dynamic, an imperative about their actions as well as the conscious understanding and appreciation that all such actions are only a part of that quest; they are not the quest itself. This arises because the LHP Initiate is seeking mastery and self-knowledge these being implicit in such an Initiation. Accordingly, the

LHP Initiate sees methods as merely methods; experience as merely experience. Both are used, learned from and then discarded.

Because of this, the LHP is by its nature ruthless - the strong of character win through, the weak go under. There are no 'safety nets' of any kind on the LHP - there is no dogma or ideology to rely on, no one to provide comfort and soften the blows, no organization, individual or 'Being' to run to when things get difficult and which will provide support and sympathy and understanding. Or which, just as importantly, takes away the responsibility of the Initiate for their deeds. The LHP breeds self-achievement and self-excellence - or it destroys either literally or via delusion and madness. Further, the goal or aim of the LHP is individual specific - it is the raising of that individual to 'god-head'; the fulfillment of individual potential and thus a discovery and fulfillment of their unique Destiny. That is, it breeds a unique character, a unique individual. The RHP, on the contrary, is concerned with 'idealistic' and thus supra-personal aims aiding 'society', 'humanity' and so on: the individual is 're-made' by abstract and impersonal forms.

The LHP by its nature means that its Initiates work mostly on their own. Followers of the LHP are masters of their as yet unmanifest Destiny. And while they may accept guidance and advice, *they eschew any form of subservience*: they learn for themselves, by their own experience and from their own self-effort. This is crucial to an understanding of the true nature of the LHP. The LHP means this self-reliance, this self-experience, this self-effort, this personal struggle for achievement. The RHP means someone else - some individual, or some authority or some hierarchy - awards or confers upon the RHP Initiate a sign or symbol of their "progress." That is, the RHP Initiate assumes the role of student, or 'chela' - and often that of sycophant. They rely on someone else or something beyond themselves, whereas the LHP Initiate relies only on themselves: their cunning, skill, character, desire, intelligence and so on. The successful LHP Initiate is the individual who learns from their own experiences and mistakes. The RHP Initiate tries to learn from theory - from what others have done. Essentially, the LHP Initiate is a free spirit, already possessed of a certain willful character, while the RHP Initiate is in thrall to other people's ideas and ways of doing things.<sup>clxv</sup>

### Winged Demon Assyria



## SUMMATION BY DR. ZAID

In view of this last paper we conclude that most of mankind follows the Right Hand Path — what J. Kenneth Galbraith has rightfully and scientifically called government by ‘Conditioning’. This established pedagogy is taught within occult circles and families of secretive fellowships (initiates) as a political science. It is an endemic methodology replete with signs, symbols, costumes and degrees of elitism that dress the charade noble pretense and enough humanitarian intent to facilitate the subliminal mobilization of the “profane” masses according to the will of the magi. Hitler was so formed, carefully selected, then elevated (initiated), and then used to sculpt his nation’s spirit with the impunity of the Jesuit template by utioizing skills only the demonically possessed wield. As we have just been informed, he was a hierophant of the highest satanic rank, driven in the end to the madness of Nietzsche — both of whom did not cross the *Abyss* intact.

Impunity is what marks this fascist pinnacle of Humanist pride as currently exemplified by Kissinger and Cheney. It is aptly described by the Nine Angle apologist in his dissertation above, as well as by Herman Melville’s insightful novella, *Billy Budd*. Impunity garbs Satan’s heart and marks the ethos of our occultly manipulated Governments globally. ‘Justice be damned’—ask most lawyers and bankers—is the credo of their masters and is worshipped behind carefully constructed veils of iconography. The scum of this sub-human culture now rules the world as prophesied by Mohammad (pbh), and basically because mankind prefers the sin of this idolatry and self-exaltation (humanism) to piety, humility and reality:

How will it be with you if you are left amongst the scum of people, whose covenants and trusts are loose, who will differ & becoming like this," and he inter-joined his fingers. He was asked: "What do you order us to do Ya Rasul-Allah?" He said: "Keep to what you know,



and reject what appalls you, keep to yourselves and be aware of public affairs. (Tirmidhi)

As it is clear that public affairs are arranged and managed by secret societies, relating this neglected prophetic command to my previous comments on Academia—most especially for Muslims—is easy as the definition given previously for RHP sycophants is a most appropriate dishonorific. Indeed, the ‘Nine Angle’ magus is a respectable enemy, which is far more than I can say for the cadre of cattle he and his ilk have the divine misfortune to mislead. In addition, his RHP description summarily defines the roots of sectarianism and secularism; both of which are detours to perdition marked with typical signposts of its iconography.

That aberrant sexuality is at the core of LHP occult methodology has been clearly outlined throughout the text. It is also a major subversive tool specifically outlined in the *Protocols of Zion*, which were also penned by a Jesuit. The Gnostic persuasion of the Eucharist’s origin and vicarious union with *sons-of-Sodom* is, unfortunately, what now guides—*vis-à-vis* the RHP—many of the witless amongst those who let slaves of the rite place communion crackers on their properly conditioned tongues. Indeed, when left to the fabricated devices described throughout this text rather than servitude to Creation’s Landlord, proponents of all but *hanif Islam* qualify as Lords of the ‘Left’ or ‘Right’ and thereby are rather formidable adversaries to everyone, including themselves. But then again, this is by the divine design that requires *taffakur* (Islamized contemplation) rather than the mumbo-jumbo of ritual to comprehend and effectively counter.

I trust I have intelligibly presented the Occidental pretense of egalitarianism as the endemic Aryan farce it truly is; one that is infectious and professionally advanced by advanced Luciferians who, as described above, unreservedly meet the categorizations of (a) self-serving Brahmanites and (b) utter ruthlessness when push necessarily comes to shoving someone else into the abyss—with or

without drones. It therefore behooves every sincere Monotheist to steer clear of their influences, prevent their impositions, or destroy them whenever possible; which, of course, is now illegal. This ‘Mark of Cain’ and the revelations of this creedal deconstruction instruct us as to why there can be no alliance with them as commanded by the Qur’an; a mistake made by many and much to the advantage of uncharitable occidental zeitgeist-holders.

As for Catholics and Jesuits: my advice is to pity the flock but execrate the leaders and debar every last one of the latter from your compassion and realms. Notwithstanding, one should initially assist the advance of every Jesuit Provincial Head—along with their top staff—into the abyss as did Sala’udin and Suleiman the Magnificent did with their progenitors, the Templars & Knights of Malta. Do it systematically, suddenly, and by exacting design but only if you hold the gauntlet of authority for the welfare of your people, be it village or state.

What follows below are extensive supplements that hold invaluable data that sustains the history and thesis I’ve presented. I thank you for your patient turning of these far-too many pages and pray this labor is of some value to your *re*-cognition of the realities that confront us within the pale of Creation’s Estate. May Allah have mercy on those of us who at least try to serve Him.

Sincerely, Dr. Omar Zaid, M.D.

Freemasons and Jesuits with respective Temple models



The Magi described in this book conditioned not only the above two groups, but those below as well—much to the everlasting shame of Muslim Imams.



# Appendix I

## Bilderberg Attendees: Vouliagmeni, Greece, 14-17 May 2009

<u>Country</u>	<u>Name</u>	<u>(Present) Occupation</u>
BEL	Davignon, Etienne F.	<b>Honorary Chairman</b> , Bilderberg Meetings; Vice Chairman, Suez Tractebel
DEU	Ackermann, Josef	Chairman of the Management Board and the Group Executive Committee, Deutsche Bank AG
USA	Alexander, Keith B.	Director, National Security Agency
GRC	Alogoskoufis, George	Member of Parliament
USA	Altman, Roger C.	Chair. and CEO, Evercore Partners, Inc.
GRC	Arapoglou, Takis	Chairman and CEO, National Bank of Greece
TUR	Babacan, Ali	Minister of State and Deputy Prime Minister
GRC	Bakoyannis, Dora	Minister of Foreign Affairs
NOR	Baksaas, Jon Fredrik	President and CEO, Telenor Group
PRT	Balsemão, Francisco Pinto	Chairman and CEO, IMPRESA, S.G.P.S.; Former Prime Minister
FRA	Baverez, Nicolas	Partner, Gibson, Dunn & Crutcher LLP
ITA	Bernabè, Franco	CEO Telecom Italia SpA
SWE	Bildt, Carl	Minister of Foreign Affairs
SWE	Björklund, Jan	Minister for Education; Leader of the Liberal Party
CHE	Blocher, Christoph	Former Swiss Counselor; Former Chairman and CEO, EMS Group
FRA	Bompard, Alexandre	CEO, Europe 1
USA	Boot, Max	Jeane J. Kirkpatrick Senior Fellow for National Security Studies, Council on Foreign Relations
AUT	Bronner, Oscar	Publisher and Editor, Der Standard
FRA	Castries, Henri de	Chairman of the Management Board and CEO, AXA
ESP	Cebrián, Juan Luis	CEO, Grupo PRISA
BEL	Coene, Luc	Vice Governor, National Bank of Belgium
USA	Collins, Timothy C.	Senior Managing Director and CEO, Ripplewood Holdings, LLC
GRC	David, George A.	Chairman, Coca-Cola Hellenic Bottling Co. (H.B.C.) S.A.
GRC	Diamantopoulou, Anna	Member of Parliament
ITA	Draghi, Mario	Governor, Banca d'Italia
USA	Eberstadt, Nicholas N.	Henry Wendt Scholar in Political Economy, American Enterprise Institute for Public Policy Research

<u>Country</u>	<u>Name</u>	<u>(Present) Occupation</u>
DNK	Eldrup, Anders	President, DONG Energy A/S
ITA	Elkann, John	Chairman, EXOR S.p.A.; Vice Chairman, Fiat S.p.A.
DEU	Enders, Thomas	CEO, Airbus SAS
ESP	Entrecanales, José Manuel	Chairman, Acciona
AUT	Faymann, Werner	Federal Chancellor
USA	Ferguson, Niall	Laurence A. Tisch Professor of History, Harvard University
IRL	Gleeson, Dermot	Chairman, AIB Group
USA	Graham, Donald E.	Chairman and CEO, The Washington Post Company
NLD	Halberstadt, Victor	Professor of Economics, Leiden University; Former Honorary Secretary General of Bilderberg Meetings
NLD	Hirsch Ballin, Ernst M.H.	Minister of Justice
USA	Holbrooke, Richard C.	US Special Representative for Afghanistan and Pakistan
NLD	Hommen, Jan H.M.	Chairman, ING N.V.
INT	Hoop Scheffer, Jaap G. de	Secretary General, NATO
USA	Johnson, James A.	Vice Chairman, Perseus, LLC
USA	Jordan, Jr., Vernon E.	Senior Managing Director, Lazard Frères & Co. LLC
FIN	Katainen, Jyrki	Minister of Finance
USA	Keane, John M.	Senior Partner, SCP Partners; General, US Army, Retired
USA	Kent, Muhtar	President and CEO, The Coca-Cola Company
GBR	Kerr, John	Member, House of Lords; Deputy Chairman, Royal Dutch Shell plc
DEU	Klaeden, Eckart von	Foreign Policy Spokesman, CDU/CSU
USA	Kleinfeld, Klaus	President and CEO, Alcoa Inc.
TUR	Koç, Mustafa V.	Chairman, Koç Holding A.S.
DEU	Koch, Roland	Prime Minister of Hessen
TUR	Kohen, Sami	Senior Foreign Affairs Columnist, Milliyet
USA	Kravis, Henry R.	Senior Fellow, Hudson Institute, Inc.
INT	Kroes, Neelie	Commissioner, European Commission
GRC	Kyriacopoulos, Ulysses	Chairman and Board member of subsidiary companies of the S&B Group
FRA	Lagarde, Christine	Minister for the Economy, Industry and Employment
INT	Lamy, Pascal	Director General, World Trade Organization

<u>Country</u>	<u>Name</u>	<u>(Present) Occupation</u>
PRT	Leite, Manuela Ferreira	Leader, PSD
ESP	León Gross, Bernardino	General Director of the Presidency of the Spanish Government
DEU	Löschner, Peter	CEO, Siemens AG
GBR	Mandelson, Peter	Secretary of State for Business, Enterprise & Regulatory Reform
INT	Maystadt, Philippe	President, European Investment Bank
CAN	McKenna, Frank	Former Ambassador to the US
GBR	Micklethwait, John	Editor-in-Chief, The Economist
FRA	Montbrial, Thierry de	President, French Institute for International Relations
ITA	Monti, Mario	President, Università Commerciale Luigi Bocconi
ESP	Moratinos Cuyaubé, Miguel A.	Minister of Foreign Affairs
USA	Mundie, Craig J.	Chief Research and Strategy Officer, Microsoft Corporation
CAN	Munroe-Blum, Heather	Principal and Vice Chancellor, McGill University
NOR	Myklebust, Egil	Former Chairman of the Board of Directors SAS, Norsk Hydro ASA
DEU	Nass, Matthias	Deputy Editor, Die Zeit
NLD	Beatrix, H.M. the Queen of the Netherlands	
ESP	Nin Génova, Juan Maria	President and CEO, La Caixa
FRA	Olivennes, Denis	CEO and Editor in Chief, Le Nouvel Observateur
FIN	Ollila, Jorma	Chairman, Royal Dutch Shell plc
GBR	Osborne, George	Shadow Chancellor of the Exchequer
FRA	Oudéa, Frédéric	CEO, Société Générale
ITA	Padoa-Schioppa, Tommaso	Former Minister of Finance; President of Notre Europe
GRC	Papahelas, Alexis	Journalist, Kathimerini
GRC	Papalexopoulos, Dimitris	Managing Director, Titan Cement Co. S.A.
GRC	Papathanasiou, Yannis	Minister of Economy and Finance
USA	Perle, Richard N.	Resident Fellow, American Enterprise Institute for Public Policy Research
BEL	Philippe, H.R.H. Prince	
PRT	Pinho, Manuel	Minister of Economy and Innovation
INT	Pisani-Ferry, Jean	Director, Bruegel
CAN	Prichard, J. Robert S.	President and CEO, Metrolinx
ITA	Prodi, Romano	Chairman, Foundation for Worldwide

<u>Country</u>	<u>Name</u>	<u>(Present) Occupation</u>
		Cooperation
FIN	Rajalahti, Hanna	Managing Editor, Talouselämä
CAN	Reisman, Heather M.	Chair and CEO, Indigo Books & Music Inc.
NOR	Reiten, Eivind	President and CEO, Norsk Hydro ASA
CHE	Ringier, Michael	Chairman, Ringier AG
USA	Rockefeller, David	Former Chairman, Chase Manhattan Bank
USA	Rubin, Barnett R.	Director of Studies and Senior Fellow, Center for International Cooperation, New York University
TUR	Sabancı Dinçer, Suzan	Chairman, Akbank
CAN	Samarasekera, Indira V.	President and Vice-Chancellor, University of Alberta
AUT	Scholten, Rudolf	Member of the Board of Executive Directors, Oesterreichische Kontrollbank AG
USA	Sheeran, Josette	Executive Director, UN World Food Programme
ITA	Siniscalco, Domenico	Vice Chairman, Morgan Stanley International
ESP	Solbes, Pedro	Vice-President of Spanish Government; Minister of Economy and Finance
ESP	Sophia, H.M. the Queen of Spain	
USA	Steinberg, James B.	Deputy Secretary of State
INT	Stigson, Bjorn	President, World Business Council for Sustainable Development
GRC	Stournaras, Yannis	Research Director, Foundation for Economic and Industrial Research (IOBE)
IRL	Sutherland, Peter D.	Chairman, BP plc and Chairman, Goldman Sachs International
INT	Tanaka, Nobuo	Executive Director, IEA
GBR	Taylor, J. Martin	Chairman, Syngenta International AG
USA	Thiel, Peter A.	President, Clarium Capital Management, LLC
DNK	Thorning-Schmidt, Helle	Leader of The Social Democratic Party
DNK	Thune Andersen, Thomas	Partner and CEO, Maersk Oil
AUT	Treichl, Andreas	Chairman and CEO, Erste Group Bank AG
INT	Trichet, Jean-Claude	President, European Central Bank
GRC	Tsoukalis, Loukas	President of the Hellenic Foundation for European and Foreign Policy (ELIAMEP)
TUR	Ugur, Agah	CEO, Borusan Holding
FIN	Vanhanen, Matti	Prime Minister
CHE	Vasella, Daniel L.	Chairman and CEO, Novartis AG
NLD	Veer, Jeroen van der	Chief Executive, Royal Dutch Shell plc

<u>Country</u>	<u>Name</u>	<u>(Present) Occupation</u>
USA	Volcker, Paul A.	Chairman, Economic Recovery Advisory Board
SWE	Wallenberg, Jacob	Chairman, Investor AB
SWE	Wallenberg, Marcus	Chairman, SEB
NLD	Wellink, Nout	President, De Nederlandsche Bank
NLD	Wijers, Hans	Chairman, AkzoNobel NV
GBR	Wolf, Martin H.	Associate Editor & Chief Economics Commentator, The Financial Times
USA	Wolfensohn, James D.	Chairman, Wolfensohn & Company, LLC
USA	Wolfowitz, Paul	Visiting Scholar, American Enterprise Institute for Public Policy Research
INT	Zoellick, Robert B.	President, The World Bank Group
GBR	Bredow, Vendeline von	Business Correspondent, The Economist <b>(Rapporteur)</b>
GBR	McBride, Edward	Business Editor, The Economist <b>(Rapporteur)</b>



## Appendix II      HISTORICAL TIMELINE

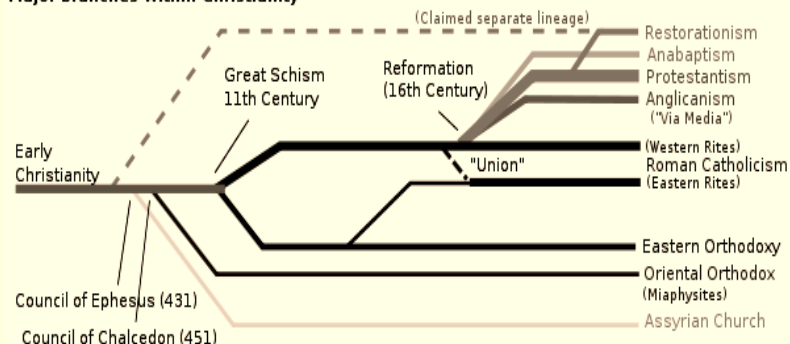
I've edited, compiled and *appended* this *Timeline* of which the initial foundation was taken from three primary sources with permission.<sup>211</sup> Mark Bonocore's contributions (begins 4<sup>th</sup> Century) are noted in light print; Dr. Rollinson's (begins 4<sup>th</sup> Century) are in plain black print; Dr. Ess's in black shadow print. My appendices are in *italic*, most of which are taken from within this text. In addition, particular events of occult significance are highlighted.

On review of this sequentially aligned historical context, one should be able to appreciate the imposition of Gnostic and Cultic influences on the development of the Christian Religion and its Catholic, Orthodox and Protestant Sects. Of course the latter's Reformation is essentially founded on accretions for which Protestants in their zeal for truth at the time cannot be faulted. Nevertheless, their theologians and academics hold fast to doctrines they have since discovered to be seriously flawed, and hence, in the Catholic sense, have remained co-adjutors of eternally fatal errors of judgment. And furthermore, since the Illuminati advent of the 17<sup>th</sup> Cent and Rome's sedulous Counter Reformation conducted by the Jesuits, every one of their mainline denominations can safely be assumed to be effectively infiltrated by Occultists and their doctrines.

---

<sup>211</sup> (1) *East-West Schisms of the Catholic and Orthodox Church* by Mark Bonocore, Catholic Apologist, @ [www.2Lungs.com](http://www.2Lungs.com) & (2) *Byzantines, Early Western Europe – Mohammed and the Rise of Islam – The Crusades* by Dr. Shirley J. Rollinson, Department of Religion ENMU Portales, NM 88130 Source: *Smithsonian Timelines of Ancient History, The Timetables of History* (Bernard Grun) & (3) *Timelines: the development of (Western) Christianity, the emergence of Christian Scriptures, and the history of Biblical manuscripts, interpretation, and authority* Dr. Charles Ess, Drury University whose information was drawn from David Barr, *New Testament Story: An Introduction*, 2nd ed. Belmont, CA: Wadsworth.

## Major branches within Christianity



## First 300 years AD (a synopsis)

### 4 BC Birth of Jesus

20 Jesus and his followers [not called Christians] - are "a renewal movement [i.e., a return to the Hanif Law of Moses or true Judaism - this ummah of Isa were clearly told to await Mohammad] within Palestinian Judaism"

26 John the Baptist begins ministry

27 Jesus begins ministry

### 30 Alleged Crucifixion of Jesus

30-50 Jewish Christians use Septuagint as Scripture

### 36 Joseph of Arimathea in Britain

*The Roman Catholic Church from its library, Librarian Cardinal Baronius (1538-1607) wrote "In that year [AD36] the party of Joseph of Arimathea and those who went with him into exile, was put out to sea in a vessel without sails or oars. The vessel drifted and finally reached Massilia (Marseilles) where they were saved. From Massilia Joseph and his company passed into Britain and after preaching the Gospel there died".*

*The Anglican bishop James Ussher (of Ireland) wrote in the 17<sup>th</sup> century The British National Church was founded in AD 36, 160 years before heathen Rome confessed Christianity. The mother church of the British Isles is the church in Insula Avallonia, called by the Saxons, Glaston.*

*St Gildas (the wise of Wales 520 AD) in his De Exidio Brittanniae wrote that Christianity came to Britain in the last year of the reign of Emperor Tiberius Caesar, which is the year 37AD Gildas admitted he searched and could not*

find any records of Christianity in Britain and judged they must have been destroyed. His comments, however, are supported by the Triads of the Isle of Britain as preserved in the Welsh language. These records include the **Caractacus** story. Caractacus returned to Britain after seven years in Rome together with Ilid (an Israelite) also Cyndav and Arwystli. Bran/Brennus and Caractacus/**Caradoc were Silurian or Welsh princes**. We may conclude that Christianity entered Wales as early as any other part of the Kingdom. Sabellius (c250): "Christianity was privately confessed elsewhere, but the first nation that proclaimed it as their religion and called it Christian, after the name of Christ, was Britain".

(see: Calmet 1732, *History of Christianity*; & *The Holy Kingdom* 1998 Gilbert, Wilson and Blackett)

#### 42 **Claudius decree re: Druids and Christians**

All Druids and Christians to be killed by order of Rome along with their institutions and libraries. (Julius Caesar attempted this earlier)

#### 43 - 52

#### **Caradoc (son of Jesu Cerubeline): numerous battles against Romans**

(Caradoc's cousin) was loyal to the Romans. Betrayed and chained him up and handed him over to the Romans. Caradoc and his father (Bran) and grandfather (Llyr) taken to Rome in chains. He was given a large establishment which became known as the Palatium Britannicum (Palace of the Britons)... **The first Christian Church** was established in Rome by his granddaughter Pudens [mentioned in NT] at his home known as Titulus and later St Pudentiana (as it is today). Cardinal Baronius wrote "It is delivered to us by the firm traditions of our forefathers that the house of Pudens was the first that entertained St Peter at Rome [lie = Peter was never in Rome], and that there the Christians assembled forming a church.... After the name of Pudens".

58 **Apostle Paul** arrives in Rome to the house of Pudens (Palace of the Britons) The first Christian Church above ground in Rome, was the Palace of the British. The first Christian Bishop was a Briton, Linus, son of a Royal King, personally appointed by Apostle (St) Paul AD58. Roman church beginnings (Christian) had connections with the highest levels of society, but not what is known as Roman Catholic.

50-70 hypothetical / lost texts -- original Gospel of Thomas (Nag Hammadi)

35 Conversion of Paul

46-48 Paul's first missionary journey

49 Council of Jerusalem

50-52 Paul's second missionary journey

50-58 **Paul's letters** (written while imprisoned)(the tension between

	Jewish Christians and Gentile Christians: emerging "Christianity" shifts from Hellenic Jewish Christians of Judea, Samaria, and Galilee [Nazarenes, Ebionites true monotheist disciples Ebionites, Nazarenes survive through 400's] "to Gentiles who ignore the law"
51-52	<i>First and Second Thessalonians</i> written
53-57	Paul's third missionary journey
57	<i>Letter to the Romans</i> written
59-62	Paul imprisoned in Rome
60	Andrew martyred by crucifixion in Achaia (Greece).
64	Nero's persecution
65-70	Roman war against the Jews - <i>Gospel of Mark</i>
66-67	<i>Second Timothy</i> written
68	Martyrdom of Paul
60-80	<i>Hebrews</i> = anonymous sermon attributed to James accepted by Alexandria, 3rd ct., Syrian church, 5th ct. ( <b>contradicts Paul's teaching on justification by faith</b> )
70	Fall of Jerusalem
70-90	I Peter, II Peter, author unknown
70-100	Pauline Epistles: <i>Colossians Ephesians I, II Timothy Titus</i> - attributed to Paul, but differ from Paul's letters in important ways, e.g., <u>the status of women</u> (1st Generation and Paul - women as [close to] equals of men: Pauline - women as subordinate to men; <u>the character of church</u> (Paul - organic, egalitarian body: Pauline - hierarchical structure with defined offices); and <u>the nature of faith</u> (Paul - personal encounter: Pauline- doctrinal orthodoxy); --> reflects increasing effort to interpret Christ, Christian experience in Gentile terms [i.e. Hellenization] // correlative marginalization of Jewish Christians, rejection of Gnostics, challenge to ascetics.
80's	Jewish Christians expelled from synagogues in some places (HarperCollins, 2011) - <b>but some continue to meet in synagogues as late as 400's</b> - (break between Jewish-Christians / Christian Jews and Pharisaic Judaism - in contrast with Rabbinical Judaism, etc.) [NB: the Term "Christian was not in use at all at this time - this gives clear evidence of the author's bias which affects his academic position. - oz.] <i>Gospel of Matthew</i> (written by a Jewish Christian ? <i>fact is author unknown</i> )
90-95	John exiled on island of Patmos
95	<i>Book of Revelation</i> written
96	Clement of Rome's <i>Letter to the Corinthians</i> written

- 100 (writer of Gospel of John? Author of 2,3 John?) both unknown ...
- 100+? *Shepherd of Hermas*, popular early Christian text - ultimately not included in Christian canons (see Osiek) *Gospel of Mary* (Magdalene, non-canonical) use of codex (leaf-form of papyrus book) comes into use in the church and allows binding all four Gospels together, all Epistles of Paul. Gentile Christians adopt the codex-form for their Scriptures to differentiate Church from Synagogue Jews who used scrolls
- 116 *King Lles (Lucious) Son of Coel. Asked Bishop of Rome (Eleutherius) to send teachers of Christian faith. Divan and Fagan were dispatched. King Luscious died in 136*  
*Gregory of Monmouth (Tysilio) History of the Kings of Ancient Britain 1862*
- 120 *Didache* written
- 100-150 Secret Book of James (non-canonical, Nag Hammadi)
- 140 **Marcion** (Gnostic) establishes first canon list of Christian Scripture rejects Jewish Scriptures entirely, omits references to Jews in the versions of Luke and Paul's letters he endorses
- 150 James infancy gospel (non-canonical) *Dialogue of the Savior* (non-canonical, Nag Hammadi)
- Simon Magus, Menander, Valentinus and others develop gnostic religious doctrines of esoteric knowledge (illumination). Roman Mithraism competes with Christianity*
- 165 *Diatessaron* ("one through four" - Tatian attempts to create a single gospel by combining, harmonizing what becomes the canonical four)
- 185 Iranaeus cites from 22 books as authoritative, includes the *Shepherd of Hermas*, excludes Hebrews
- 175-225 earliest known copy of Luke, one of the earliest of Gospel of John
- 193 **Gaius Fulvius Victor** becomes Pope Victor I on the ascension of **Septimus Severus** Latin colleagues of the Cybele Cult of Human Sacrificing Romans from Tusculum. They solicit Tertullian, a relative, to formulate contemporary Pauline doctrine in Latin which then becomes basis for the future Catholic Ascension. They re-establish the Phrygianum worship and Human Sacrifice according to Bacchanalian ritual.
- 196 Tertullian alters the most important dates and festivals to being transparently pagan and re-aligned wholly to Cybele, Attis and Saturn/Satan.
- 200 **Muratorian Canon**<sup>clxvi</sup> - apparently written as polemical response to Marcion's challenge; omits Philemon, Hebrews, James, 1,2 Peter, 3 John: includes *Wisdom of Solomon*, *Apocalypse of Peter*, ten Epistles of Paul; excludes the Pastoral Epistles. (Metzger, 37f.) fragments of Gospel of John (Metzger, 39f.)

- First book of the cabala, Sepher Yetzirah, compiled.*<sup>clxvii</sup>
- 202 Christians persecuted under Septimus Severus
- 211 Christians tolerated under Emperor Antoninus Caracalla
- 222 Christians favored Emperor Alexander Severus
- 230 Origen's *On First Principles*
- 235 Christians persecuted under Emperor Maximin the Thracian
- 238 Christians tolerated under Emperor Gordian III
- 244 Christians favored under Emperor Philip the Arabian
- 250-300 middle portion of Revelation (often shows "a remarkable independence" from the codex Sinaiticus - Metzger, 38); earliest copy of Jude, Peter 1,2 (along with other works now considered apocryphal: (Metzger, 40f.)
- 251 Cyprian's *Unity of the Catholic Church*
- 254 Death of Origen
- 290 *Diocletian Persecution of Christians*
- 303 Diocletian orders burning of Christian books and churches
- Constantius and his wife Helena, Father of Helen was Septimus Severus*

312 Emperor Constantine's [sham] conversion to Christianity

An unanswerable evidence to prove that Constantine the Great was a Briton is fetched from Eumenius Rhetor in his oration to Constantine himself "O happy Britain and blessed above all other lands which didst first behold Constantine Caesar." Also the foreign historians Pomponius, Lartus, Polydore Virgil, Beatus Rhenanus, Franciscus Balduinus, Onuphrius, Caesar Baronius, Anthony Possevineand others concur that Helen, Constantine's mother, a Briton, and him born in Britain. Constantine massed a mighty army (all British) , at the Tiber Maximian was completely routed and persecution ended. He marched onto Rome with his British army to be proclaimed Emperor. His first act was to declare Rome Christian. Again, this was not the formation of what is now called the Catholic Church. Far from it!

### 300's

At the end of the imperial persecutions of Christianity (c. 313), the universal Church is administered by three major ecclesiastical sees: Rome, Alexandria, and Antioch (in that order of primacy). However, by the mid 300's, there are already significant differences developing between East and West:

The Roman Empire splits in two: Western and Eastern

The Roman Rite is used in the West; the Antiochian and Alexandrian Rites are used in the East.

Unleavened bread is used in the Western Eucharist; leavened bread is used in the East.

The West begins a process toward an all-celibate clergy, based upon the growing East-West trend of electing only celibate monks as bishops.

The East begins to view the Roman Emperor as the supreme Church authority; even over the primacy (in however one defines it) of the Bishop of Rome. This is somehow related to the influence of the Arians at the imperial court; and most likely developed as a modified form of the old, pagan Emperor worship.

---

321        Constantine decrees SUNday as official Roman-Christian day of rest (indication of Roman incorporation of Christianity)

325        Eusebius' canon list: uses three criteria: 1) historical - have the writings been used by earlier generations? 2) literary - style consistent with documents known to be written early? 3) theological/doctrinal - consistent with established Church views? (see Hoover, 46f.)

325        Council of Nicea establishes Nicene creed as statement of orthodoxy - does *not* address question of canonical writings

331        Constantine requests 50 copies of sacred Scriptures from Eusebius --> **codex Sinaiticus**, **B codex Vaticanus**?

342        At the height of the Arian struggle, the Council of Sardica acknowledges the supreme ecclesiastical authority of Rome, and gives the Roman bishop the right to judge cases involving episcopal sees. The presiding bishop at this council is St. Athanasius himself, who had previously been restored to his see of Alexandria by the authority of Pope Julius I -- an authority that is even recognized by the Arians, then in power at Constantinople. Thus, Sardica merely codified Rome's Traditional primacy as a matter of imperial law.

350        **Codex Sinaiticus** - Old Testament, complete New Testament (Metzger, 42-6). **B codex Vaticanus** - both Testaments + Apocrypha (except Maccabees - Metzger, 47f.; of "undisputed precedence" as a textual authority for the Gospels

363        Council of Laodicea following death of Emperor Julian in war against Persia, **Outlawing the keeping of the Saturday sabbath** and solemnifying Sunday as the Christian Sabbath (canon 29)

360-65    The pious, young Western Emperor Gratian relinquishes the pagan imperial title of Pontifex Maximus (head of the Roman state religion) -- a title retained by Emperor Constantine I and his four immediate "Christian" successors. Emperor Gratian bestows the **Pontifex Maximus**

---

title on Pope Damasus of Rome, making it clear that Christianity is now the official "state cult" of the Empire.

367 Athanasius' festal letter, defining canon of Christian Scripture in Catholic Church [prior to split between (Western) Roman Church and (Eastern) Greek Church in 1054] - "political accommodation" that includes both Hebrews (contested by Western churches) Revelation (contested by Eastern churches)? "Palpable evidence of the unity of the church... publication [of Constantine's Bibles] also symbolized the unity of the empire." (Hoover, 47)

381 With the Arians defeated, the Council of Constantinople proclaims the Bishop of Constantinople (the imperial bishop) second in status to the Bishop of Rome -- a decision which Rome refuses to endorse, calling it untraditional. Rather, citing Canon 6 of Nicaea, Rome upholds the authority of Alexandria as the Traditional second see, and that of Antioch as the third see. It claims that this order of primacy was established by St. Peter himself. Thus, Constantinople is denied the status of a Christian patriarchate. With the Council's decree rejected, Eastern Emperor Theodosius I tries to imitate the policy of Western Emperor Gratian by making St. Gregory of Nazianzus, Bishop of Constantinople, the **Pontifex Maximus** of the Eastern Empire. St. Gregory, however, refuses to accept the title, and soon after resigns the bishopric.

382 Council of Rome Sets canon of the Bible listing accepted books of Old testament and New Testament.

389-391 Theodosius orders destruction of the Temple of Serapis and Alexandrian Library

### 384-389

Bishop Siricius accepts the Title and becomes first Pope <sup>clxviii</sup>

397 **The Council of Carthage** under Aurelius **abolished Agape Love Feasts of Gnostic Christians**, and replaced these fraternal and sensual oriented assemblies with the Mass, but these were only local councils. In the age of Chrysostom and Augustine the agape was frequent. <sup>212</sup>

---

<sup>212</sup> One should bear in mind that the exceptional Gnostic Agape-Eucharist-Feast (ingestion of semen) was not the only such "supper"... most such feasts were in fact clannish gatherings wherein prayers and a pious meal mimicking that of the Passover were enjoyed and enjoined along chastity and feeding of the poor. However, the Church over-rode these



Late 4<sup>th</sup> Century

Gospels in "Western" order [Matthew, John, Luke, Mark], plus insertion in Mark (Metzger, 56; noted in *New Jerusalem Bible*, HarperCollins) "debate" between Augustine, Chrysostom regarding freedom, sin: Augustine's doctrine of Original Sin overturns earlier, more egalitarian, Christianity, helps establish "imperial Christianity" as religion of the Empire --> cements *hierarchical* arrangements of Catholic Church (associated with *literacy*, in contrast with the "orality" of 1st generation Christian communities.)

---

## 400's

---

**AD 400** The Western Church uses the Athanasian Creed as well as the Nicene and Apostles' Creeds. The East uses only the Nicene and Apostles' Creeds. Around this time, the imperial court of Constantinople moves to make Jerusalem an honorary patriarchate, a status denied to Jerusalem (aka Aelia) by the Council of Nicaea in 325. Although not one of the three original patriarchates established by St. Peter (i.e., Rome, Alexandria, and Antioch), the universal Church gives its approval to the imperial decree so as to venerate the Holy City where Christ died and rose again.

Age of the **Masoretes** Jews dispersed throughout Europe and Russia, develop settled cultures in Spain (Ashkenazi), and Rhine valley (Yiddish); subject to restrictions, persecutions, and pogroms by Christians.

Beginning of alchemy - the search for the "Philosophers' Stone" - reputed to turn everything into gold, and the "Elixir of Life" - reputed to give eternal youth

**A** codex Alexandrinus (Metzger, 46f.) **C** codex Ephraemi (Metzger, 48f.) *Peshitta* - Syriac (eastern) version of New Testament –Christians [*nascent Catholics, i.e. crypto-pagan Latins*] destroy the library of Alexandria, the last repository of "pagan" [Greek, Roman, etc.] science, literature, philosophy, in the West) (lacks 2 Peter, 2,3 John, Jude, Revelation)

**370-425** **Rabbi Hillel**, formulates the interpretation of the Torah

**400 – 500** *Britain has great famine and plague*<sup>213</sup>

---

autonomous affairs in its zeal for authoritarianism, which is the Right Hand Path of superstitious Magic.

<sup>213</sup> Britain was hit by something (like meteorites, for example). A gas enveloped the land (yellow pestilence). Winter stayed for years. Vast tracks of land was laid to ruin, grass would not grow. Animals and birds died. Pre Saxon Britain was in ruins, including Wroxeter. Brut Tyslio

- 400**     **Babylonian Talmud & Jerusalem Talmud** commentaries on the Mishnah
- 400**     The ***Vulgate***, Latin translation of the Bible, by Jerome. The Vulgate Latin text becomes the standard Western Christian Bible; The ***Peshitta***, Syriac (Aramaic) Bible, produced. The Peshitta becomes the standard Syrian Christian Bible
- 405**     Completion of Jerome's translation of "the Bible" into Latin - the ***Vulgate***: separates out Apocrypha based on comparison between Hebrew canon and *Septuagint* - but includes Apocrypha nonetheless. The Vulgate is the Bible for the Western (Roman Catholic) church until 1500's.
- 400-600**     Egyptian, Syrian and Armenian Christians translated the Bible and the Liturgy into their own languages and rejected traditional Eastern Orthodoxy (the *Melchite Churches*)
- 401-403**     Visigoths (Western Goths) invade Italy
- 401-417**     Pope Innocent I
- 403**     Letters of the Church Fathers Epiphanius of Constantia and John Chrysostom
- 410**     Alaric and the Visigoths sack Rome
- 410-436**     Roman Legions leave Britain to defend Rome. The Dark Age of Britain begins

---

claims that the dragon comet was first seen just prior to the reign of Arthur II. He and Geoffrey of Monmouth describe the plague as occurring 689, but was likely to have been earlier (nearer 500). The Anglo-Saxon chronicle, however, puts the pestilence in the year 664. Teilo, Bishop of Llandaff documents the yellow pestilence at 550-565. The reduced population would have provided an opportunity for the Saxons to invade and take over. Plague ceased about 562? Dr Clube (Oxford University Astrophysics Department says it is possible for a passing comet to release meteorites and cause extensive damage. There was a peak of such activity during the 5th and 6th centuries. It is interesting to note that very few above ground Roman ruins in Britain compared with other places in the Roman Empire. Dr Clube commented that there was a major impact between 535 and 542 which caused the sun to be blotted out by dust. Whatever happened destroyed the civilization in Britain.

---

- 411 Augustine writes *The City of God* after the Sack of Rome
- 412-444 Cyril, bishop of Alexandria, expels the Jews and kills the female philosopher Hypatia
- 416 The Council of Carthage condemns Pelagianism<sup>214</sup> under Pope Zosimus, Augustine Attacks him in 412; Visigoths take Spain
- 418 Franks take Gaul
- 422-432 Pope Celestine I, sends Palladius to Ireland as its first bishop
- 425 Constantinople University founded; Barbarians start to invade and settle in former Roman provinces of the Visigoths in what is now Spain and Portugal - Franks in Gaul - Vandals in Spain - Huns in Pannoni - Ostrogoths (Eastern Goths) in Dalmatia - Suevi in what is now Portugal - Alemanni in Alsace, AD 443
- 428 Nestorius becomes Patriarch of Constantinople
- 431 The Council of Ephesus deposes Bishop **Nestorius for his heretical teaching that *Mary was only the mother of Christ's***

---

<sup>214</sup> Pelagius denied the existence of original sin and the need for infant baptism. He argued that the corruption of the human race is not inborn, but is due to bad example and habit, and that the natural faculties of humanity were not adversely affected by Adam's fall. Human beings can lead lives of righteousness and thereby merit heaven by their own efforts. Pelagius asserted that true grace lies in the natural gifts of humanity, including free will, reason, and conscience. He also recognized what he called external graces, including the Mosaic law and the teaching and example of Christ, which stimulate the will from the outside but have no indwelling divine power. For Pelagius, faith and dogma hardly matter because the essence of religion is moral action. His belief in the moral perfectibility of humanity was evidently derived from Stoicism.

Pelagius settled in Palestine about 412 and enjoyed the support of John, bishop of Jerusalem. His views were popular in the East, especially among the Origenists (*see* Origen). Later, his disciples Celestius and Julian were welcomed in Constantinople (present-day Istanbul) by the patriarch Nestorius, who sympathized with their doctrine of the integrity and independence of the will (*see* Nestorianism).

**human nature**, but not of His Divine Personhood. Nestorius' followers break off from the Church and form communities in the Persian Empire known as the **Chaldean Church** -- a Nestorian communion, which later spreads into India, forming the **Malabar Church** as well. Also Decreed that Mary is **Theotokos** because her son Jesus is one person who is both God and man, divine and human.

**The Council of Ephesus** - condemns Nestorius, and uses the title "**Mother of God**" for the **Virgin Mary**; Syrian Church splits into Eastern (Nestorian, those who disagreed with the Council of Ephesus) and Western (Jacobite) parts.

**428-477** Gaiseric, king of the Vandals, invades northern Africa, and founds a kingdom there

**429** Saxons, Angles, and Jutes start to invade southern Britain, drive the Picts and Scots northwards

**430-460** **St. Patrick** in Ireland

**433-453** Attila the Hun, the "Scourge of God"

**440** Leo I (the Great) of Rome (becomes Pope). The Monophysites, who claim that Christ only had one nature, that of God (as opposed to two natures: God and man) are powerful in the Eastern Church. Gaining the Emperor's support, the Monophysites triumph over the so-called "Robber Council of Ephesus"--and Monophysism is declared to be orthodox doctrine. Numerous orthodox Eastern bishops are deposed, including Bishop Flavian of Constantinople, and appeal to the Pope of Rome to be restored to their sees.

**451** **The Ecumenical Council of Chalcedon** affirms that Christ is "One Person in two Natures". The Churches in Egypt and Syria break off from the Greek and Roman Churches; Death of Nestorius of Constantinople. His followers, the Nestorians, said that Mary was not the "Mother of God"

**451** Pope Leo the Great urges the new Emperor, Marcianus, to call the Council of Chalcedon to condemn the decisions of the Robber Council. The Pope's teaching, called the *Tome of Leo*, is read at the Council, which proclaimed: "This is the Faith of our fathers! Peter has spoken in the person of Leo." However, Patriarch Dioscorus of Alexandria refuses to accept the Council's decision and withdraws, taking the entire Egyptian and Ethiopian delegation with him. Because of this, numerous Monophysite communities in the Middle East break off to form independent bodies. Among them are the Coptic (Egyptian) church, the Abyssinian (Ethiopian) church, the Jacobite (Syrian) church, the Armenian church, and the Syro-Malankar

(Indian) church.

With the See of Alexandria plunged into heresy, the Byzantines at the Council of Chalcedon make another attempt to declare the Bishop of Constantinople second in status after the Pope of Rome. However, this innovation, known as Canon 28, is unilaterally rejected by Pope Leo, and struck from the canons of the Council (in both East and West) by Papal decree. Bishop Anatolius of Constantinople writes to Pope Leo to apologize for the attempted innovation. Thus, Constantinople is again denied the status of a patriarchate, and Rome displays its final authority, even over the decrees of Ecumenical Councils.

**454 Eutyches of Constantinople, founder of the Monophysite sect**  
who said that Jesus was divine but not human

**455** Pope Leo declares the Bishop of Rome's authority over the universal Church.

**457-474 Pope Leo I (46th Pope?) becomes emperor** of remaining (eastern) Roman empire

**476** The Western Empire falls to Germanic tribes while the Eastern Empire remains intact. The Eastern Emperor is recognized as sole Roman Emperor; and easterners begin to view the West as a bunch of ignorant, uneducated barbarians, whereas they themselves are truly "Roman."

**484 FIRST SCHISM:** Acacius, Bishop of Constantinople, persuades Eastern **Emperor Zeno** to issue the Henoticon ("Act of Union") to appease the Monophysites -- a doctrinal compromise and a contradiction of Chalcedon, which all the Eastern bishops sign. **Pope Felix III (II)** excommunicates Acacius and the Patriarchs of Alexandria and Antioch -- in essence, excommunicating the entire East!

**476** End of the Western Roman Empire - Odoacer of the Germans kills the last Roman Emperor, Romulus Augustulus, and makes himself King of Italy

**476-491** Emperor Zeno (of the East), commissions the Ostrogoth leader Theodoric to invade Italy and conquer the western Empire

**477** Kingdom of Sussex (Southern Saxons) founded in Britain

**480-524 Boëthius**, Roman philosopher and theologian (*crypto-Jew-Sadducee*)

**480-543 Benedict of Nursia** - develops a system for Monasticism in the Western Church

**481-511 Clovis becomes king of the Franks at the age of 15, and founds the Merovingian dynasty**

<b>484-519</b>	First Schism between Eastern and Western Churches - <b>the Acacian schism</b> , over the " <b>Henoticon</b> " which <b>denied that Christ was the Son of God</b> . The Pope of Rome, Felix III, excommunicated the Eastern Patriarch of Constantinople, <b>Acacius</b> . Photinus, deacon of Thessalonica, was of the Greek church and held to the Acacian heresy. <b>Photinus</b> persuaded emperor Anastasius I to accept the Acacian heresy
<b>489</b>	Theodoric, king of the Ostrogoths, invades and conquers Italy: Zeno destroys Nestorian school at Edessa, erects Church of St. Simeon
<b>491</b>	The Armenian Church cuts ties with Byzantine and Rome Churches
<b>491-518</b>	Anastasius I eastern Roman emperor
<b>492-496</b>	Pope Gelasius I (50th Pope). The term "Vicar of Christ" is introduced as one of the Pope's titles
<b>493</b>	Ostrogoths (eastern Goths) under Theodoric the Great take over the Western Roman Empire; Clovis I of the Franks marries a Christian princess, Clothilde
<b>495</b>	Kingdom of Wessex (West Saxons) founded in Britain
<b>496</b>	Clovis I of the Franks defeats the Alemanni, and is baptized as a Christian by Remigius (St. Remy), Bishop of Rheims; Pope Gelasius produces the <b>Gelasian Missal</b> - book of prayers, chants, and instructions for celebrating the Mass
<b>498</b>	Nestorians (heretical Christian sect) driven out of Edessa, settle in Nisibis in Persia
<b>498-506</b>	The Lawrencian schism, caused by the anti-Pope Lawrence

---

### 500's

---

<b>500</b>	Greek begins to replace Latin as the official tongue of the Eastern Empire.
<b>500</b>	The German tribe of the Marcomanni leaves Bohemia and settles in Bavaria; Czechs move into Bohemia and settle there; Lombards invade and settle in the region north of the River Danube; Battle of Badon Hill - Britons defeat the Saxons. The British leader may be the prototype for the legends of King Arthur; " <b>Dionysius the Areopagite</b> ", from Syria (not the man mentioned in the Bible) neo-platonic philosopher; Incense introduced in Christian church services; First plans of Vatican

507-711 The Visigoth kingdom in Spain

518-527 Justin I, emperor of Byzantine empire (former eastern Roman empire)

519 Eastern Emperor Justin I, an orthodox Christian, tries to heal the schism, sending a party of Eastern bishops to Rome to confer with Pope Hormisdas. All of these Eastern bishops (including the patriarchs of Alexandria, Antioch, Jerusalem, and the Bishop of Constantinople) sign the "Libellus Hormisdas," which clearly defines the primacy of the Roman See based on the Pope's succession from St. Peter.

521 **Boëthius** introduces Greek musical notation to the West

524 Boëthius writes "de consolazione philosophia", the Consolation of Philosophy, while in prison awaiting execution on a charge of high treason

525 Dionysius Exiguus sets Christian calendar (AD - Anno Domini, Year of the Lord) and calculates Jesus' birth as having been on December 23, 1AD, (He was probably off by several years)

526 **FIRST SCHISM HEALED** when Pope John I travels to Constantinople and obtains a profession of orthodox faith from Emperor Justin I -- a significant achievement considering the strength of the Monophysites in the East. Pope John is praised by the Byzantines as the "successor of Peter," and is called upon to re-crown Justin as emperor -- a precedent that will later lay the foundation for the crowning of Charlemagne (i.e., the Pope as "king maker.")

527-565 Emperor Justinian I, "The Great", became Byzantine emperor in Constantinople. Aided by his wife Theodora (an ex-actress and a Monophysite), his General Belisarius, and the eunuch Narses, he recovers North Africa from the Vandals and Italy from the Goths

529 Emperor Justinian I of Byzantium closes the 1,000-year old School of Philosophy in Athens because it was too pagan. The pagan professors from the School moved to Persia and Syria. Justinian's **Code of Civil Law, Codex Vetus or Corpus Iuris**, a reorganization and updating of Roman law; **Benedict of Nursia** founds the Monastery of Monte Cassino and the Benedictine Order, and draws up his monastic rule; The Council of Orange ends the Pelagian controversy

532-537 Building of the **Hagia Sophia** (Holy Wisdom) Church in Constantinople, by Justinian

533 Justinian's general Belisarius defeats the Vandals, and makes North Africa a province of the Byzantine Empire

- 537 Battle of Camlan, Britain - death of king Arthur
- 537-555 **Pope Vigilius**, involved in death of Pope Silverius, conspired with Justinian and Theodora, excommunicated by N. African bishops in 550
- 540-594 **Gregory of Tours**, author of a History of the Franks
- 540 Bulgars invade the Balkan peninsula, ravage Thrace, Macedonia, and Illyricum, and get as far as Corinth; Persian King Chosroes sacks Antioch; Empress Theodora of Byzantium introduces imperial apparel of white robe, purple cloak, gold tiara, pointed red shoes
- 542-594 The Plague of Constantinople, carried by rats on ships from Egypt and Syria, spreads throughout Europe, and *kills about half of the total population of Europe*
- 543 Justinian condemns Origen; A year of disastrous earthquakes all over the known world
- 550 The Byzantine Greek Text of the Bible becomes the standard Bible of the Eastern Church. There was much smoothing and conflation of the text; ***The crucifix becomes a Christian icon***;
- 550 About this time, the imperial court of Constantinople begins a policy of placing Byzantine Greek bishops on the Episcopal thrones of Alexandria, Antioch, and Jerusalem to guard against the heresy of Monophysism. The native Christians of Egypt, Syria, and Palestine (most of whom are Monophysites) resent this "imperial intrusion," and call these foreign bishops "Melchites" (a Syrian term, meaning "of the king"). The Monophysites then appoint their own bishops in Alexandria, Antioch, and Jerusalem; and the East is plagued by all manner of disputes and schisms.
- 589 The Council of Toledo in Spain adds the "Filioque clause"<sup>215</sup> to the Nicene Creed, but later withdraws it (at the Pope's request) to appease the

---

<sup>215</sup> "Filioque," a Latin expression meaning "and the Son," is of course a clause that was added by the Latin West to the Constantinopolitan Creed, originally formulated in Greek by the First Council of Constantinople in the year A.D. 381. This Creed of 381, in regard to the Holy Spirit, originally read:

"We believe in the Holy Spirit, the Lord, the Life-Giver, ***Who proceeds from the Father***. With the Father and the Son, He is worshipped and glorified."



East. The West, as well as the Cappadocian fathers of Asia Minor (i.e., St. Basil, St. Gregory of Nyssa, and St. Gregory Nazianzus), have accepted the clause's theology since the mid-300's.

590 The Western Church continues the process toward an all-celibate clergy.

539-562 War between the Byzantine empire and Persia

552 Justinian sends missionaries to China and Ceylon. Justinian's missionaries smuggle silkworms out of Asia, and the silk industry becomes a state monopoly in Byzantium; The Byzantine general Narses takes Rome for Byzantium; The Fifth Ecumenical Council - the Second Council of Constantinople, called by Justinian;

563 St Columba leads a mission of twelve monks from Ireland to the Isle of Iona, founds a monastery, and starts his mission to the Picts of Scotland; *Consecration of the Church of Hagia Sophia*

568 Lombards invade Italy. Stay until 774

### 570-632

#### MOHAMMED "THE PROPHET" OF ISLAM

572-628 Wars between Byzantine empire and Persia

589 Visigoths of Spain converted to Catholic Christianity; Lombards of Italy converted to Catholic Christianity

590 **Plague hits Rome**

590-604 **Pope Gregory I "The Great"** - introduces picture books for illiterate people to learn the Bible, writes a manual on the duties of the clergy, collects Church chants in the "Antiphonar" preserves the singing of the Benedictine monks of Santo Domingo de Silos (*Gregorian Chant*) and founds the Schola Cantorum - School for Singers - in Rome

596 **Gregory the Great** sends **Augustine of Canterbury** as a Missionary to England

---

The Western Church, first in A.D. 589 at the regional council of Toledo, amended this statement to include:

"We believe in the Holy Spirit, the Lord, the Life-Giver, *Who proceeds from the Father and the Son (i.e., Filioque)*. With the Father and the Son, He is worshipped and glorified."

597	<p><b>Augustine of Canterbury lands at Thanet</b> (in Kent, England), preaches to Ethelbert of Kent, and founds a monastery. Augustine offended the Celtic Christian leaders (<u>Church of the Culdees</u>) by his imperious manner, so they did not join in his mission to the Saxons; <b>Ethelbert of Kent</b> and many of his court become Christians. His Queen was already a Christian princess, who had married Ethelbert on the condition that she be allowed to bring a Christian missionary with her; First English School founded at Canterbury</p>
<b>600's</b>	
<p>The Greek Church gives an even greater role to the Emperor, calling him the "Christ on Earth" (evidently to compete w/ Islam's Caliph, "The Defender of the Faith"). The Eastern Church/government begins to pattern itself after the Davidic Kingdom of Israel, with the Emperor possessing an essential Church office.</p> <p>About this time, the Byzantine Emperor tries to secure the title of "Ecumenical Patriarch" for the Bishop of Constantinople. This would give the Bishop of Constantinople the power and authority to call ecumenical councils; however the Emperor's request is solemnly denied by Pope Gregory the Great, who calls the title haughty, proud, and untraditional. Gregory still defends the three-patriarchal system of Rome, Alexandria, and Antioch as it was established by St. Peter.</p> <p>Also about this time, the Monophysite Christians in Egypt, Palestine, and Syria begin to form alliances with the rising power of Islam against their Byzantine ("Melchite") rivals. The Arab Muslims promise the Monophysite Christians freedom of worship; and, with Monophysite help, the Muslims are able to capture Egypt, Palestine, and part of Syria from the Byzantine Empire.</p>	
600	Smallpox spreads from India into Asia Minor and southern Europe
<b>600-700</b>	
<p>Slavic invasions of Northern Byzantine regions; Slavs eventually migrated into, but did not rule, southern Greece. In Greece - Widespread civil war and invasions by Persians, Arabs and Slavs</p>	
<b>600-1300</b>	
Jewish Rabbinic Geonim (Gaons) - scholars and interpreters of Jewish Law	

606

*Pope claims Universal Spiritual Authority & Power*  
*Boniface III proclaimed "Universal Bishop"*<sup>xcix</sup>

609

The Pantheon (pagan temple) of Rome is renamed the Church of Santa Maria Rotonda

610

### CALL OF MOHAMMED

HIS VISION OF ALLAH ON MOUNT HIRA, AND START OF THE QURAN

610-641

Reign of **Emperor Heraclius** - makes Greek the official language of the Byzantine Empire. The Empire in great danger : Avars, Slavs and Bulgars overrun the Balkans, and Persians invade the eastern provinces

614

Persians invade Jerusalem, Damascus, and take the "Holy Cross of Christ" from the Byzantine Empire; allow Jews back, but drive them out again 3 years later

615     *Earliest records of some of Mohammed's teachings*

616     Persians overrun Egypt

622

*The Hegira - Flight of Mohammed from Medina to Mecca*  
*- Year 1 of the Muslim Calendar, 1 a.h. (anno hegirae)*

622-680 The Monothelite<sup>216</sup> controversy, which was condemned by the 6th Ecumenical Council of Constantinople

624     **Mohammed** marries Aysha, the 10-year old daughter of Abu Bekr

624-627 **Mohammed** attacks and destroys Jewish Arabians who did not convert to Islam

625     **Mohammed** begins to dictate the **Quran**;  
**Brahmagupta**, Indian mathematician, teaching at Ujjain;

---

<sup>216</sup> Monothelitism teaches that Jesus Christ had two natures but one will.

- 626 Edwin of Northumbria founds Edinburgh, sets about bringing Christianity to his people; First great siege of Constantinople, by the Avars, and the Persians under Shahan
- 627 Byzantines defeat Persians at Nineveh

## 628

### ***Mohammed captures Mecca; writes to all the rulers of the world explaining Islam;***

- 628 Heraclius defeats the Persians and Returns "The Cross of Christ", the first full-fledged crusade.

## 629

Heraclius recovers Jerusalem from Persians; The title **Basileus** is taken by the Emperor Heraclius, just after the final Persian defeat. A sign of the Oriental influences in the Byzantine court; **Pope Honorius I** sides with Emperor Heraclius and the Monothelites

- 630 The Arab (Islamic) Conquest of the Middle East begins

## 632

Christianity comes to East Anglia; **Death of Mohammed**. Abu Bekr, father-in-law of Mohammed, becomes the first of the "rightly guided caliphs" of Islam; Medina becomes the seat of the "rightly guided caliphs" Fatima, youngest daughter of Mohammed, founds the House of the Fatimids. Her sons were Hassan and Hussein

- 632-732 Arab conquest of the Middle East, North Africa, Spain and Southern France

## 632

### **Death of Mohammed**

- 633 Moslem invasion of Antioch, Alexandria, Jerusalem, and Persia
- 634 **Caliph Umar Takes Jerusalem**, the second Caliph takes Syria, Persia, and Egypt, and defeats Heraclius in Holy War

- 635-750 Damascus becomes the capital of the Caliphs

## 636

**Battle of Yarmuk** - *Arabs defeat the Byzantine army*, take Syria and Palestine; Persian Zoroastrians flee to India, settle there; The southern Irish Church submits to Roman Catholicism; Building of the church at Glastonbury (on the site reputed to have been founded by Joseph of

Arimathea, and the burial place of King Arthur [*not so - oz*]);

636-1,099

### First Muslim Period in Israel

637 French and German diverge into separate languages

638

**Omar I captures Jerusalem**, leaves the Christian shrines alone, starts to build on the **Temple Mount** (derelict since the Roman destruction of AD 135), and permits Jews to return to Jerusalem; The emperor Heraclius writes the "Ecthesis", which claims that Christ had only one "nature" (Monothelite)

654

**SECOND SCHISM**: In a desperate attempt to re-unify his Christian Empire and bring the dissident Christians of Egypt, Palestine, and Syria back into the fold, Emperor Constans II imposes the doctrine of Monothelitism ("Christ had only One Will") on the Empire as a compromise with Monophysism. The heresy is rejected by the West, but temporarily embraced by the Maronite church in Syria and Lebanon.

641

Arab Conquest of Egypt, led by Omar I. The School of Alexandria was destroyed, and the Library of Alexandria, "The Center of Western Culture", with 300,000 scrolls, was burned to the ground; **Death of Emperor Heraclius**; the Byzantine Empire is reduced to Asia Minor, the Balkan coastline, north Africa and Sicily

641-668 **Emperor Constans II**, grandson of Heraclius. The bulk of his reign was occupied with wars against the Arabs. He was murdered in Sicily

642 Omar I conquers the Persian Empire, drives out Zoroastrianism, introduces Islam, and sets up a Caliphate which lasted until 1258

648 Arabs take Cyprus

650 Introduction of Neumes for writing groups of musical notes; **Caliph Othman** organizes the **Quran** into 114 chapters

655

After condemning the heresy of Monothelitism at a synod held in Rome, Pope Martin I is arrested by Byzantine troops and taken to Constantinople, where he is publicly abused by the mob and then exiled to Crimea, dying as a martyr for orthodoxy.

658

*Omayyad dynasty begins in Damascus*

## AD 661

### *Ali (last of the four "rightly guided caliphs") assassinated*

- 664     Council of Whitby - to settle differences between Roman and Eastern Christian practices in Britain. King Oswy of Northumbria was persuaded to adopt the Roman traditions
- 669     **Theodore of Tarsus**, *Archbishop of Canterbury*, re-organized the Church in England; Arabs attack Constantinople
- 670     Arab invasion of Africa
- 672-735 **The Venerable Bede** - English monk, historian, and translator of parts of the New Testament
- 674-678 Second siege of Constantinople by the Arabs
- 679     **Bulgars** (a Hunnish tribe) invade the Byzantine Empire and settle south of the Danube

## 680

**Seventh Ecumenical Council** convened in Constantinople. Condemned Monophysitism and Monothelitism, and affirmed that Christ is of two wills and two energies without division, alteration, separation or confusion. An appendix to this Council, the Synod in Trullo, drew up what became the constitution and rule of the Byzantine Church. The Monophysite churches of Armenia, Syria and Egypt seceded; **Massacre of Ali's son Husayn and the Shiites in Iraq**

## 681

**SECOND SCHISM HEALED** when the Council of Constantinople III condemns Monothelitism, reuniting the Church. (This council also condemned Pope Honorius for heresy --42 years after the Pope's death -- based on one letter he wrote to the Monothelites, where he seems to have tolerated their views. The Pope's position in the letter is unclear, however; and Honorius' condemnation was most likely a Byzantine attempt to marginalize the authority of the Papacy. Rome never declared Honorius a formal heretic, but charged him with negligence for "assisting in the base assertions of the heretics.") The Council of Constantinople III also calls Pope Agatho "the head of the Church."

688-741 **Charles Martel** - "The Hammer"

- 690     The earliest Bible translations into England's vernacular, with continued work by Bede and others from that time on

## 691

### Construction of the **Dome of the Rock** on the Temple Mount by Caliph Abd-al-Malik

- 692     The Quinisext Council at Constantinople settles the Canon of the Bible for the Eastern Church - the Council was not recognized by the Roman Church
- 697     **Carthage** falls to the Arabs and they advance towards Spain
- 699     Arabs overrun Armenia

---

## 700's

---

700     *Sufi Mysticism begins but the term is not in use until 850*

701             The legal code of the Quinisext (or Trullian) Council of Constantinople (which, among other secular innovations, dispensed with the Apostolic discipline of sexual continence for married priests) is rejected by the West, but eventually accepted by Pope John VII, who needed Byzantine support against the Lombard invaders of Italy. Around this time, Rome recognizes Constantinople as a patriarchate. With the two great Eastern sees of Alexandria and Antioch reduced to minor Christian communities by the Muslims, Constantinople remains the only Christian capital in the East.

700     The Psalms translated into Anglo-Saxon;

711     Arab Moslems invade Spain, overrun Visigoths south of Pyrenees, allow Jews to live and study freely

712     Moslem state set up in India

715     The Moslem empire extends from the Pyrenees to China, with Damascus as its capital; **Boniface** starts his missionary work in Germany

717-718     Third siege of Constantinople

719     Moorish invasion of southern France begins

720     The Iconoclasts - "Image breakers" - do not allow the use of images in Byzantine Churches; Arabs invade France

720     Septimania controlled by Moors. It becomes an autonomous principality with capital at Narbonne

725     **Boniface** chops down the sacred Donar oak tree at Fritzlar in Hesse, and the Germanic tribes accept Christianity; Charles

King Ine of Wessex introduces "**Peter's Pence**", a tax intended to support a College in Rome. This tax became a major grievance between the English and the Roman Churches; Controversy about Images, Emperor Leo III forbade the worship of icons and followed it with the general destruction of icons representing Christ and the saints. His original motive was probably theological, but the movement became an attack on the Church, and particularly the monasteries whose power was aided by their possession of holy pictures. The icons were replaced by symbols, such as the Cross. Iconoclasm met with passionate resistance. Riots in Constantinople. The Iconoclastic conflict continued until AD 843; Patriarchates of Antioch, Jerusalem, and Alexandria under Arab rule

730 Pope Gregory III excommunicates the Byzantine Emperor Leo III; **The Venerable Bede** writes the "Historia ecclesiastica gentis Anglorum" - Ecclesiastical History of the English People

*Emperor Leo III excommunicates the family of Charles Martel for his refusal to abandon the Merovingians and become Leo's Chief Military officer and defend [what was to become] the Holy Roman Christian Empire.*

732 **Battle of Tours - Charles Martel** leads the French forces and wins the Battle against Moslem invaders - this stops the Moslem advance into Europe

732 Battle of Poitiers, at which Charles Martel checks the advance of the Moorish hordes

735 Charles Martel conquers Burgundy

738 Charles Martel drives the Moorish invaders back to Narbonne, which, defended by both Moors and Jews, proves impregnable

736 **THIRD SCHISM:** Pope Gregory III excommunicates the Iconoclasts, infuriating Emperor Leo III, who -- evidently influenced by Islamic sensibilities -- promoted the heresy.

742-814 **Charlemagne** of France, grandson of Charles Martel, Holy Roman Emperor of Europe, protected Jews in his kingdom

Jewish **Kingdom of Khazar**  
stands against Moslems, Byzantines, and Russians  
until taken by Genghis Khan



**The Abbasids** destroy the Omayyads, Islamic Caliphs of Baghdad  
the "Golden Age" of Islamic culture

- 751 Battle of Samarkand - Arabs defeat Chinese, and capture some Chinese paper manufacturers, who teach the Arabs the art of making paper; Islam develops four sects - Hafenites, Malikites, Shafites, Sunnites
- 752 Pepin the Short, son of Charles Martel and father of Charlemagne, brings Septimania under his control. Narbonne, however, still holds out for another seven years
- 754 Pepin the Short aids Pope Stephen II against the Longobards in Italy. Appearance of the forged "Donation of Constantine." This document asserted that the "Bishop of Rome" was the "Vicar of Christ," and had the status of Roman Emperor. After this point, the Pope wielded supreme authority over both the spiritual and secular affairs of Western Christendom. Ceremony of coronation and anointment devised. Pepin the Short crowned and anointed by the Pope at Ponthion, and becomes the first "created" King
- 756 **Pope Proclaims he has Universal Temporal Power**, Stephen III given this power by Pepin => Papal States and Roman Catholicism
- 759 ***Pepin the Short makes pact with the Jewish population of Narbonne***, under siege since 752, whereby they endorse his claim to the biblical succession, by which he hoped to legitimize his claim to the Merovingian lands he had usurped. In return, he would ensure the independence or at least autonomy of the Jews, and recognize a Jewish King of Septimania. Jewish population of Narbonne slaughters Moorish defenders and opens gates to Pepin's army
- 760 Jewish Karaite sect founded by Anan Ben David; accepted only the Biblical writings, did not accept the Oral Law; **Turkish Empire founded** in Armenia by Tartars; Arabic Numerals in use
- 768 **Principality of Septimania** created, with nominal allegiance to Pepin. Theodoric, of Merovingian descent, becomes King of Septimania. The device on his shield is the Lion of Judah. He is recognized by both Pepin and the Caliph of Baghdad as "the seed of the royal house of David" and King of the Jews. He marries Pepin's sister, Alda. Death of Pepin the Short. Accession of

Charlemagne as King of Neustria and Austrasia. Letter from Pope Stephen III to the Sons of Pepin, which expresses "distress unto the point of death" over the grant of (especially Church) lands to the Jewish Kingdom. He states that since it was all right for God to break ancient spiritual promises to the Jews because of the Crucifixion of Jesus, it was a much lesser issue for Kings to break promises to Jews over temporal matters

**771** Charlemagne becomes King of all the Franks

**778** **Basques** defeat the army of Charlemagne at Roncesvalles in the Pyrenees

**780-802** Byzantine **Empress Irene**, restores adoration of images in the Eastern Church

**786** **THIRD SCHISM HEALED** by the Council of Nicaea II, which condemns the Iconoclasts and restores the use of images in Church worship.

### **786-809**

**Harun al-Rashid**, Caliph of the Abbasids  
(of the "1001 Nights" stories) - "Golden Period of Arab Learning"

**787** Eighth Ecumenical Council convened in Nikaia by Empress Irene condemns Iconoclasm and restores the use of icons; **Danes** start to invade England

**792** **Vikings** start to attack Britain

**792** Guilhem de Gellone, son of Theodoric, founds Caballistic academy and library at Gellone

---

### **800's**

---

**800-900**: "Queen of the Cursives" appears – an Alexandrian text, showing influence of Koine or Byzantine: is a complete NT - except for the Book of Revelation (Metzger, 62)

**800** Charlemagne, crowned and anointed Holy Roman Emperor on Dec. 25. **End of the Dark Ages, beginning of the Middle Ages**

**800** **Pope Leo III** crowns **Charlemagne Emperor of the West** (i.e., Holy Roman Emperor). This act marks the end of Papal dependence on the Eastern Emperor, but the Pope still refuses Charlemagne's pressure to

include the "Filioque clause" in the Nicene Creed, so as not to alienate the East. The East takes offense at the Pope's crowning of a "barbarian" as Emperor.

**800**     **Emperor Charlemagne (800-814 AD)**  
*Father of a "United Europe under the Pope"*

**Charlemagne crowned Holy Roman Emperor** by Pope Leo III, December 25, in Rome; **The Synod of Aix-la-Chapelle** introduces the "**Filioque**"; ("and the Son", referring to the Holy Spirit proceeding from the Father) into the Creed. This becomes a major cause of dissension between Eastern and Western Churches; **Haroun Al-Raschid** sends an Embassy to the court of Charlemagne

**803**     Guilhem de Gellone captures Barcelona, thus extending the Kingdom of Septimania to straddle the Pyrenees. Kingdom of Septimania confirmed by Charlemagne as a permanent institution

**806**     Guilhem of Gellone retires to academy of Gellone

**812**     Death of Guilhem de Gellone, King of Septimania

**810**     Nynniaw, Welsh monk, writes a History of Britain; Muhammed ibn Musa al Chwarazmi writes a book on mathematics "Al jhibra . . ." (the variations . . . ) "Algebra"

**814**     Arabs adopt Indian numerals, including zero

**820**     End of the **Abassid Caliphate**

**823**     Arabs capture Crete;

**825**     Caliph Mamun arranges for the translation of Greek classics into Arabic: Arabic scientific studies begin

**826**     Christianity introduced into Scandinavia by King Harold of Denmark and **Anskar**

**829**     The "Annales Regni Francorum" - "Annals of the Kings of the Franks" - official Frankish history

**830**     **Al-Ma'mun, son of Haroun al-Raschid**, passes through Harran on his way to a war at Byzantium. He threatens the pagan inhabitants of Harran with extinction if they don't convert to one of the accepted religions. ***They decide to call themselves "Sabians," and adopt the writings of Hermes Trismegistus as their "Scripture."***

**835**     Birth of **Thabit ibn Qurra**, founder of the community of Sabians at Baghdad

**840**     Paschasius Radbertus, Abbot of Corbey, develops the doctrine of **Transubstantiation** - that the Elements of Communion are

changed into the Body and Blood of Christ.

- 843 Empress Theodora reinstates image worship in Byzantine Empire; **The Treaty of Verdun** divides the Frankish Empire - the remains of Charlemagne's Empire - between the three grandsons of Charlemagne - Lothar I (Italy and Lorraine), Charles II the Bald (France), and Louis I (Germany)

## 846

*The Arabs sack Rome and destroy the Venetian fleet*

### 849-899 Alfred the Great

- 850 King Alfred translates several Books of the New Testament into Anglo-Saxon

- 850 "Church Modes" in music - eventually develop into major and minor scales; **Jews** start to settle in the Rhineland, and develop a mixed Hebrew-German language, **Yiddish**; Coffee discovered by the Arabs

*Ismaili and Fatimid missionaries throughout Islamic Empire preach evolution against the ruling Sunni order and Abbasid state.*

- 859 **Boris I, the Bulgarian Khan**, withdraws his acceptance of the primacy of Rome when Pope Adrian II refuses to make Bulgaria a patriarchate. Bulgaria shifts its allegiance to Constantinople -- a Byzantine political coup, since Constantinople needed to "control" the Bulgarians to protect their northern frontier.

- 860 Pope Nicholas I, exercising Pepin's grant of the Temporal Power writes to the King of Bavaria:

"We are, then, **infallible** and whatever may be our acts, we are not accountable for them but to ourselves. . . . A king need not fear to command massacres, when these will retain his subjects in obedience, or cause them to submit to the faith of [*Constantine's*] Christ [*personified in the Pope of Rome*]; and God will reward him in this world, and in eternal life, for these murders . . . We order you, in the name of religion, to invade his states, burn his cities, and massacre his people." [Emphasis added]

*History of the Popes of Rome*, Cormenin, p. 243.

- 862 Rostislav of Moravia asks the Byzantine emperor to send missionaries to Moravia.

- 863 **Cyril and Methodius** go as missionaries to the Slavs, and invent the **Cyrillic Alphabet** for the Slavic language.

- 865 The Danes invade Northumbria and establish a kingdom at York

**865**      **Byzantine court** sends Sts. Cyril and Methodius into the Balkans to convert the pagan Slavs. Though originally part of the Eastern Empire, this region falls into the Pope of Rome's Western patriarchate; and Roman Rite missionaries from Germany conflict with the Byzantines, who are adapting the Liturgy into Slavonic, and thus achieving more conversions. To get to the bottom of this conflict, the Pope calls Cyril and Methodius to Rome; and Rome gives its blessing to their ministry. Cyril and Methodius also recognize the universal primacy of the Pope of Rome. Thus, the Slavic Balkan kingdoms embrace the Byzantine Rite as opposed to the Roman Rite -- another coup for the court of Constantinople which, as with Bulgaria, needed to establish religious /cultural ties with the Slavs so as to safeguard the Empire's northern frontier.

**867-886**    **Byzantine Empire:** Basil I started as a slave boy, came to the throne by helping to kill one Emperor, and then killing the next Emperor. He promoted the religious and linguistic conversion of the Slavs, making them become Greek-speaking Orthodox Christians. Basil started the Macedonian Dynasty (867 to 1057) during which the Empire reached its zenith. Basil was a capable general and during his rule the Saracen threat was diminished and southern Italy was recaptured

**867**      **FOURTH SCHISM:** Photius, the brilliant but illegally-elected Patriarch of Constantinople, conflicts with Pope Nicholas I and Pope Adrian II over his election to the See of Constantinople. He challenges the authority of the Papacy, and bashes the "Filioque clause."

**868**      Palestine annexed to Egypt

**869**      **FOURTH SCHISM HEALED** when Emperor Basil I calls the 6th Council of Constantinople to depose Photius.

## 879

### The Pope of Rome and the Patriarch of Constantinople excommunicate one another

**885**      Mt. Athos appointed as a religious retreat by Emperor Basil I

**886**      After being reinstated to the See of Constantinople with Rome's blessing in 878, Photius conflicts with Pope Stephen V over Papal prerogatives, and is deposed by Emperor Leo VI.

**891**      *Guy II of Spoleto & Pope Formosus [the real Pontifex Maximus of Magna Mater, both Latin crypto-pagans, become Holy Roman Emperor and Pope*

---

## 900's

<b>900</b>	England divided into Shires, with County Courts for justice; Alfonso III of Castile starts to try to drive Muslim Arabs out of Spain; Development of Arab "arabesque" style of ornamentation;
<b>909</b>	Rise of the Fatimid dynasty in North Africa
<b>923-969</b>	Byzantine Empire pushes back the Arabs
<b>927</b>	<b>Odo</b> , Abbot of Cluny, establishes a rule of discipline for the Benedictines
<b>939</b>	Arabs driven out of Madrid
<b>950-1,150</b>	Islamic Umayyad Dynasty in Spain
<b>961</b>	Byzantine navy under Nicephorus Phocas wins back Crete from the Arabs
<b>"First German Reich" (962-1806 AD)</b>	
<b>963</b>	Monastics at <b>Mount Athos</b> , Greece
<b>965</b>	Byzantines recapture Cyprus from the Arabs; <b>969</b> Byzantines recapture Antioch from the Arabs
<b>969-976</b>	Byzantine Emperor John I Tzimisces, who conquered half of Bulgaria, defeated the Russian invasion and marched his armies to the outskirts of Jerusalem and Baghdad
<b>976-1,025</b>	Byzantine Emperor Basil II, "the Bulgar Slayer". Kievan Russia converted to Orthodox Christianity
<b>980</b>	Pipe Organ with 400 pipes built at Winchester
<b>980-1,037</b>	<b>Avicenna (Ibn Sina)</b> , Muslim philosopher and physician
<b>980-1,015</b>	St. Vladimir, prince of Kiev
<b>988</b>	Vladimir of Kiev introduces Christianity into his lands, after his marriage to the sister of the Byzantine Emperor Basil II. The beginning of Byzantine influence in Russia
<b>1000'S</b>	
<b>1000</b>	<i>Approximate reformation of the Yezidi cult by Sufi Sheikh Adi in Iraq. - Spread of Cathari Manicheism throughout Europe. - Leif Ericson explores North-America.</i>
<b>1009</b>	Muslims sack the Church of the Holy Sepulchre in Jerusalem
<b>1020</b>	The West unilaterally adopts the "Filioque clause" into the Nicene Creed.

- 1025 Pope John XIX refuses the Eastern Emperor's request to recognize the Patriarch of Constantinople as "Ecumenical Patriarch."
- 1027-1123  
**Omar Khayyam**, Persian poet and Hermeticist
- 1033-1109  
**Anselm of Canterbury**
- 1034-1124 **Hasan-e Sabbah**, founder of the assassins of Persia. Member of the Ismaili sect. Hasan seized fortress of Alamut in Daylam in 1090: Split with Fatimid dynasty in 1094: Assassins flourished for next several centuries.
- 1040-1057  
**Macbeth**, King of Scotland - came to the throne by murdering Duncan, the previous king
- 1042-1066  
**Edward the Confessor**, King of England
- 1045-1099  
**El Cid - Rodrigo Diaz** - Spanish national hero (*highwayman*)
- 1040-1105  
**Rashi - Rabbi Solomon ben Isaac**, great French-Jewish scholar and commentator on the Scriptures
- 1042 Rise of the Seljuk Turks
- 1050 Michael Cerularius, Patriarch of Constantinople, launches an anti-Latin campaign. He closes all the Latin churches in Constantinople and attacks the "Filioque clause" and Papal authority, claiming that the Pope has no authority to adapt the Creed. His army enters Latin Churches in Constantinople and throws Eucharists into the street.  
  
*Approximate date of founding of the **Order of Hospitallers** in Jerusalem. Later => the **Knights of Malta**.*
- 1053 **Great Schism** - between the Western Latin Church, centered on Byzantium (Constantinople); **Greek Orthodox Church** is born.
- 1054 Pope Leo IX of Rome and Patriarch Michael Cerularius of the Eastern Church excommunicate one another. **Constantinople** breaks Pope's **Temporal Power**, separating the Eastern Byzantine (Greek) Empire from the Pope's Western (Latin) Empire
- 1054 **THE FIFTH (GREAT) SCHISM**: Differences come to a head as Cardinal Humbertus, Papal legate of Leo IX excommunicates Patriarch Michael Cerularius and all his communicates (something he does without Papal approval, since Pope Leo had died shortly before). The Patriarch, in turn, excommunicates

Humbertus and his fellow Papal delegates.

**1064** AD 1064 - The Seljuk Turks conquer Armenia

**1065** **Westminster Abbey consecrated**

**1066** **Halley's Comet** seen over Europe, particularly England, and taken as an omen of bad fortune;

**1066** **The Norman Conquest :**

October 14 - Battle of Hastings; December 25 - William is crowned in London as William I of England, known to history as "William the Conqueror". William the Conqueror becomes King of England and ***allows Jews to settle in many English towns***

**1070-1139**

Moses Ibn Ezra, Spanish-Jewish poet and scholar, eventually left Spain and became a wandering philosopher

**1071-1078**

***Seljuk Turks defeat the Byzantine army; occupy Jerusalem***

Crushing Byzantine defeat at Manzikert, Armenia. The Byzantine army is completely destroyed, and the Muslim Turks take Asia Minor and the entire Middle East.

After the defeat of the Byzantine army, Michael VII Ducas, son of Romanus IV, claimed the Empire. However, the Turks captured and then released his father Emperor Romanus IV. The Empire was plunged into civil war and the Turkish tribes were able to enter the region unopposed. During the next ten years the factions bid against each other for the services of the Turkmen chieftains, handing many towns over to Turkish garrisons and facilitating the Turkish occupation. ***The Turks overran Asia Minor; they were pastoralists rather than agriculturalists. Cultivation of crops ceased, roads and aqueducts fell into ruin, Asia Minor became a desert and the Empire lost its main recruiting ground and granary***

**1081-1118**

**Emperor Alexius I Comnenus.** He saved the Empire by fighting on every front; keeping the Normans, under **Robert Guiscard**, from the Balkans; driving back northern invaders, and holding the Seljuks at bay. He used the Crusaders for his purposes, and gave commercial concessions to the Venetians to gain the help of their ships. He devalued the Empire's currency, and had to raise taxes until some of the population welcomed the Seljuks

**1090-1153**



	<b>Bernard of Clairvaux</b> (in France), Christian monk and mystic
<b>1095</b>	<i>Synod at Piacenza establishes <b>Transubstantiation</b> of the Catholic Eucharist as body &amp; Blood of Christ</i>
<b>1096</b>	Pressed by the Turks, the Byzantine Emperor turns to the Pope for western aid. He actually just wants mercenary troops, but Pope Urban II launches the First Crusade as an attempt to heal the Schism. Urban also lifts the ban of excommunication on Emperor Alexius I Comnenus.

### 1095-1291 Crusades Pope Urban II

<b>1096</b>	<b>The First Crusade</b> , called by Pope Urban at the <b>Council of Clermont</b> , results in the massacre of Jewish communities in Europe. Then the Crusaders gathered in Constantinople and swore an oath agreeing to return lands formerly belonging to the empire which they might conquer. They took back land from the Seljuk Turks, including Nicaea, then continued south to Palestine
<b>1098</b>	Start of antagonism between Byzantines and Crusaders - Bohemund claimed Antioch for himself
<b>1099</b>	Crusaders capture Jerusalem, massacre the Jews

### 1100'S

<b>1100's</b>	The Maronite church of Syria and Lebanon abandons what's left of its sympathies for Monothelitism and reestablishes full communion with Rome.
<b>1119</b>	<i><b>Knights Templar</b> founded in Palestine</i>

### 1099-1291 The Latin Kingdom of Jerusalem set up by the Crusaders

**1115**  
**Alphonso I** recaptures Spain from the Moslems

**1126-1198 Averroës**  
(Ibn Rushd), Muslim philosopher in Spain

**1135-1204 Maimonides**  
(Rabbi Moses ben Maimon), Jewish scholar

### 1138-1193

## Saladin overthrows the Fatimid dynasty of Egypt

- 1139     *The Kuzari*<sup>clxx</sup> - a philosophy of Judaism, by Judah Halevi
- 1144     **Theobald, Bishop of Cambridge refers to "*the seed of David residing at Narbonne*"**
- 1147     The Second Crusade; Norman invaders under Roger II capture Thebes and Corinth and carry off silk-worms and weavers to Italy, breaking the Imperial monopoly
- 1150     Byzantine Emperor Manuel I Comnenus tries, but fails, to conquer Italy so as to reunite the Church on the Byzantine mode
- 1162-1227 *Life of Genghis Khan*
- 1171     At the order of Emperor Manuel, thousands of Italian merchants (and other Westerners) living in the Byzantine Empire are killed, mutilated, or arrested and held for years in prison.
- 1176     Defeat of Manuel I's army at Myrioccephalum. Seljuk Turks re-establish themselves in Asia Minor
- 1180's    Crusader atrocities against Byzantine Christians in Cyprus.
- 1181-1226 Francis of Assisi (in Italy), Christian mystic and friar

### 1184-1204

#### **Collapse of Byzantine Empire** revolts, riots, murders

- 1184     William of Tyre begins his history, which has come to be the standard historian's reference on the Knights Templar

### 1187-1918

#### **Saladin captures Jerusalem from the Crusaders**

Second Muslim Period in Israel. Saladin's family (the Ayyubid Dynasty) successors agree to partition Jerusalem into Muslim and Christian quarters; also welcome Jews back into the city

- 1187     Byzantine Emperor Isaac II Angelus writes a letter to the Muslim Sultan Saladin congratulating him for successfully recapturing Jerusalem from the Western crusaders.
- 1188     Emperor Isaac betrays the German army of the Third Crusade. After promising Holy Roman Emperor Frederick Barbarossa safe passage for his troops through Byzantine dominions on the way to the Holy Land, Isaac uses Turkish mercenaries to ambush and destroy the German army. Informed of his Eastern colleague's treachery, Emperor Frederick sends word to his son Henry in

Germany to seek Papal approval for action against the Byzantines. The Pope refuses to give his consent. In the same year (1188) Patriarch Dositheus of Constantinople offers unconditional absolution to any Greek killing a Westerner.

**1191      The Third Crusade;** English **King Richard I** (*Coeur de Lion*) takes Cyprus from the Byzantines

**1194-1270**

Nachmanides (Moses Ben Nachman), Jewish scholar

**1198      Richard the Lion Heart** sells Cyprus to Frankish Crusaders who had been ousted from Jerusalem by the Arabs

---

## 1200'S

---

**1203**      Army of Fourth Crusade arrives in Constantinople and become embroiled in power struggles of rival "Emperors". Crusaders who got to Venice, but did not have the money for their passage to Egypt, agreed to help the Venetians take the Christian city of Zara from the Hungarians

**1204      Fourth Crusade - Sack of Constantinople by Venetians and Franks** and installation of Count Baldwin of Flanders as the new Emperor. Another (Greek) "Emperor" set up a state centered on Nikaia, a third "Emperor" declared independence for Trebizond, and a fourth one took Thessaloniki from the Latins.

1204      The armies of the Fourth Crusade are persuaded by the Venetians to violently sack Constantinople (their commercial rival). This act of savagery perpetuates hostilities between East and West. At first, the Pope excommunicates the crusaders; but later gives his blessing to the *Latin Empire* of Constantinople.

**1205**      Baldwin killed fighting the Bulgarians; Henry becomes second Latin Emperor of Constantinople

**1207      the Council of Latran establishes the dogma of Transubstantiation**

**1206      St. Dominic** has a *vision of the Virgin Mary* and she gives him the Rosary (Founder of the Dominicans – Ancient Jesuit Rivals)

**1210-1645** Venetians take Crete and other Greek islands, establish colonies and take control of all the Eastern trade

## 1211

**First re-settlement of Jewish communities in Palestine**  
by 300 rabbis from Europe

- 1215 Founding of the Dominican order
- 1223 Founding of the Franciscan order
- 1215 Fourth Lateran Council declares Pope Innocent III “Christ on Earth” or “Divinity, and also, Canon 1. Exposition of the faith; of the dogma of the Trinity, and of Transubstantiation, Confession and Eucharist as sacrament: literal body and blood of Christ.

#### 1225-1274

**Thomas Aquinas**, theologian and philosopher

- 1227 Death of Ghenghis Khan (Mongol leader)
- 1229-1244 Second Crusader Period. Muslims and Jews barred from Jerusalem. This period of 15 years is usually not reckoned as one of the major periods in the history of Israel, although it was a period of great building projects, such as the enlargement of the Church of the Holy Sepulchre
- 1230 **Spanish Inquisition** started
- 1250's Roman Catholic missionaries take advantage of the newly-open trade routes of the Mongol Empire, and begin to evangelize central Asia and China. Many Nestorian Christians in these regions re-enter into communion with Rome.
- 1250 *Approximate beginning of Holy Vehm in Westphalia. Approximate time of Hulagu Khan's defeat of the assassins.*
- 1254 Jews expelled from France by King Louis IX; many moved to Germany (the Rhineland) or further East (Poland and Russia)
- 1254-1517 Islamic Mamluk rule in Egypt
- 1258 Islamic Abbasid Dynasty falls to the Mongols
- 1258 *Hulagu Khan destroys Bagdad; Mongols destroy Mesopotamia, the mother of civilization.*
- 1261 Reconquest of Constantinople by Michael VIII Palaiologos. He had been helped by the Genoese, and had to reward them with commercial concessions which reduced the Empire's revenue. He could not afford the system of tax-free gifts of land to pay frontier forces, so he abolished such holdings in Asia - this weakened his defenses. He re-founded the University of Constantinople
- 1274 At the Council of Lyons, Emperor Michael's envoys pledge ecclesiastical union with the West and acknowledge Papal supremacy. They were opposed by the Patriarch. The beginning of many attempts of union between Eastern and Western

Christendom, which has not even yet been achieved.

- 1274**      **FIFTH SCHISM TEMPORARILY HEALED** at the Council of Lyons II, called by Pope Gregory X. Soon after, in 1276, Emperor Michael VIII Palaeologos and Pope John XXI affect a reunion of East and West. The East accepts the orthodoxy of Filioque, Unleavened Bread in the Eucharist, and the Western understanding of Purgatory.
- 1275**      *"Zohar," second book of the cabala, compiled by **Moses de Leon** in Spain.*
- 1281**      **SIXTH SCHISM:** Temporary reunion is destroyed when Pope Martin IV excommunicates Emperor Michael VIII Palaeologos.
- 1290**      Jews expelled from England by King Edward I; many of the Jews were robbed and drowned by the captains of the ships transporting them out of England
- 1291**      Crusaders driven out of Syria
- 1291**      *Hospitallers retreat to Cyprus.*
- 1291-1516** Mamluk rule in Palestine

---

### 1300's

---

- 1302-1388**  
Catalan Grand Company of Spanish mercenaries hired by Emperor Andronikos II to fight the Seljuk Turks. They turned against Constantinople and blockaded it for two years, then ravaged Macedonia and the Greek mainland
- 1302**      *defeat of Knights Templars by Egyptian Mamluks at the Siege of Raud*
- 1308**      Turks able to invade Europe due to the Catalan Grand Company of Spanish mercenaries
- 1313**      *Knights Templar dissolved by papal decree.*
- 1314**      *De Molay and others burned in Paris.*
- 1321**      **Dante Alighieri** writes *The Divine Comedy*
- 1328-1384**  
**John Wycliffe**, English reformer and Bible translator; preached against abuses, expressed unorthodox views of the sacraments (Penance and Eucharist), the use of relics, and against celibacy of the clergy
- 1329**      Nicaea captured by Ottoman Turks

### 1336-1405

- Timerlane** (Tamburlane) the Mongol invades Mesopotamia and destroys most of the cities
- 1337 Ottoman Turks capture Nicomedia
- 1338 Ottoman Turks invade and occupy Anatolia
- 1347 **The Black Death** (The Plague) strikes Constantinople. About half the population of the city and one-third of the Empire died
- 1348-1349 The Black Death spreads to Europe; persecution of European Jews increases
- 1350 **English**; Rise of the Muslim **Ottoman Dynasty** in Turkey
- 1360 *Earliest known documentation of Black Mass and Satanic Cults come exclusively from France*
- 1371 Battle of Maritsa - the Ottoman Turks take Bulgaria
- 1371 Emperor John V Palaeologus offers to submit to Papal authority in exchange for Western aid against the encroaching Turks.
- 1360 *Earliest known Satanic Cults and Black Mass* <sup>clxxi</sup>
- 1380 The **New Testament translated** into English by John Wycliff.
- 1382 Completion of the whole Bible in English (including the Deuterocanonical Books) by John Wycliff and Nicholas of Hereford
- 1389 Battle of Kosovo - the Ottoman Turks take Serbia
- 1397 Ottoman Turks capture Thessaloniki and Athens, and besiege Constantinople. Then they went to the Peloponese (Greek mainland) and forced 30,000 Greeks into exile in Asia.

---

### 1400's

---

- 1400 *The Zohar*, Jewish Kabalistic book
- 1400 Tamurlane (Tamburlane, Timerlane, Timur the Lame) sacks Damascus

1409 *British Church Reaffirmed*

*It is interesting to note that the antiquity of British Church has been unequivocally affirmed by five Papal councils during the Middle Ages: At the Council of Pisa, 1409, the Council confirmed that the British Church took precedence over all others since it was founded out of Jerusalem shortly after the crucifixion of Christ. The Council of Constance in 1419 AD and the Council of Siena in 1423 made similar proclamations. At the Council of Basle*

in 1431 it was stated that the Celtic Church took precedence of all others because it was founded by Joseph of Arimathaea immediately after the passion of Christ.

**1402** Mongols and Tartars from central Asia, led by Tamurlane, wipe out Ottoman army near Ankara

**1408** Council of Oxford forbids translations of the Scriptures into the vernacular unless and until they were fully approved by Church authority, sparked by Wycliffite Bible, Sir Thomas More said: "It neither forbiddith the translations to be read that were already well done of old before Wycliffe's days, nor damneth his because it was new but because it was naught; nor prohibiteth new to be made but provideth that they shall not be read if they be made amiss till they be by good examination amended."

**1412-1431** **St. Joan of Arc**, French national heroine

**1413** Tamurlane's Empire breaks up and the Turks recover control

**1415** Council of Florence condemned all of Wycliffe's works, but the actual Bibles continued to be used after having the heretical prologue removed, and were used by religious houses and the nobility and were tacitly accepted by Roman Catholics

**1439** Council of Florence - John VIII unsuccessfully attempts the union of Roman Catholic and East Orthodox Churches under Papal supremacy.

**1439** **SIXTH SCHISM HEALED** as Emperor John VIII Palaeologos travels to Italy with all four Eastern Patriarchs and submits to Pope Eugene VI. The Act of Union is drafted by the Council of Ferrara-Florence. The East accepts the "Filioque clause" in the form: "**From the Father through the Son,**" as well as the other Western doctrines approved at Lyons II. Other Eastern churches, such as the Armenians, Jacobites, and some Nestorian bodies re-enter into communion with Rome. This is the beginning of the Eastern Catholic Uniates, which also include Copts, Ethiopians, Maronites, Melchites, Syrians, and Syro-Malankars.

**1443** The decisions reached at Ferrara-Florence are bitterly opposed by most of the Byzantine populace and clergy. Partly due to this, the crusade launched by Pope Eugene VI to relieve Constantinople from the surrounding Turks is a dismal failure.

**1450** First printed edition of the Bible (Jerome's Latin Vulgate, Mainz) (shift from manuscript, more "oral" culture of Medieval world, to print culture of 1450 ---?)

1453	<b>Fall of Constantinople</b> to Sultan Mehmed II "the Conqueror" and the Ottoman Turks... as a touching gesture in the city's last moments, both Byzantine and Roman Christians receive Holy Communion together in the Church of Hagia Sophia, before facing slavery or death.
1456	<b>Gutenberg Bible</b> begins modern printing.
1461	<b>The Trebizond Empire</b> (last pocket of the Byzantine Empire) falls to the Turks. The Turks want no contact between Byzantines and the West. They exploit the doctrinal differences, persecuting Western Christians; and naming the Patriarch of Constantinople as head of the Christian community within the Turkish domain (i.e., the bishop of Byzantium finally gets the title of "Ecumenical Patriarch" – but from Muslims).
1463	The Greek Orthodox scholar and Roman Catholic Cardinal, <b>Johannes Bessarion</b> , is made Latin Patriarch of Constantinople by Pope Pius II.
1464	A crusade organized by Pope Pius II to rescue Constantinople falls apart before leaving Italy, and Pius dies en route.
1472	<b>SEVENTH SCHISM</b> : The Greek bishops nullify the Ferrara-Florence Act of Union at a synod in Constantinople. Coincidentally (?), in the same year, Grand Duke Ivan III of Moscow marries Zoe Sophia, the niece of the last Byzantine Emperor. <b>Moscow is now considered the "third Rome," the</b> successor to Constantinople, and the center of Eastern Orthodox Christianity. Ivan takes the title of Czar -> <i>Caesar</i> .
1480??	MS. 61 First Greek manuscript containing I John v.7-8 --> compelled Erasmus to insert "this certainly spurious passage" into what became the <i>Textus Receptus</i> used for the KJV

---

## 1500's

---

1500's	Protestant churches of <b>the Reformation</b> break off from Rome. The Church of England is established as a supposedly autonomous but "Catholic" body. Also in the 1500's, <u>Spanish and Portuguese missionaries</u> bring many of the Malabar (Nestorian) and Syro-Malankar (Monophysite) Christians of India back into communion with Rome.
1510	<i>systematic import of African slaves into the West Indies.</i>
1513	<i>Machiavelli's The Prince published.</i>



- 1514 First printed Greek New Testament ("Complutensian Polyglot")
- 1515 First printing of Erasmus' Greek New Testament
- 1519 *Spanish conquest of Mexico, enslavement of Amerindians.*
- 1522 *Hospitallers lose Rhodes to the Turks.*
- 1527 Erasmus' 4th edition of Greek New Testament "... rests upon a half-dozen minuscule manuscripts. The oldest and best of these manuscripts (codex I, a minuscule of the tenth century, which agrees often with the earlier uncial text) he used least, because he was afraid of its supposedly erratic text! [...]" "... This debased form of the Greek Testament," achieved such pre-eminence as to become called the *Textus Receptus* of the New Testament: it "resisted for 400 years all scholarly efforts to displace it in favor of an earlier and more accurate text." (Metzger, 102f.)

#### 1522-1534 REFORMATION

Luther translates Bible (NT first) into German William Tyndale's English translations of NT Protestants **omit** Apocrypha from their Bibles - in part because the Roman Catholic Church used apocryphal works to justify doctrines rejected by the Protestants (doctrine of Purgatory, efficacy of prayers and Masses for the dead - warranted by 2 Maccabees 12.43-45)--- availability of printed Bibles in the vernacular fuels Protestant Reformation - including doctrines of "priesthood of all believers," the capacity of each individual to interpret the text for him/herself --> transforms Bible from a source of texts read and interpreted in community to a text read privately.

- 1530 *Hospitallers given Isle of Malta by Charles V, become Knights of Malta.*
- 1534 *Henry VIII begins Anglican Church*
- 1535 Tyndale burned at the stake for supporting Luther's heresies First complete English Bible, Miles Coverdale (based on Tyndale, Luther, Zwingli) Known as the Cromwell or Great Bible or Witchurch Bible, placed by Henry VIII in every Church
- 1555 -60 *Geneva Bible becomes primary and is used by Shakespeare*
- 1582 Pope Gregory XIII introduces the new, Gregorian calendar; whereas the East still uses the old Julian calendar. Consequently, East and West celebrate Easter on different dates.

1582-1610 Roman Catholic English translations - ***Douey-Rheims Bible***

- 1596      The Union of Brest is formed, as a party of Ukrainian bishops appeals to Rome to be readmitted into communion with the Western Church, while being allowed to retain their specific Eastern Liturgy, theology and discipline.

---

## 1600's

---

- 1600      *Queen Elizabeth's Proclamation- Papal authority denounced*

- 1611      **King James Bible** [see Appendix III Sir Francis Bacon]

**1636 – 1642**

***Shogun Iyemitsu*** banishes first the Portugese Jesuits  
and then all Catholic Priests from Japan forever.  
*Jesuit led Rebellion fails in 1637.*

**1642 - 1660**

### ***The Puritan Revolution***

**Oliver Cromwell:** Lord Protector of the British Commonwealth  
*Cromwell was murdered (poisoned with mercury) by his personal Physician,  
Dr. George Bate, who confessed on his deathbed that he did it on order of the  
Jesuit General.*<sup>217</sup>

- 1642      *Jesuit led massacre of >150,00 Protestants in Ireland*

*Called "Ireland's St. Bartholomew's Massacre," incited by Jesuits blessed by  
Charles I and his Queen Henrietta De Medici on October 23, 1641, the feast  
day of Ignatius Loyola. It lasted for eight long, savage years until Oliver  
Cromwell landed in Drogheda in 1649*

- 1646      The Union of Uzhorod is formed, in which another group of  
Eastern Orthodox clergy and laymen (this time from the  
Transcarpathian region of what is now Slovakia, Ukraine, and  
Hungary) also request acceptance into communion with Rome.

**1648**

### **Modern Era Begins**

**Treaty of Westphalia ends Thirty Years War**

- 1667      The Russian Orthodox Church adopts the Athanasian Creed  
(minus the "Filioque clause.") The adoption of the Athanasian  
Creed is somehow related to the liturgical reforms conducted  
under Patriarch Nikon of Moscow (1605-81) after Russia  
recaptured the Ukraine from Poland in 1667. Formerly a

---

<sup>217</sup> The Death of Oliver Cromwell, H. F. McMains, (Lexington, Kentucky:  
The University Press of Kentucky, 2000) p. 117.

metropolitan district under Constantinople, certain conditions had to be met before the Ukraine could accept the leadership of the Moscow Patriarch. To this end, Nikon introduced reforms into the Russian ritual adhering more closely to the original Byzantine Liturgy which, he discovered, had been distorted in the Slavonic translation from Greek. His reforms, however, caused a schism, with most of the Russian clergy refusing to abandon rituals which were followed for centuries. But, at a Russian synod in 1667, the dissenters were declared schismatics.

**1680**     *Madame Le Voisin, innovator of modern Satanism, executed in Paris.*

**1689**     *William III of Orange becomes king of England*

**1694**     *Bank of England is Founded*

**Late 1600's**

Rise of Enlightenment optimism regarding the role of reason  
Thomas Hobbes (English), Isaac de la Peyrère (French Calvinist),  
**Baruch Spinoza** (Dutch Jew) publish critical analyses rejecting  
Mosaic authorship of the Pentateuch (Friedman, 20)

**1700's**

**1717**     *Founding of Modern Freemasonry in England*

**1724**     After a dispute over patriarchal succession in the Antiochian Orthodox Church, a party of Melchites in Syria seeks to re-enter into communion with Rome. Rome recognizes the Melchite Catholic Patriarch in Damascus.

**1731**     *Benjamin Franklin Initiated into Freemasonry; in 1734 he becomes Grandmaster in Pennsylvania*

**1754**     *Six year old Adam Weishaupt is orphaned and goes to live with Jesuits*

**1764**     *Voltaire's Philosophical Dictionary published: He begins a prodigious attack on dogmas of church and state.*

**1772**     Weishaupt becomes professor at University of Ingolstadt.

**1773**     *Meeting of Meyer Rothschild and followers of Jacob Frank (Sabataens) and others to plan a world revolution in Frankfurt. Suppression of the Jesuits.*

**1775**     *Prince Hall Masonic Lodges (for blacks) chartered by grand lodge of London, rejected by American lodges.*

**1776**     *Illuminati founded by Weishaupt. American Declaration of*

*Independence, written by Jefferson, adopted by Continental Congress. Franklin becomes ambassador to France, is affiliated with French Masonic lodges. Opening of Freemasons' Hall, permanent headquarters of English Masonry. Adam Smith's Wealth of Nations published.*

**1780**      The Greek Orthodox Church adopts the Athanasian Creed, but drops it soon afterward.

---

### **1800's**

---

**1800's**      The Roman Catholic Church defines both **Papal Infallibility** and Mary's Immaculate Conception to be dogmas of the universal Church. Numerous Byzantine-Rite communities in Eastern Europe and the Ukraine enter into communion with Rome, forming the greater part of the **Byzantine Catholic Church**.

**1845 -1850**

*Second Irish Massacre of Protestants*

**1870**

Pope declared *Infallible* at First Vatican Council

---

### **1900's**

---

Emergence of historical-critical approaches to Biblical studies --> reaction of *fundamentalism* (declaring the *inerrancy* of the Bible [KJV] as literal word of God: cf. declaration of *papal infallibility* by Vatican Council I (1869-1870) - both historical-critical approaches, fundamentalism, presuppose the existence of printed texts - i.e., they are artifacts of *literacy* in general and *print culture* in particular)

**1946-52-57**      Revised Standard Version

**1950**      The Pope defines Mary's Assumption (aka Dormition) as a dogma.

**1961-70**      New English Bible

**1971**      *Living Bible* (based on 1901 *American Standard*, a revision of KJV) favored by theologically conservative communities)

**1973**      Common Bible<sup>chxxii</sup> - approved for Protestant, Roman Catholic, Greek Orthodox

**1965**      Pope Paul VI and Patriarch Athenagorus of Constantinople meet and nullify the mutual excommunications. Although better relations are established, the East-West Schism continues.

**1966**      New English Bible (Roman Catholic)

<b>1973</b>	<b>New International Version</b>
<b>1991</b>	Pope John Paul II works to bring about reunion with the East. He says, "The Catholic Church and the Orthodox Church are two lungs within the same Body." ...and how "we must learn to breathe with both lungs." He also declares that "ignorance of the Eastern Rite is ignorance of the Church."
<b>1993</b>	John Paul II affects a reunion with the Nestorian Patriarch, welcoming the Nestorians of Syria and Iraq back into communion with Rome after their acceptance of the " <b>Theotokos</b> " dogma. <sup>clxxiii</sup> The Nestorian schism of 431 is largely healed; and the Apostolic Christians of Iraq are now called Chaldean Catholics.
<b>1993</b>	<b>Report of the Pontifical Biblical Commission, endorsing modern critical scholarship, condemning fundamentalism and literalism (see "The Catholic Church and Bible Interpretation")</b>
<b>1994</b>	A significant number of Anglican communities re-enter into communion with Rome. [continues due to homosexual ordination]
<b>21<sup>st</sup> Century</b>	
<b>2000</b>	March 12th, 2000, at the Vatican in Rome, Pope John Paul II formally asked forgiveness for the various sins committed by the Catholic Church over the last two millennium. In his "Day of Pardon" homily, the pope confessed:  "... we cannot fail to recognize the infidelities to the Gospel committed by some of our brethren, especially during the second millennium. Let us ask pardon for the divisions which have occurred among Christians, for the violence some have used in the service of the truth and for the distrustful and hostile attitudes sometimes taken towards the followers of other religions."
<b>2001</b>	Pope JP II addresses the Archbishop of Athens and Primate of Greece. He said:  "Clearly there is a need for a liberating process of purification of memory. For the occasions past and present, when sons and daughters of the Catholic Church have sinned by action or omission against their Orthodox brothers and sisters, may the Lord grant us the forgiveness we beg of Him. Some memories are especially painful, and some events of the distant past have left deep wounds in the minds and hearts of people to this day. I am thinking of the

disastrous sack of the imperial city of Constantinople, which was for so long the bastion of Christianity in the East. It is tragic that the assailants, who had set out to secure free access for Christians to the Holy Land, turned against their own brothers in the faith. The fact that they were Latin Christians [Roman Catholics] fills Catholics with deep regret. How can we fail to see here the 'mysterium iniquitatis' at work in the human heart? To God alone belongs judgment and, therefore, we entrust the heavy burden of the past to his endless mercy, imploring him to heal the wounds that still cause suffering to the spirit of the Greek people." [*pretense at its best*]



## Appendix III

### **BRITISH FREEMASONRY COVETS ISRAEL** by Barry Chamish

Without British Freemasonry there would be no modern state of Israel. In the 1860s, the British-Israelite movement was initiated from within Freemasonry. Its goal was to establish a Jewish-Masonic state in the Turkish province of Palestine. Of course, that would mean dealing with the Turks at some point down the line, but first the country would have to be repopulated with Jews. And the idea wasn't to bring in more of the same religious Jews who already were the majority in Jerusalem and elsewhere, but the kind of Jews who would eventually accept the Masonic view of history.

Initially, British Jewish Masonic families like the Rothschilds and Montefiores provided the capital to build the infrastructure for the anticipated wave of immigration. However, luring the Jews to Israel was proving difficult. They, simply, liked European life too much to abandon it. So Europe was to be turned into a nightmare for the Jews. This led to the rise of pogroms and Zionism. The leader of Zionism, Theodore Herzl certainly had some British support but he apparently was not thinking in terms of a Masonic state. He died mysteriously in 1905 at the tender age of 43, and the movement fell into British hands under the immoral leadership of one Chaim Weizmann. Then things began moving quickly. British Masons like Arthur Balfour and Herbert Samuel led the campaign for official British recognition of a Jewish homeland during World War One. At the same time, a million British troops, badly needed in the trenches of Europe, were sent marching to Palestine to oust the Ottomans.

When the war ended, the campaign for a Jewish state went into full speed at Versailles. In 1919, The Royal Institute Of International Affairs was founded in London and two years later, the Council On Foreign Relations began its nefarious activities in New York. Their agendas called for a world governmental takeover and a global religion based in Jerusalem. So far, so good for the Jews one might think. In fact, the British finagling led straight to the Holocaust, which Mason Winston Churchill refused to prevent or disrupt, right to the next attempt at a Holocaust called the Oslo Peace Accords, which began with a meeting in London in November 1992 between arch-criminals Beilin, Hirshfeld and Pundak and members of the outlawed PLO. Since then, secret meeting after secret meeting have

taken place between Israel's "peacemakers" and British Freemasons. The results are there for everyone to see.

The British have turned on Israel, but for reasons very few could even contemplate considering seriously. However, the reasons are deadly serious. What follows is information privy to only the very highest degrees of British Freemasonry and British Royalty. Upon threat of agonizing death, these secrets are to be withheld from the meaningless masses of humanity. Perhaps only several thousand people in all Britain and Israel are aware that British Freemasonry and Royalty are totally convinced that Jesus was King of Britain and was stoned to death in London, at Ludgate, the location of St. Paul's Cathedral. This conviction is based on a history many are going to find insulting. Nonetheless, it is vital to understand the thinking that has led to the 20th century slaughter of the Jews and the current attempt to annihilate Israel.

Initiates into the deepest secrets of British Freemasonry are taught that Jesus was born with an identical twin, Judas Thomas. Their mother Mariamne was the granddaughter of King Herod. She was raped by a Roman soldier named Tiberius Julius Abdes Pathera. In his time, Jesus was known as Yeshua Ben Panthera. The twins had very different personalities. Judas Thomas was violent and irresponsible. He led a revolt of Galileans against the Romans. The Galileans were, in fact, from Gaul, a captured Celtic Roman province with a highly hostile population. Judas Thomas took his revolt to Rome and in his 33rd year was ordered crucified by Pontius Pilate. However, invoking royal Herodian privileges and a large bribe, his uncle Joseph of Arimathea persuaded Pontius to replace Judas Thomas on the cross with another victim. Judas Thomas was sold into slavery and died much later in India. Jesus, meanwhile took his priestly vows seriously. He was cousin to John the Baptist, the chief Rabbi of the Essenes and second in line to take over the position. With the executions of John and Judas Thomas, Jesus became the chief rabbi of the Essenes.

During much of his youth, Jesus lived in Britain with his uncle Joseph of Armathea, who ran a lucrative tin trading business between Cornwall and Phoenicia. While in Cornwall, Jesus learned the secrets of the Druids, a Celtic religion which was closely allied with the Essenes. Both shared a belief in fraternal love and a strict set of fatal punishments for those who betrayed the mysteries of their faiths. And both demanded a rigorous three stage initiation process



for those wishing to be privy to those mysteries. Jesus was in Rome at the time of his brother's crucifixion. He and his family and followers escaped the city in the wake of the crackdown on Zealots following Judas Thomas's revolt. Most went to Marseilles and from there spread throughout Gaul and Britain. Jesus and his wife fled to Britain. Yes, wife. According to British Freemasonry, he had four of them. His first, a Nabatean named Cypros produced five children, the most famous being Caradoc, a future king who would fight Rome with savage success. But it was the second, Mary Magdelene who was even more significant. Her father was an early British Celtic king and she a Celtic princess. Their children and all their descendants produced the British royal lineage. With this marriage, Jesus became a Celtic royal and he was given a suitable new royal name, Jesus Cunobeline. Shortly after his arrival in Britain, Jesus Cunobeline and his family were given royal jurisdiction over a huge tract of land in southern Wales. It is for this reason that the Prince Of Wales is considered a direct ancestor of the first king of modern Wales, Jesus Cunobeline, with privileges that extend to all of Judaism and Israel.

Just before Emperor Claudius attacked Britain, Jesus abdicated his crown to his son Caradoc, who defeated the Romans at every turn. But through trickery, he and his father, Jesus Cunobeline were captured and shipped in shackles to Rome. Caradoc appealed to the Roman Senate for clemency and was granted it on condition that Britain never fought Rome on its soil again. He accepted the proviso and he and his entourage were given a palace of their own. Jesus lived there for seven years. Then he sailed to Egypt to learn the secrets of the Egyptian mystery schools. He was an honored student and soaked in the secret handshakes, cryptic messages and graduated revelations. The Christianity of Jesus became Freemasonry. Jesus wanted to share his new complete Essene/Druidic/Essene religion and that proved his undoing. He was stoned to death in London, aged 63, for betraying his vows and revealing the secrets of the mystery schools. However, back in Rome, presbyters had combined the lives of Jesus and Judas Thomas to create a rapidly growing religion. The British-born Roman emperor Constantine of York, a direct descendant of Jesus, and his mother Helena saw a great advantage in spreading a publicly accepted story of Jesus to create unity in the empire, while keeping the true story alive amongst the most trusted of British royalty and their closest

allies. Constantine gathered a British army and smashed his way to Rome. Shortly after, in 330, he convened a conference of presbyters in Nicaea to unify Christianity. Final gospels were voted on and a New Testament created. But to assure that his empire's newly official religion never forgot the Israelite roots of Jesus and the British royal line, Constantine tacked the Jewish scriptures onto the New Testament. As far as British freemasonry is concerned, they are both the true

Jews and true Christians. This, they reason, is the right that comes with knowing the secret truth of Jesus. And when they re-created Israel in their distorted image, the Freemasons had no room in the country for those Jews they considered deluded. Through Chaim Weizmann, they eliminated religious Jews and patriotic Jews from the Zionist movement. They were condemned to die in Europe. Those who did arrive in Israel were thoroughly inculcated in socialist, secular, occultic values. Israel was to be transformed into a Masonic Jewish state ruled by their rightful leaders, the Freemasons of Britain.

But something unexpected happened during the 1930s. The religious Jews, both of Israel and Eastern Europe, rejected this peculiar Zionism as a foreign growth on G-d's intended Judaism. And non-religious, but patriotic Jews led by the likes of Jabotinsky, Begin and Shamir fought to expel the British from their land. And they fought so well that the British ordered their Jewish Masons like Teddy Kollek (33rd degree) and Yitzhak Rabin (32nd degree) to betray their fellow Jews and turn them over to the British or to murder them outright.

The British Freemasons and their Jewish quislings managed to do the bidding of the British, to the point of joining them in an attack of Egypt in 1956. There was still hope that a British Freemasonic Israel could yet be created by the Ben Gurions, Weizmanns and Dayans they had placed in power. But in 1977, all illusions were smashed by the election of Menachem Begin as prime minister. Since then, Britain has declared a covert war against an Israel that turned to G-d and Jewish patriotism instead of rule by Masonry. The Oslo process begun in London in November, 1992, was their ultimate revenge.

## Appendix IV    **The King James Bible**

The following extract is taken from:

*The Bible Fraud: An Untold story of Jesus Christ*; Tony Bushby

ISBN 0957900708 (hbk) 0957900716 (pbk); Pacific Blues Books, C/O Joshua Books, GPO Box 2115, Brisbane QLD 4001

This is a well researched volume that gives the complete history referred to by Barry Chamish, and records the documentation for one Yeshua Ben Panthera who became King in Wales, Grandsire of Constantine, and the source of legends which support the Prince of Wales Thesis.

**Sir Francis Bacon** (1561 –1626) was a man of many talents, a lawyer, linguist and composer. He mastered every subject he undertook; mathematics, geometry, music, poetry, painting, astronomy, classical drama and poetry, philosophy, history, theology and architecture. He was a man of many aims and purposes, the father of modern science, remodeler of modern law, patron of modern democracy, and possibly the reviver of Freemasonry. His life and works are extensively documented, and his intellectual accomplishments widely recognized, particularly in academic circles. At the age of sixteen, he was sent to Paris 'direct from the Queens Hand ' and there studied Egyptian, Arabian, Indian and Greek philosophy with particular attention given to the Ancient Mysteries and their Ritual Rites. He personally recorded that, while in Paris, he created a secret cipher system that could be inserted into a document without arousing suspicion. While living in Europe, Francis Bacon was initiated into the mysterious Order of the Knights Templar and learnt a very special secret. Before he returned to London, he travelled to France, Italy, Germany and Spain and at the age of twenty completely devoted himself to the study of law. From his understanding of the secret information he had learned during his initiation into the Knights Templar, he conceived the idea of reactivating various Secret Societies and in 1580 founded the secret Rosicrucian Literary Society in Gray's Inn. Later in the same year, he

founded the Lodge of Free and Accepted or Speculative Masons, also at Gray's Inn.

On 25 June 1607 Sir Francis Bacon was appointed Solicitor-General and Chief Advisor to the Crown. He had presented new ideas to the Government for the Reformation of the church and was officially instructed to commence restructuring the Bible. Research in the Records Office of the British Museum revealed that original documents still exist which refer to important proceedings associated with Sir Francis Bacon's involvement with the editing of both the Old and New Testaments. They revealed that he personally selected and paid the revisers of the New Testament who completed their task under the instructions of Bacon's long-time friend, Dr Andrews (see: *Statue of the editor of the Bible, Sir Francis Bacon*: Thomas L.Lithgow, Esq).

The first English language manuscripts of the Bible remained in Bacon's possession for nearly a year. During that time he hammered the various styles of the translators into the unity, rhythm, and music of Shakespearean prose, wrote the Prefaces and created the whole scheme of the Authorized Version. He also encoded secret information into both the Old and New Testament. An ancient document recorded that the true history of early Christianity was known to the initiates of the Order of the Knights Templar, having originally been: ... imparted to Hugh de Payens by the Grand-Pontiff of the Order of the Temple (of the Nazarene sect), one named Theocletes, after which it was learned by some Knights in Palestine. Regarding the months of editing work applied to the Bible by Bacon, his biographer, William T. Smedley, confirmed the extent of the editing:

It will eventually be proved that the whole structure of the Authorized Bible was Francis Bacon's. He was an ardent student not only of the Bible, but also of early manuscripts. St Augustine, St Jerome, and writers of theological works were studied by him with industry.

At the completion of the editing, Sir Francis Bacon and King James I had a series of meetings to finalize editorial matters associated with the new Bible. It was at this time that King James ordered a 'Dedication to the King' to be drawn up and included in the opening pages. He also wanted the phrase 'Appointed to be read in the Churches' to appear on the title page. This was an announcement

clarifying that King James had personally given the church ‘Special Command ’ for this particular version of the Bible to be used in preference to the vast array of Greek and Latin Vulgate Bibles current at the time. His reason was personal, as King James had previously instructed the revisers to ‘defend the position of the king’ in their restructuring of the texts. This was seen as an attempt to distance the Protestant Bible from the Catholic version. The Protestant versions of the Bible are thinner by seven books than the Catholic version and the variant churches have never agreed on a uniform Bible. In their translation of 1 Peter 2:13 the revisers’ changed the phrase ‘the emperor, as supreme’ to ‘the king, as supreme’. Because King James’ Bible was written to support the authority of a king, the later church often referred to it as the one from ‘authority’, and it later came to be presented as if officially ‘authorized’. In subsequent revisions, the word ‘authorized’ found its way onto the title page and later still came to be printed on the cover, giving King James’ new Bible a false sense of authenticity.

## APPENDIX V

### EXTRACT: *HEGELS PHILOSOPHY OF HISTORY: THE GERMAN WORLD*

Thus all Right vanished before individual Might; for equality of Rights and rational legislation, where the interests of the political Totality, of the State, are kept in view, had no existence. The *Third Reaction*, noticed above, was that of the element of Universality against the Real World as split up into particularity. This reaction proceeded from below upwards – from that condition of isolated possession itself; and was then promoted chiefly by the church. A sense of the *nothingness* of its condition seized on the world as it were universally. In that condition of utter isolation, where only the unsanctioned might of individuals had any validity [where the State was non-existent,] men could find no repose, and Christendom was, so to speak, agitated by the tremor of an evil conscience. In the eleventh century, the fear of the approaching final judgment and the belief in the speedy dissolution of the world, spread through all Europe. This dismay of soul impelled men to the most irrational proceedings. Some bestowed the whole of their possessions on the Church, and passed their lives in continual penance; the majority dissipated their worldly all in riotous debauchery. The Church alone increased its riches by the hallucinations, through donations and bequests. – About the same time too, terrible famines swept away their victims: human flesh was sold in open market. During this state of things, lawlessness, brutal lust, the most barbarous caprice, deceit and cunning, were the prevailing moral features. Italy, the centre of Christendom, presented the most revolting aspect. Every virtue was alien to the times in question; consequently *virtus* had lost its proper meaning: in common use it denoted only violence and oppression, sometimes even libidinous outrage. This corrupt state of things affected the clergy equally with the laity. Their own advowees had made themselves masters of the ecclesiastical estates entrusted to their keeping, and lived on them quite at their own pleasure, restricting the monks and clergy to a scanty pittance. Monasteries that refused to accept advowees were compelled to do so; the neighboring lords taking the office upon themselves or giving it to their sons. Only bishops and abbots maintained themselves in possession, being able to protect themselves partly by their own power, partly by means of their retainers; since they were, for the most part, of noble families.

The bishoprics being secular fiefs, their occupants were bound to the performance of imperial and feudal service. The investiture of the bishops belonged to the sovereigns, and it was their interest that these ecclesiastics should be attached to them. Whoever desired a bishopric, therefore, had to make application to the king; and thus a regular trade was carried on in bishoprics and abbacies. Usurers who had lent money to the sovereign, received compensation by the bestowal of the dignities in question; the worst of men thus came into possession of spiritual offices. There could be no question that the clergy ought to have been chosen by the religious community, and there were always influential persons who had the right of electing them; but the king compelled them to yield to his orders. Nor did the Papal dignity fare any better. Through a long course of years the Counts of Tusculum near Rome conferred it on members of their own family, or on persons to whom they had sold it for large sums of money. The state of things became at last so intolerable, that laymen as well as ecclesiastics of energetic character opposed its continuance. The Emperor Henry III put an end to the strife of factions, by nominating the Popes himself, and supporting them by his authority in defiance of the opposition of the Roman nobility. Pope Nicholas II decided that the Popes should be chosen by the Cardinals; but as the latter partly belonged to dominant families, similar contests of factions continued to accompany their election. Gregory VII (already famous as Cardinal Hildebrand) sought to secure the independence of the church in this frightful condition of things, by two measures especially. *First*, he enforced the *celibacy of the clergy*. From the earliest times, it must be observed, the opinion had prevailed that it was commendable and desirable for the clergy to remain unmarried. Yet the analysts and chroniclers inform us that this requirement was but indifferently complied with. Nicholas II had indeed pronounced the married clergy to be a new sect; but Gregory VII proceeded to enforce the restriction with extraordinary energy, excommunicating all the married clergy and all laymen who should hear mass when they officiated. In this way the ecclesiastical body was shut up within itself and excluded from the morality of the State. – His *second* measure was directed against *simony*, i.e. the sale of or arbitrary appointment to bishoprics and to the Papal See itself.

## APPENDIX VI

## Samson and the Tribe of Dan

A Compilation by Janet Mosner (extracts)

And there was a certain man of Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name was Manoah; and his wife was barren, and bare not...And the woman bare a son, and called his name Samson: and the child grew, and the LORD blessed him. (Judges 13:2, 24)

Samson, a Nazarite of the tribe of Dan, judged Israel during the period of Philistine domination. The Merovingians, who plan to rule the world from their future throne at Jerusalem, claim to come from the tribe of Judah through Jesus Christ and Mary Magdalene. However, the weight of evidence indicates that they descended from the tribe of Dan. Although Scripture states that Samson was “of the family of the Danites” [Judges 13:2], Yair Davidy of Brit-Am Israel claims that his lineage includes the Messianic tribe of Judah: “Samson the superman hero came from the Tribe of Dan but his mother was from Judah. Samson, in some respects, was considered a forerunner of the Messiah who will come from Judah but his mother, according to the Midrash will be of the Tribe of Dan.” [Brit-Am Israel newsletter, 2/9/99]

The Arcadian roots of the Merovingians, Spartans and Celts seem to be connected to the tribe of Dan because of their use of Dan-related place-names, personal names and peculiarities, i.e., Baal/goddess worship and architectural skills. The Tribe of Dan inherited the pre-flood paganism [Baal worship] of the Canaanites [descendants of Ham and his son, Canaan] who occupied the northern area of Palestine at Mt. Hermon/Sion. Located at the 33rd degree, the ancient tribe of Dan influenced the basis of modern Freemasonry. The symbols of the tribe of Dan are used by the Merovingian Jews, the Jewish House of Stewart and the Jewish authors of the Protocols of Sion [Representatives of Sion of the 33rd degree].

"Irenaeus ('Heresies' Vol. 302), Hippolytus ('De Christo et Antichristo', pp. 14,15), and other Church fathers have a tradition which cannot but be of Jewish origin, that the Antichrist comes from the tribe of Dan, and base it upon Jer. VIII.16: 'The snorting of his (the enemies) his horses was heard from Dan'... Irenaeus remarks that Dan is, in view of this tradition, not in the Apocalypse (Rev.vii.5-



7) among the 144,000 saved ones of the twelve tribes. Nor is the omission of Dan in I Chron. iv. et seq. unintentional... Dan became the very type of evil-doing. He was placed in the north (Num.ii.25), this being the region of darkness and evil (Jer. i.14) because of his idolatry which wrapped the world in darkness (Num.ii.)." [Singer, The Jewish Encyclopedia, ("Dan"), p. 423]

"And Jeremiah does not merely point out his [Antichrist] sudden coming, but he even indicates the tribe from which he shall come where he says 'We shall hear the voice of his swift horses from Dan; the whole earth shall be moved by the voice of the neighing of his galloping horses: he shall also come and devour the earth, and the fullness thereof, the city also, and they that dwell therein.' This, too, is the reason that this tribe is not reckoned in the Apocalypse along with those which are saved." [Irenaeus, "Against Heresies," Book V, Chap. 30]

"There are different answers to the question whether the Antichrist will be a Jew or a heathen. That he will be a Jew, and apparently of the tribe of Dan, Irenaeus based on Jer. 8:16 and the absence of that tribe in Rev. 7:5-8. Hippolytus grounded it upon Deut. 33:22; Gen. 49:16, 17, and the consideration that as the opposite to Christ he must descend from Israel. Ambrose refers to John 5:43; Prof. Schlatter to II Thess. 2:4; that he sets himself in the temple of God, not of idols." [Erich Sauer, *The Triumph of the Crucified*, p. 119]

And now I have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, of Hiram my father's, The son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father was a man of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to find out every device which shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David thy father. (II Chronicles 2:13, 14)

"But neither Athelstan and his son, nor the Comacine Masons, serve to account for one of the most salient aspects of later Freemasonry -- the fact that it contains a major skein of Judaic tradition filtered through Islam. The corpus of legends central to Freemasonry -- including, of course, the building of Solomon's Temple -- derives ultimately from Old Testament material, both canonical and

apocryphal, as well as from Judaic and Islamic commentaries upon it. It is worth looking at the most important of these legends -- the murder of Hiram Abiff -- in some detail. The Hiram story is rooted in the context of the Old Testament. It figures in two books, I Kings and II Chronicles." [Baigent, *The Temple & The Lodge*, p. 124]

"Merovingian geographical place-names and personal names were sometimes Jewish. In the 6th Century a brother of King Clothair was named Samson while Miron 'Le Levite' was a count. 'Sion' and 'Le Levite' were Merovingian towns in France. Scholars have even traced Merovingian 'Salic Law' back to Judaic law." [Bradley, p. 179]

"The Merovingian's...tradition of long hair and the name Samson among the Royal House would indicate the descent from Samson and thus the Tribe of Dan."

[Bloomer, Athol. "Athol Says English Aristocracy From King David," Yair Davidy, *Brit-Am Israel*, POB 595, Jerusalem, Israel 91004]

"The Merovingian kings...were called the long-haired Monarchs because they placed great value on their long hair and believed that it gave them strength. One wonders whether Samson was a Merovingian ancestor!" [Van Buren, Elizabeth. *THE SIGN OF THE DOVE*, Suffolk: Neville Spearman, Ltd., 1983. p. 30]

"In Greek myth...[is] the legend of King Belaus, one Danaus, who arrives in Greece with his daughters, by ship. His daughters are said to have introduced the cult of the mother goddess, which became the established cult of the Arcadians. According to Robert Graves the Danaus myth records the arrival in the Peloponnesus of 'colonists from Palestine.' Graves states that King Belus is in fact Baal, or Bel -- or perhaps Belial from the Old Testament."

[Baigent, *Holy Blood*, p. 275]

"At that particular time Arcadia was ruled by Spartans... The Spartans placed a special magical significance on their long hair ...associated with their great strength. There appears to have been a relationship between the Spartans and the Jews. In the Apocryphal we read: 'It has been found in writing concerning the Spartans and the Jews that they are brethren and are of the family of Abraham.' (Maccabees I 12:21)" [Van Buren, op.cit. p. 45]

"Dan was the last of the tribes to receive his portion, which was the smallest of the twelve. It had...a line of seacoast which seems to have led the tribes to engage in fishing in commerce..."

[Unger, Merrill F. THE NEW UNGER'S BIBLE DICTIONARY, R.K. Harrison, Ed., Chicago, Moody Press, 1988, 1957. p. 273]

Using the Greenwich Zero Meridian, the northern territory of Dan lies at 35.5 degrees longitude. However, if the Paris Zero Meridian is used, having a 2.5 difference from Greenwich, Dan is found to lie at the 33rd degree longitude and latitude... "And they called the name of the city Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born unto Israel: howbeit the name of the city was Laish at the first." (Judges 18:29) It was first a Canaanite sanctuary for the worship of Baal; perhaps Baal-Hermon (Judg. 3:3; I Chron. 5:23]. It was called by the Greeks Paneas because of its cavern...dedicated to the worship of the god Pan." [Unger, op. cit. p. 191]

"The place had been named Panias, for it served as the favorite seat of Pan, a Greek fertility god."

[Pfeiffer, Charles F. BAKER'S BIBLE ATLAS, Revised Edition, Grand Rapids MI, Baker Book House, 1997, 1961. p. 197]

"...the Jordan river that weaves like a snake along the eastern border of the land of Israel is named after the ancient tribe of Dan. Jordan means 'the going down of the Dan.'"

[Church, J. R. GUARDIANS OF THE GRAIL AND MEN WHO PLAN TO RULE THE WORLD! Oklahoma City, OK: Prophecy Pub., 1991. p. 124]

And the children of Dan set up the graven image: and Jonathan, the son of Gershom, the son of Manasseh, he and his sons were priests to the tribe of Dan until the day of the captivity of the land. And they set them up Micah's graven image, which he made.

Judges 18:18, 30-31

... a stone image of Asherah has survived...found in ruins of Dan, where the golden calf was worshipped in what is now northern Israel, [which] dates from the eighth century B.C.E. The Goddess strongly resembles her neighboring deities Anet, Astarte, Ashtaroth."

[Johnson, Buffie. LADY OF THE BEASTS: THE GODDESS AND HER SACRED ANIMALS Rochester, VT: Inner Traditions, 1994. p. 315]

Whereupon the king (Jeroboam) took counsel, and made two calves of gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem: behold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. And he set the one in Bethel, and the other put he in Dan... And this thing became a sin: for the people went to worship before the one, even unto Dan. And he made an house of high places, and made priests of the lowest of the people, which were not of the sons of Levi. (1 Kings 12:25-32)

"To Dan was given the symbol of Scorpio, which, in the ancient Egyptian zodiac was a snake."

[J.R. Church, Guardians of the Grail, p. 117]

"And perhaps there is significance in the fact that the Eighth House of astrology rules the mysteries of sex, death and rebirth -- and the occult."

[Picknett, Lynn & Clive Prince, THE TEMPLAR REVELATION: SECRET GUARDIANS OF THE TRUE IDENTITY OF CHRIST, Simon and Schuster, 1997. p. 204]

"We ought also...to mention the...Druses -- so-called worshipers of the devil, established in the mountains [of Dan] where numbers of Judeo-Christians took refuge in the first centuries of our era. The image of a serpent appears, sculptured upon the portals of their sanctuaries; and their doctrine contained a good deal of Gnosticism."

[Doresse, Jean. THE SECRET BOOKS OF THE EGYPTIAN GNOSTICS, NY: MFJ Books, 1986 (1958). p. 316]

"There was a very great 'Jewish' component among the Sicambrian Franks/Merovingians and, because they practiced polygamy (another Merovingian peculiarity) they left a great number of offspring. These aristocratic Merovingian children married into almost all of the noble families of Europe during the 5th, 6th, and 7th Centuries. This has prompted more than one historian to suggest that the foundation of European nobility is Jewish!"

[Bradley, Michael. HOLY GRAIL ACROSS THE ATLANTIC,  
Willowdale, 1988. p. 180]

“The work of...Jews smuggled as ‘Fifth Column’ into the bosom of the Church of Christ was made easier through the hypocritical conversion to Christianity or that of their forefathers. In addition, they laid aside their Jewish surnames and took on very Christian names, which were embellished with the surnames of their godfathers. Thus they were successful in mixing with the Christian society and taking possession of the names of the leading families of France, Italy, England, Spain, Portugal, Germany, Poland and the other lands of Christian Europe. With this system, they were successful in penetrating into the bosom of Christianity itself, in order to destroy it from within and to destroy the core of the religious, political and economic institutions.” [Pinay, Maurice, THE PLOT AGAINST THE CHURCH, St. Anthony Press, 1967. p. 237]

## The House of Vere = the House of Cain

**The Dragon Court** exists to protect the descendants of the ancient Vere family of the Merovingian bloodline, out of which will eventually come the Antichrist. The Druidic Council of Elders is represented by the Dragon Court, which is comprised of 26 members of royalty from Eurasian countries that help comprise the *European Council of Princes*.<sup>218</sup> The Druidic head dragon king (Pendragon), which has historically been called the 'King of Kings', will be the Antichrist. "The final ordering [of the Grail Procession] emerges when Rapanse de Schoye [the Grail Bearer] stands in the middle of a single great circle of twenty-four lights. Wolfram von Eschenbach lays so great a stress on this ordering that it would be indeed foolish to insist that it is no more than poetic fancy. So it is that the Grail shines forth within a circle of twenty-four lights. They represent the twenty-four amshaspands [deities that aided the Supreme Deity in governing the universe] or the twenty-four elders with lily wreaths of whom Dante speaks in his *Divine Comedy*. And again, in medieval symbolism, they represent the twenty-four books of the Old Testament around Christ. Direct spiritual vision perceives them as the three highest grades of the celestial hierarchies -- the cherubim, seraphim and thrones. It is the throne beings who wield the power to design the whole interweaving of human destiny. They encircle the Christ, the lord of karma, and bask in his vision, but their light is outshone by the Grail, the fullest ray of earthly blessing."

Ravenscroft, Trevor. *THE CUP OF DESTINY*, Weiser, 1982

**Court of King Arthur**, who was the Pendragon (Druidic Dragon King / Guardian of the Grail) circa 500 A.D.

---

<sup>218</sup> The Council was founded in 1946 following the Second World War, and was originally called the International Council of Government. Consisting of various Crown Heads of Europe, its purpose was to resist the rise of extreme political movements in the West. After the European Parliament's first direct elections in 1979, the Council was re-styled to become a specialist consultative organization on constitutional and civil rights matters. Its members include three Muslim Monarchs, one of whom is King Abdullah of Jordan.

"In the 15th century Welsh work known as the *Pedwar Marchog ar Hugain Llys Arthur* are listed the 'Twenty-Four Knights' at King Arthur's Court. It has been suggested that this Order of Knighthood was a precursor to that of the Round Table: Gwalchmai, Drudwas, Eliwlod, Bors, Perceval, Galahad, Lancelot, Owain, Menw, Tristan, Eiddilig, Nasiens, Mordred, Hoel, Blaes, Cadog, Petroc, Morfran, Sanddef, Glewlwyd, Cyon, Aron, and Llywarch Hen... "The Round Table - first mentioned by Wace (1155) in his 'Roman de Brut' - was not only a physical table, but the highest Order of Chivalry at the Court of King Arthur. Its members were supposedly the cream of the British military who followed a strict code of honor and service."  
 "The 24 Knights of King Arthur as listed in the 15th Century,"

David Nash Ford, *Early British Kingdoms*

King Arthur is a legendary character with astrological significance, Arcturus being the brightest star in the Great Bear constellation which signifies the coming rulers of the Merovingian bloodline. The name Arthur itself appears to derive from the Celtic word Art, meaning 'bear'... The name Ursa Major, according to The New English Dictionary, 'appears to arise out of the verbal association of the star name Arcturus with Arturus or Arthur, and the legendary association with Arthur and Charlemagne...' In Welsh lore, the constellation is seen as a symbol of the Celtic King Arthur; his name, it is claimed, is derived from Arth-Uthyr, 'the wonderful bear'. The Dragon Court exists as an organization solely for the bloodline descendants of the ancient Vere family -- the senior bloodline successors as a Scythian<sup>219</sup>-Merovin, Elven House of Princess Maelasanu -- and for those whose bloodlines are extracted from this descent and its ancient Dragon Court."

*From Transylvania to Tunbridge Wells, Forward, Nicolas de Vere*

One of the best known Grail fairies was Princess Melusine, daughter of the Pictish king, Elinas of Alba -- a descendant of the 2nd century, King Vere of Caledonia [Scotland], Lord of the Dragon. In the year

---

<sup>219</sup> Authorities differ regarding the Scythians, who 2000 B.C. occupied a vast section of Europe north of the Black and Caspian Seas. Some believe the Scythians were Mongols, others maintain Aryan origin, from which the Slavs descended.

733, Melusine (maintaining the family heritage) married Rainfroi de Vere, Prince of Anjou, and among their offspring was Count Maelo, the commander of Emperor Charlemagne's army. From Maelo's own marriage to Charlemagne's sister, sprang the Vere counts of Guisnes who...became England's Great Chamberlains and Earls of Oxford... "..."In 1408, Edward de Vere's ancestor, Richard (Lord Chamberlain and 11th Earl of Oxford), had been invested as a Knight of the Garter by King Henry IV at Windsor Castle. Also invested at the same time was King Sigismund of Hungary who had revived the ancient Egyptian Order of the Dragon -- within which Richard de Vere held the hereditary distinction Lord Draconis."

*Realm of the Ring Lords*, Sir Laurence Gardner, May 1999

"The Imperial and Royal Dragon Court is the ancient Household Court and Order of the senior Angevin descendants of the Imperial and Royal House of Vere of Caledonia, Anjou and Lorraine, and the physical embodiment of the sovereign Princedom of Drakenberg, which is recognized under European Law as a sovereign ethnic racial group; the principal nation states of the Draconian peoples:... Furthermore, the royal and ambassadorial nature of the title of the Prince of Drakenberg (Princeps Draconis) is recognized under the 'Official Observations' of the Department of Internal Affairs of the Government of its state of origin within the European Union."

The Imperial and Royal Dragon Court and Order,  
HRH Prince Nicholas de Vere von Drakenberg

## **The House of Cain**

The Merovingians trace their kingly succession to the original Dragon King, which was Cain. One of the interesting items from the archives of the Dragon Court was the origin of the word 'kingship'. It derives from the very earliest of Sumerian culture wherein 'kingship' was identical with 'kinship' - and 'kin' means 'blood relative'. In its original form, 'kinship' was 'Kainship'. And the first King of the Messianic Dragon succession was the biblical 'C(Kain)', head of the Sumerian House of Kish.

On recognizing this, one can immediately see the first anomaly in the tradition of the Genesis story, for the historical line from David to Jesus was not from Adam and Eve's son, Seth, at all. It was from Eve's son Cain, whose recorded successors (although given little



space in the Old Testament) were the first great Kings (or Kains) of Mesopotamia and Egypt... According to the Dragon tradition, the importance of Cain was that he was directly produced by Enki [Satan] and Ava [Eve], so his blood was three quarters Anunnaki. His half brothers Hevel and Satanael (better known as Abel and Seth) were less than half Anunnaki, being the offspring of Ateba and Ava (Adam and Eve)... We can now progress our story by considering the oldest Grant of Arms in sovereign history - the Grant of Arms which denoted the Messianic Dragon Bloodline for all time. The Sumerians referred to this insignia as the Gra-al... From biblical history, we know it better as the 'Mark of Cain'."

The kings of the early succession (who reigned in Sumer and Egypt before becoming kings of Israel) were anointed upon coronation with the fat of the Dragon (the sacred crocodile). This noble beast was referred to in Egypt as the Messeh (from which derived the Hebrew verb 'to anoint'), and the kings of this dynastic succession were always referred to as 'Dragons', or 'Messiahs' (meaning 'Anointed Ones'). In times of battle, when the armies of different kingdoms were conjoined, an overall leader was chosen and he was called the 'Great Dragon' (the 'King of Kings') - or, as we better know the name in its old Celtic form, the 'Pendragon'... In pictorial representation, the Messianic Dragon was, in essence, a large-jawed serpent with four legs, very much like a crocodile or a monitor. This was the Sacred Messeh whose name was 'Draco.' Draco was a divine emblem of the Egyptian pharaohs, a symbol of the Egyptian Therapeutate, of the Essenes of Qumran, and was the Bistea Neptunis (the sea serpent) of the descendant Merovingian Fisher-Kings in Europe.

The Druidic Pendragon was passed on to the Merovingian kings in 666 A.D. The Celtic Pendragons were not father-to-son successors in a particular descent, but were chosen from various reigning dragon families and individually elected by a druidic council of elders to be the King of Kings. The last Pendragon was Cadwaladr of Gwynedd, who died in A.D. 664. At around that time much of Britain fell to the Germanic influence of the invading Anglo-Saxon and Angle-land (England) was born as distinct from Scotland and Wales. The Merovingian kings were noted sorcerers in the manner of the Samaritan Magi...

Laurence Gardner, GENESIS OF THE GRAIL KINGS: THE EXPLOSIVE  
STORY OF GENETIC CLONING IN THE BLOODLINE OF JESUS,

"In 666, probably still in Ireland, Dagobert married Mathilde, a Celtic princess."

Baigent, Michael, Richard Leigh & Henry Lincoln. HOLY BLOOD, HOLY GRAIL; Dell Publishing, 1983.

"There was a very great 'Jewish' component among the Sicambrian Franks/Merovingians and, because they practiced polygamy (another Merovingian peculiarity) they left a great number of offspring. These aristocratic Merovingian children married into almost all of the noble families of Europe during the 5th, 6th, and 7th centuries. This has prompted more than one historian to suggest that the foundation of European nobility is Jewish!"

Michael Bradley. HOLY GRAIL ACROSS THE ATLANTIC, Willowdale, 1988.

The Antichrist or Beast out of the Sea (Dagon/Leviathan) will be the Pendragon of the Merovingian bloodline and Grand Master of the Prieuré de Sion... the 'Prieuré documents' have endeavored to trace the Merovingians to ancient Greece, and specifically to the region known as Arcadia...[and] with Arcadia's royal house and the mysterious sea beast, the **Bistea Neptunis**, as symbolically defined in the Merovingian ancestry. The relevant sea-lord was King Pallas, a god of old Arcadia... The immortal sea-lord was said to be 'ever-incarnate in a dynasty of ancient kings' whose symbol was a fish - as was the traditional symbol of Jesus." (Gardner, op.cit p 166)

...there is no question that some of Nostradamus' prophecies were not prophecies but referred quite explicitly to the past - to the Knights Templars, the Merovingian dynasty, the history of the House of Lorraine. A striking number of them refer to the Razes - the old comté of Rennes-le-Chateau. And the numerous quatrains that refer to the advent of 'le Grand Monarch'...indicate that this sovereign will derive ultimately from the Languedoc... There are at least a dozen families in Britain and Europe today -- with numerous collateral branches -- who are of Merovingian lineage. These include the House of Hapsburg-Lorraine; Plantard, Luxembourg, Montpezat, Montesque and various others. According to the 'Prieuré documents' the Sinclair family in Britain is also allied to the bloodline, as are

various branches of the Stuarts... In many of its documents the Sion asserts that the new king, in accordance with Merovingian tradition, would 'rule but not govern'. In other words he would be a priest-king who functions primarily in a ritual and symbolic capacity; and the actual business of governing would be handled by someone else -- conceivably by the Prieuré de Sion.

Baigent, Michael, Richard Leigh & Henry Lincoln.  
HOLY BLOOD, HOLY GRAIL; Dell Publishing, 1983.

After the last battle the Grand Monarque will arise and reign from Avignon, ancient city of Cathars and Popes, watched over by a Black Virgin. This is foretold by Nostradamus....[t]he Grand Monarque, of 'Trojan blood and Germanic heart' who is also 'King of Blois' and 'Belgic', is presumably of the Merovingian bloodline."

Begg, Ean. THE CULT OF THE BLACK VIRGIN,  
Arcana Penguin Books, 1996

## The Tribe of Dan

721 B.C. - Tribe of Dan began migration from Israel to Sparta to Troy to Europe where they would become the Merovingian nobility. Having been pushed out of their territory west of Jerusalem, they went north into Lebanon [to Mt. Hermon, named derived from Hermes]. The story is found in Judges 18. According to the chapter, the tribe of Dan established an idolatrous religion -- the worship of the sun and moon. The summation of their move is given in the book of Judges:

*'And they called the name of the city Dan, after the name of Dan, their father, who was born unto Israel; howbeit, the name of the city was Laish at the first. 'And the children of Dan set up the graven image; and Jonathan, the son of Gershom, the son of Manasseh, he and his sons were priests to the tribe of Dan until the day of the captivity of the land'. (Judges 29-30)*

According to the story, the tribe of Dan moved into Lebanon, where they lived for at least the next 600 years. In the year 721 B.C., the Assyrians took the northern ten tribes captive... The Spartans lived in Laconia, near Arcadia, in the southern Greek peninsula called Peloponnesus. Over the centuries some of the group migrated northeast across the Aegean Sea to build the ancient city of Troy.

There came a time when Paris, the Trojan prince, fell in love with Helen, wife of the Spartan king, kidnapped her and removed her to the city of Troy. By the way, Paris was the one after whom the capital of France was named. There is also a city in France named Troyes, after the ancient Trojan capital -- for the Merovingian French royalty claimed descent from the Trojans... Over the centuries some of the Spartans migrated into southern France, and some of the surviving Trojans moved north and west into Germany, Belgium and northern France, following the **Danube River**, and eventually settled in the region that became known as Austrasia in the province of Lorraine. The lineage of the Merovingian kings, therefore, may have been rooted in the Trojans."

Church, J. R. GUARDIANS OF THE GRAIL AND THE MEN WHO PLAN TO  
RULE THE WORLD! Oklahoma City, OK:  
Prophecy Publications, 1991. 104-6

The Cimri are said to be a Judaic tribe whose remnants settled in England and Jutland by Antenor I, 483-443 BC, King of Cimmerian Scythia on the Black Sea. By legend the King (Euxim) of the Cimmerians was descended from the Royal line of TROY. It is from this line that the Merovingian dynasty of France has its source. Marcomir 460-396 BC; Antenor II (Sicambri Kings) 442-384 BC, first King of the Sicambri (his wife was Cambri, ie Cimmerian) 384 BC TO 63 BC (Sicambri kings; parallels timeline of Scythians arriving in Scotland) Note: modern town of KIMRI on Volga River, Russia. Kimri means 'red'. (citation lost)

Rothschild really means "Ruth's Child" signifying this dynasty's false claim to the lineage of David and entitlement to redeem the land of Israel. The Guild of Masons, who built Chartres and other French cathedrals, were called the 'Children of Solomon'. Hiram Abiff, the architect of King Solomon's Temple, was a Hermetic alchemist--described as 'an artificer in metals'. His ancient forerunner was Tubal-cain (Genesis 4:22), the son of Lamech, and the teacher of all who followed. In Freemasonry, Hiram Abiff is identified as the 'Son of the Widow' -- and in Grail lore, the constant epithet of Perceval is precisely the same. The original 'widow' of the Grail bloodline was *Ruth the Moabite* (heroine of the book of Ruth), who married Boaz to become the great-grandmother of David. Her descendants were called *Sons of the Widow*." (Gardner, op. cit. p 247)

## Appendix VII

### The Knights of Malta

This closed fraternity is a military order of the Roman Catholic Church. Its initiated members must be Catholic, and have served in the military. They participate in secret ceremonies and feudal ritual dress, and embrace a strong class/caste mentality as part of their initiation into Rosicrucian. The upper grades are fastidiously aristocratic and must be able to display a family coat-of-arms dating back at least 300 years in unbroken succession from father to son. The Grand Master of the order is recognized as a head of state, and his authority is ensured by his secular ranking as a Prince, and his ecclesiastical ranking as a Cardinal. Under international law this organization has *independent Sovereign principality*, which assures nationalistic loyalty from its members, above and beyond allegiance to their own country. They also have Permanent Observer status at the United Nations.

The order has been proven to be linked with the "Rat Run", the post-WWII escape route used by high-ranking Nazis and death camp scientists from defeated Germany to the Americas. Sovereign Knight of Malta passports were issued with false identities which allowed escape from prosecution for war crimes. Perversely, after the war the order's highest decoration, the Grand Cross of Merit was awarded to General Reinhard Gehlen, Hitler's head of intelligence. The brotherhood's strong Catholic roots made the modern knights fervently anti-communist. The order has been largely responsible for the construction of the CIA, and many of its global covert operations. The founding fathers of the CIA William "Wild Bill" Donovan and Allen Dulles were knights, as were most other heads of the CIA including Ronald Reagan's director William Casey. Casey gave Pope John Paul II unprecedented access to CIA intelligence including spy satellites and agents.

In fact, one could blame the start of the Cold War upon William Donovan personally. At the end of the First World War Donovan led a secret mission to Siberia to observe the Russian Revolution. Due to his reconnaissance an American unit was sent to fight the Russian Bolsheviks who were broadly considered Allies, as they were still fighting the Germans alongside the British and the French in the trenches of Europe. The American troops could not

understand why they were being ordered to burn the villages and kill *"these poor and hungry peasants, who've been treated so terribly by their rulers"*, as one "doughboy" wrote to his wife. It is historically un-American to side with the aristocratic powers of Europe against the common man. Donovan's motives for fighting the Bolsheviks could only have been due to his Catholic Knights of Malta allegiances, as at this time the Russian Revolution was no threat to the American Republic.

The Knights of Malta's key spheres of control are Africa and Latin America, and include many dictators such as mass murderer General Pinochet in their ranks.

Membership in Latin America includes Masonic lodge "P2" fascists and many surviving Nazi players, who are directly responsible for the formation of the modern neo-Nazi movement. Knight and Nazi escapee Otto "Scarface" Skorzeny, who had led a commando raid on the Cathar region of France in search of occult artifacts including the Holy Grail, played a major role in the Vatican's "Rat Run". Conveniently for Nazis members who did not escape, Knight William Donovan served as chief aide to the American prosecutor at the post-war Nuremberg trials, after handing over the reigns of the OSS/CIA to fellow Knight Allen Dulles.

Prior to working for the OSS (he headed the OSS station in Switzerland during the war) Allen Dulles and his law partner John Foster had served as business managers and lawyers to John D. Rockefeller's Standard Oil. They personally brokered the partnership between Standard Oil and I.G. Farben chemical corporation. I.G. Farben not only produced gasoline for the Nazi war machine, it manufactured "Zyklon B", used slave labor before and during the war (including their huge petro-chemical factory adjacent to Auschwitz death camp), owned Bayer Pharmaceuticals which according to a current lawsuit was directly involved in Dr. Josef Mengele's horrific Auschwitz experiments, and was spared from Allied bombings due to its Rockefeller interests. Leading war-time journalist George Seldes attempted to reveal this "unholy alliance" through his newspaper articles, but was rarely published at the time, and efforts were made to kill him. Joseph Heller's satirical novel "Catch 22" made light of this insanity with his *"we agreed to bomb our own bases in return for the Nazis buying our chocolate covered cotton"*.

As the Cold War intensified, Knight of Malta Joseph H. Retinger, acting on behalf of the Vatican and the Priory of Sion,<sup>220</sup> forged ties with the European Council of Princes (the respectable name for the Dragon Court), the CIA, and Britain's MI6 to create the *New World Order* think-tank "The Bilderberg Group", of which Henry Kissinger is a permanent member. Its first chairman was Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands, who held that position for the next 22 years, until a financial scandal forced him to resign. His daughter Queen Beatrix attended the year 2000 meeting, as did ample other European aristocratic players. The undemocratic "Bilderberg Group" continues to play a major part in international affairs, and remains closed to public scrutiny and participation.

Documents show that New York's Cardinal Francis Spellman was directly involved in the right-wing military coup of Guatemala, which led to the murder of thousands, and of which the CIA has acknowledged complicity. He has also been linked to neo-Nazi group "P2" and the Mafia by his involvement with "P2" member Archbishop Paul Marcinkus of Chicago, former head of the Vatican Bank, who was under suspicion by Italian authorities for the untimely death of Pope John Paul I. Cardinal Spellman was not only an old friend of CIA creator "Wild Bill" Donovan (who previously had a law firm in New York) but was the actual head of the American Knights of Malta throughout the 40's, 50's and 60's, and was responsible for vast sums of money raised from its members, who have to pay thousands annually to remain in the order.

The "Sovereign Military Order of Malta" is directly allied with international Freemasonry, from where they recruit their new elite brethren. Hence, the Knights of Malta and the Knights Templar are the Rosicrucian upper-degrees of Freemasonry. Ironically, in recent years a belief in the Catholic faith has *not* been an essential prerequisite for potential members who have the right connections. Non-aristocratic parties can now be initiated by the "Magistral Grace" of the Grand Master, although not in Britain,

---

<sup>220</sup> This "Sion" specifically refers occultly to the Danite stronghold of Mt. Hermon, rather than Mt. Zion. However, it is to be noted, that there is no academic identification for Mt. Zion itself, as the OT usage of Zion refers also to a range of mountains, amongst other allegorical interpretations, including a 'dry sea or passage'.

Germany and other European countries with a strong tradition of nobility. However, this has allowed many Americans to join, and an "Order of Merit" is bestowed upon those who have outstandingly served the Knights or their works. Past Presidents Ronald Reagan and George Bush are such honorary initiates, and Reagan was the toast of an extravagant dinner held by the Order in 1989.

With more than 11,000 knights worldwide, the Grand Master and Sovereign Council remain based in Rome. Their goal of political Feudalism is clearly seen in the actions of Prince Hans Adam II, the Habsburg ruling monarch of Liechtenstein, and a prominent Knight of Malta and member of the Vatican's Opus Dei, who in October 1999 was reprimanded by the European Court of Human Rights for claiming he had final constitutional authority over his country's Supreme Court. The insignia of the Knights of Malta is the unusual 'Cross of Malta' that was the original emblem of the Knights Templar, before being forced to adopt the Latin cross (the red cross) following the Inquisition.

Occult initiates discover that the Cross of Malta is a cryptogram for the Goat of Mendes, the occult idol Baphomet, as is the inverted pentagram or five-pointed star that represents the goat's beard and horns. This is the symbol of ruling matter and spirit by the Will, and the controlled magickal direction of sexual energies. Past Grand Masters of the Knights of Malta, including Manuel de Fonseca, are known to have been initiates of the Templar tradition, and according to the Dragon Court's current Sovereign Grand Master Prince Nicholas de Vere von Drakenberg, who is a direct descendant of the originator of the Knights Templar Godfroi de Vere de Bouillon, the Templars were *"a Satanic order, whose rituals included infanticide, sodomy and witchcraft"*.



# Index

## A

- Abaddon, 169  
**Abbe Emmanuel Sieyes**  
     Jesuit  
         Napoleon's Second Consul, 316  
 Abbey of St. Denis, 156  
*Abdullah ibn Maymun*, 220, 245  
***Abdullah Ibn Maymun***, 250  
 Abelard, 196, 403  
 Abélard, 156  
 Abraham, 109, 254  
 Absalom, 119  
 Absolom  
     Son of King David, 119  
 Abu Lulue  
     Caliph Omar's assassin, 109  
 Abyssinia, 141  
 Achilles, 433, 434  
**Acre**, 317  
 ADAM, iii, 82, 240, 242, 248, 256, 283, 288, 290, 291, 365  
*Adelphopoiesis*  
     Orthodox "Brothermaking", 411  
 Adepthood  
     Advanced status in Hermetic Satanism, 475  
     Chief Magi, 475, 476  
 Adolf Hitler, 470  
 Adolf Josef Lanz  
     crypto-Jesuit Nazi, 57  
**Adolph Hitler**, 130  
 Adon, 326  
**Adonis**, 189, 365  
 Aesculapius, 376  
 Afghani, 285  
 Afghanistan, 228, 374  
 Africa, 65, 166, 239, 314, 315, 340, 346, 393, 506, 511, 515, 527, 567  
*Agape Feasts*, 452  
*Agdistis*, 359, 360, 391  
 Agha Khan, 245  
 Aisha, 95, 278  
 Akhenaten's temple  
     relation to Monasticism, 139  
 Akhenaton, 139  
*al Hallaj*, 246  
 Al'Bana  
     Muslim Brotherhood, 106, 223, 296  
 al'Bukhari, 277  
 al'Dajjal, 97, 271  
 Al'Dajjal, 271  
 Al'Ghazali, 245  
 Al'Qur'an, 4, 5, 10, 68, 94, 96, 105, 110, 176, 209, 227, 242, 257, 258, 264, 274, 282, 283, 284, 287, 288, 292, 294, 296  
 Alamut, 274  
 Alawis, 251  
 Albertus Magnus, 403  
 Albigenian Crusade, 126  
 Albion  
     mythical land of Hermetic magick, 478  
 alchemical hermaphrodite  
     meaning Janus, The King of Rome, 173  
 Aleister Crowley, 176, 324, 346, 354, 429, 442, 444  
**Alexander Haig**, 72  
 Alexander the Great, 409, 419  
     & Hephaiston, 433  
 Alexander VI  
     pope, 35, 231, 314  
 Alexander's Wall, 96  
 Alexandria, 142, 143, 359, 377, 399, 414, 418, 420, 427, 429  
 Alfonso the Wise, 313  
 Alids  
     family of Hadrat Ali, 239  
 aliens, 85  
 Allah's Sunnah, 225  
 Allen Dulles, 566, 567

Allen Greenspan, 112  
 Allesandro Albani  
     Catholic Cardinal & Libertine,  
     416  
 Allopathy, 212  
 Alphaeus, River leading to hell, 120  
 Alumbados, 230  
 Amalekites, 141  
 Amaserasu  
     Japanese Sun Goddess, 374  
**Amazons**, 367  
 America, 276  
 Anarcharsis, 329  
 Anatolia, 366, 367  
 Androgyne, 405  
 Androgyny, 460  
 androgynous, 331, 359, 362  
 Angelic Familiar, 464  
 angels, 236, 256, 294  
 Anglaise  
     Edict from Charles Martel, origin  
     of English language, 157  
     origin of the English language,  
     157  
 Anselm, Saint  
     of Canterbury, 312, 527  
 Anthroposophy, 48, 226, 243, 459,  
     475  
 Antichrist, 315, 472, 474, 553, 554,  
     559, 563  
 Antinomian Self-Deification  
     the soccer's path, 466  
 Antinomianism, 417, 425, 428  
 Antinomians, 416  
 Antinoopolis, 414, 420, 425, 426,  
     427, 428  
 Antinous  
     compared to Jesus, 420  
     Emperor Hadrian's Male Lover,  
     414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419,  
     420, 421, 422, 424, 425, 426,  
     427, 428, 429, 432  
 Antipope Guibert  
     Clement III, 185  
 anti-Semitism, 126  
 Antonine Emperors, 420  
 Antoninus Pius  
     Emperor, 387, 388  
 Antonius Pius  
     Emperor, 345, 387, 393  
 Anunnaki  
     Biblical Giants, 562  
 Apep  
     demon of chaos, 466  
 Aphrodite, 330, 429  
**Apocrypha**, 504, 506, 537  
*Apocryphon of John*, 462  
 Appian Way, 356  
 Aquitaine  
     relation to the Grail Legend,  
     119, 120, 158, 200, 201  
 Arabs, 82, 138, 205, 207, 208, 216,  
     223, 515, 520, 530  
 Ararat, 96, 293  
 Arcadia, 120  
**Archbishop**, 184, 310, 332  
 Archbishop Paul Marcinkus, 568  
 archigallus, 332, 343, 373, 383, 384,  
     386, 387  
 Argonauts, 328  
 Aristophanes, 409  
 Aristotle, 245, 410  
 Arius  
     the Heresiarch, 142  
 Ark, 109, 293  
 Armenia, 96, 351, 515, 520, 527  
**Artemis**, 173, 327, 333, 423  
 Aryan race  
     Re  
         Fascism & Satanism, 470  
 asceticism, 142, 161, 246, 459  
     the Mark of Cain, the Luciferian  
     Mind, 466  
 Ashtaro, 302  
 Ashura  
     Pagan Precedent  
         sado-masochism, 353  
     Photos of religious mania, 279  
 Assabiyah, 106  
 Assassins, 245

Assyria, 172  
**Astarte**, 302, 303, 333, 387  
 Astral dimension, 275  
 Astral Light, 454  
 Atallus  
     King of Pergamum, 380  
 Athan, 326  
**Athana**, 326  
 Athanasius, 142, 161, 420, 504  
     Celibacy, Council of Trent,  
     Monasticism of Hermes  
     (Thoth), 142  
 Athens, 156, 326, 329, 366, 409,  
     433, 511, 534, 542  
**Athon**, 326  
 Atlantis, 142  
 Attalos III  
     Last Pergamon King, 333  
 Attalus  
     King of Pergamos, 377  
 Attaturk, 207  
 Attis, vi, 169, 330, 331, 345, 354,  
     355, 357, 358, 359, 360, 365,  
     373, 379, 381, 383, 384, 387,  
     391, 398, 401, 402, 403, 499  
     death and resurrection myth  
     began in Rome, 401  
     Virgin Son, 360  
 Augustine, 328, 381  
 Augustus  
     Caesar, 163, 373, 388, 403  
 Auschwitz, 567  
 authoritarianism, 250, 506  
 Azazel, 466  
 Azothoz, 464, 465  
 AZOTHOZ  
     god of chaos, 464  
 Aztecs, 111, 338, 339, 341

## B

*Baal*, 191, 326, 350, 394  
*Baal worshippers*, 124  
*Baalbek*, 318  
*Baalim*, 302

**Baalti**, 326  
     Babylonian goddess  
     "my lady", 326  
 Bab, 275  
 Babel, 328  
 Babylon, 303, 315, 326, 328, 375,  
     376, 378, 406  
 Babylonian, 171, 176, 282, 303,  
     321, 326, 328, 375, 376, 377,  
     378  
 Bacchanalia, 467  
     ritual murder cult, Roman  
     Empire, 468  
 Bacchantes, 368  
 BACCHUS  
     as Dionysus, Ideal Creed for  
     Sexual Libertines, 421  
 Baghdad, 196, 199, 214, 246, 279,  
     315, 520  
 Bagobos of Mindanao  
     human sacrifice, 343  
*Bagobos Warrior*  
     *god-man fertility sacrifice,*  
     *Mindanao*, 342  
 Bakkhoi Saboi, 369  
 Bal Shem  
     Kabalist Magi, 144  
 Balbillean games, 344  
 Balbillus  
     Nero's Soothsayer, 344  
 Balder  
     Norse god, 331  
 Bangkok, 216  
 Bank of England, 114, 162, 539  
 Bannockburn  
     Battle of, 201  
*Baphomet*, 360, 405, 464, 465, 479,  
     480, 569  
 Baphomet–Temohpab, 464  
**baptism of blood**, 386  
     precedent for Pontiff's  
     consecration, 386  
*Barba-Elo*, 'The Deity-in Four,'  
     gnostic tetrad, 463  
 Barbara Bush, 444

- Barbêlo**, 462, 463, 464  
 Barbêlognostics, 462  
 Barcelona, 116, 119, 120  
 Bardi-Peruzzi bank, 198  
 Baron de Westerode  
   Rosicrucian Scholar, 143  
*Basilica di Santa Maria Maggiore*.  
   Cybele becomes Mother of  
     Catholic God  
     Jesus, 381  
**Basque**, 148, 149, 162, 178, 192,  
   230, 231  
**BATINI**, iv, 236, 277  
*Batinis*, 245, 271  
**Bavaria**, 58, 121, 130, 155, 180,  
   200, 206, 315, 316, 511, 520,  
   523  
 Bayer Pharmaceuticals, 567  
 beast, 255  
 Beast of the Apocolypse, 375  
 Belshazzar, 171, 376, 377  
**Beltis**, 302, 326  
 Belus, 326, 350  
 Benedict IX  
   Pope, 309  
 Benedictine Abbey at Cluny, 118  
 Benedictine monasticism, 140  
 Benjamin Crème, 75  
 Benjaminites, 119  
*Benjamites*, 124, 197  
   Merovingian Blood Line, 120,  
   141  
**Bera**, 179, 194  
   **King of Sodom**, 123  
   *Name of Sodom's King and*  
   *Merovingian Nobles*, 123,  
   124  
*Bera, King of Sodom*, 179  
**Bera, King of Sodom and those**  
   **who took his name**, 123  
 Berecynthian Goddess, 171  
 Berengar  
   Heritic oppsing  
     transubstantiation doctrine,  
     181  
 Bernard of Clairvaux  
   St. Bernard, 58, 527  
 Bernard of Clairvaux (Cistercian)  
   St. Bernard,  
     Templars/Rosicrucians/Gn  
     osticism, 144  
**Bertrand de Blanchefort**  
   **Templar Grand Master**, 123  
**Bertrand de Blanchefort**.  
   Merovingian, Templar Master,  
   123  
 Bilderberg, 116  
 bisexual, 174, 427, 433  
   Classical Greek Society, 433  
 bisexuality  
   in Classical Greece, 433  
   of Janus, 174  
 Bishop of Rome, 159, 304, 305, 397,  
   503, 504, 506  
*Bishop's Mitre*  
   *pagan precedent*, 359  
 Bismarck, 186  
**Bistea Neptunis**, 562, 563  
 Black Book of Satan, 470  
**Black Death**, 534  
 Black Flame  
   gnostic spirit of intelligence, 465  
*Black Guelph*, 118  
 Black Guelphs, 114  
 Black Legend  
   historical anti-Ishma'ili polemic,  
   252  
 Black Madonna, 329  
 Black magic, 87  
 Black Magick, 464  
 Black Mass, vii, 466, 467, 468, 469,  
   472, 477, 534  
 black mother, 334  
 Black Nobility, iii, 114, 115, 117,  
   125, 128, 138, 146, 225  
 Black Pope, 48, 130, 188  
   Jesuit General, 129  
**Black Sea**, 96, 256, 329, 565  
 Black Virgin, 174

*blasphemy*, 169, 217, 244, 319, 320,  
 355, 406, 444, 455, 469  
 Blessing and Cursing, 5  
 Blood Baptism  
     Rome Archigallus, vi, 384  
 blood bath, 357  
     ritual pagan baptism, 357  
*bodhi tree*, 334  
 body and blood of Christ  
     Sexual Communion, Phibionites,  
     420  
 Boethusian, 397, 398  
 Boethusians, 395, 398, 399  
*Bohemian Club*, 75  
**BOHEMIAN GROVE**, 229  
 Bolshevik Revolution, 126  
 Bolsheviks, 126, 250, 566  
 Bolsheviks of Islam  
     Quramations, 251  
 Bolshevism, 126  
 Bomoh, 257  
*Book of Revelation*, 94, 373  
 Borja  
     Norman Prince(s) who  
         supported Merovingian  
         Ascendency, 148, 150, 178,  
         188  
 born again, 355  
 Brahmâtma, 171  
 Bride of Christ  
     Athanasius, Ascstic Gnostic  
     Doctrine, 142  
 British Crown, 255  
 British Economic Colonialism, 265  
 Brotherhood of Saturn, 464  
 Brotherhood of the Sun  
     Akhenaton's Companions, 139  
 Bruce Thornton  
     Historian  
         Homosexuality, 409  
 Brunswick  
     House of, Guelphs, 181, 206  
 Brunswick, House of, 181  
 Brutus, 346  
 Bull of Boniface, 163

## **Bull of Suppression**

    against Jesuits, 315, 316

## **Bull of Suppression and Extinction re**

    Jesuits, 1773, 315  
 bull's blood, 355  
 Bush, 273  
 Butler's Lives of the Saints, 140  
 Byzantine, 137, 155, 158, 159, 165,  
     188, 191, 192, 361  
 Byzantine Empire, 155, 192, 361  
 Byzantium, 328, 399

## **C**

cabala, 404  
 Cabala, 251  
 Cabalism, 404  
 Cabalist, 225, 242, 261  
 Cadalus  
     anti-pope, 162  
 Caesar  
     Head of Babylonian Mysteries,  
     378  
 Cagliostro, 144  
 Cahna-Bal, 350  
 Cain, iii, vii, viii, 1, 2, 62, 63, 95, 96,  
     161, 176, 177, 231, 248, 275,  
     282, 290, 291, 295, 321, 351,  
     464, 465, 466, 559, 561  
 CAIN  
     origins of sorcery, 464  
 Cain's Pole, 1, 275  
 Cain's dynasty, 351  
 Caligula, 275, 388  
 Caliph Omar  
     assassination, 108  
 cannibalism, 335, 351  
 Canossa  
     the Humiliation of Henry IV,  
     185, 186  
 Canterbury, 255, 312, 511, 515  
 Capetian House of France, 119  
 Capitoline Hill, 375  
*Caracalla*, 394

Carbonari, 141  
**Cardinal**, 166, 179, 187, 306, 315,  
 324, 325, 416, 444, 527, 535  
 Cardinal Francis Spellman, 568  
**Cardinal Joseph Ratzinger**  
   Present Pope, 439  
   Pope Benedict, 439  
 Cardinal McCarrick, 438  
 Cardinal Spellman, 438, 568  
 Carlyle Group, 134  
*Carolingians*, iii, 121, 122, 192  
 Carpoctrates  
   Alexandrian Father of Modern  
     Libertarianism, 414, 415,  
     416, 418, 419, 420, 424, 426,  
     428, 429, 430, 432  
   Patron Saint of Homosexuality,  
     429  
 CARPOCRATIANISM  
   Homosexual Christian Cult, 414  
 Carthage, 350, 393  
 Carthaginians, 350  
   child sacrifice, 350  
 castrates, 328  
 castrati, 332, 361, 362  
 castration, 332, 361, 384, 386  
 Castration, 361  
   Subjugation, Enslavement, 361  
 Catal Hüyük, 358  
*Cathar Jews*, 119, 197  
 Cathars, 199, 415  
 Catholic, 237  
*Catholic Action*  
   Militancy (Church Militant), 151,  
     169  
*Catholic Church*, iii, 130, 143, 150,  
   157, 159, 165, 166, 167, 178,  
   189, 190, 262, 324, 325, 381,  
   397, 418, 423, 427, 428, 541,  
   542  
   First Official Edifice, 157  
 Catholic Mass = daily sacrifice, 339  
 Catholicism, 142, 143, 149, 151,  
   262, 300, 301, 302, 303, 324,  
   330, 358, 393  
 Caucasus, 95, 96, 97, 198, 257, 293,  
   366, 625  
 CBS logo, 237  
 celibacy, 161, 178, 185, 187, 190,  
   308, 309, 472, 534, 552  
   Council of Nicea, 142  
 celibate  
   Pagan Precedent for Catholic  
     Tradition, 358  
 celibate priesthood, 358  
 Celsus, 403, 418, 419, 420, 426,  
   427, 428  
 Celtic society, 340  
 Cencius  
   Roman Consul, 179  
 Ceres, 380  
*Chaldean Church*  
   Nestorians, 506  
 Chaldean Mysteries, 305, 375  
 Chaldee, 305, 375  
 Chaldee, *the real language of the*  
   *Mysteries*, 305  
 Chamish, Barry, 153  
 Chandra Muzaffar  
   addressing Merdeka and elitists,  
     217  
 Chandra Muzzafar, 106, 265  
 chaos, 137, 174, 255, 338, 415, 416  
 Charlemagne  
   First Carolingian King, 122, 125,  
     196  
 Charles II  
   King of England, 114  
   Stuart King, 202  
 Charles Martel, 149, 153, 157, 520  
 Charles Nodier  
   Granmater Priory of Zion, 144  
 chauvinism, 220, 277  
 Chechnya, 111, 287  
 Chiam Weizmann, 207  
 child molesters  
   Jesuits, 440  
 China, 96, 198  
 Christ, 75, 118, 127, 141, 142, 151,  
   158, 163, 166, 181, 255, 262,

303, 304, 306, 310, 319, 340,  
 358, 365, 420, 427, 429  
CHRISTIAN, v, 68, 94, 95, 124, 126,  
 138, 139, 142, 146, 147, 148,  
 149, 153, 156, 157, 165, 167,  
 168, 170, 171, 172, 195, 227,  
 228, 232, 241, 271, 282, 302,  
 305, 307, 311, 340, 342, 355,  
 357, 358, 363, 381, 382, 394,  
 397, 398, 403, 406, 414, 416,  
 423, 426, 429  
 CHRISTIAN EUCHARIST  
     origin, 360  
 Christopher Wren, 139  
 CIA, 72, 170, 566, 567, 568  
 Cicero, 345  
 Cimmerian, 565  
 Cimri, 565  
 Cistercian Order, 144  
 Claudius  
     Emperor, 345, 346, 373, 383,  
     384, 387, 388, 391  
 Claudius & Cybele  
     Emperor (41 - 54 AD), 383  
 Clement III  
     anti-pope to Gregory VII, 184,  
     311  
 clerical celibacy, 307, 308, 309, 312  
 clerical marriage, 308  
 Clovis, 122  
     Merovingian King, 122, 506  
*Cluny*, 118, 119, 120, 149, 180  
**Coatlque Lady of the Serpent**,  
     338  
*College of Cardinals*, 166, 185, 303,  
     306  
 College of Pontiffs, 303, 375  
     Babylon, 303  
     pagan precedent for College of  
         Cardinals, 375  
     Pagan Rome, Etruscan Heritage  
         from Babylon, 375  
 Collonna, 138  
 Colonna, 97, 138, 147  
 Columbus, 69, 70, 71, 72, 129  
 coming-of-age initiation, 366  
 Commodus  
     Emperor, 426  
 Commodus, 180-192  
     Emperor, 426  
 Common Sense, 443  
 Communism, 73, 469  
 Communist International  
     relation to Salafis, 287  
 Communist Manifesto, 417  
     Libertinism, 417  
 Companions of the Fire, 248  
     Abel Addresses Cain, 248  
 Compendium of Hippolytus, 463  
 concubinage, 184, 185, 309, 311,  
     312, 313  
 concubinary priests, 309, 310  
 Consensus Building, 226  
 consensus of the religious scholars'  
     antithetical to the Sunnah, 250  
 conspiracy, ii, 78, 113, 252, 257  
 conspiracy theories, 78  
 Constantine, 125, 126, 138, 157,  
     158, 160, 165, 166, 328, 395,  
     428  
 Constantine of York  
     Emperor  
         Nicaea Council, 546  
*Constantine the Great*, 124  
 Constantinian Orders  
     sub-sect of Knights of Malta, 134  
 Constantinople, 126, 138, 148, 154,  
     155, 157, 158, 165, 189, 191,  
     195, 304, 361  
*coprophagia*, 475  
 Coptic, 262, 506  
 Coptic Orthodox church, 262  
 corruption of (Islam's) religious  
     leaders, 226  
**Corsica**, 316  
**corybantes**, 360  
 Corybantian dance, 366  
*Corybas*, 365  
 Cosmas, Bishop of Jerusalem, 404  
 Council at Burgos

1080 Re  
     celibacy, 313  
 Council at Girona  
     1078 re  
     Celibacy, 313  
 Council of Clermont, 118, 189, 527  
 Council of Compostella  
     1056 re  
     Celibacy, 313  
 Council of Florence, 125  
 Council of Nicea, 142  
 Council of the 300, 116  
**Council of Trent**, 315, 316  
 Council of Troyes, 200  
 courtesans, 436  
 Crescent Moon  
     Cybele's Ottoman Symbol, 374  
 Cristopher Columbus, 71  
 Cromwell, 143  
 Cromwell, Oliver, 164, 537, 539  
*Cronus*. See *Kronos*  
*Cronyism*, 216  
 Crown Prince Hassan  
     Jordan, 207  
 crucified, 360  
     Attis  
         Crucifixion, Resurrection,  
         Blood Redemoption,  
         Pagan Precedent of  
         Christian Dogma, 360  
     pagan precent for Christian  
     Crucifixion, 360  
**CRUSADERS**, 126, 182, 191  
 Crusades, iii, 112, 115, 117, 120,  
     126, 195, 196, 199  
*crypto-Jews*, 168, 245, 251  
*crypto-pagan*, 161, 192, 209  
*Culdees*, 124, 302  
 cunnilingus, 456, 472  
 Curia., 167  
 Cybele, v, 119, 137, 167, 168, 169,  
     170, 171, 172, 173, 237, 303,  
     304, 305, 326, 327, 328, 329,  
     330, 332, 333, 334, 346, 353,  
     354, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360,

365, 366, 367, 372, 373, 374,  
 375, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383,  
 384, 386, 387, 388, 389, 393,  
 397, 398, 399, 401, 402, 499

### **Keys of St. Peter**

**true origin**, 172

Cyclops  
     one eyed gods - eaters of human  
     flesh, 350, 351  
     one eyed gods – eaters of human  
     flesh, v  
 Cyrus, 97

## **D**

Dagobert, 121, 122, 123  
 Dagobert II  
     officially the last Merovingian  
     King, 121  
 Dagon, 171, 376  
 Dajjal, 97, 255  
 Dalai-Lama, 171  
*damnation*, ii, 79, 98, 132, 181  
 Daniel  
     Prophet, 376  
**Dante**, 534, 559  
*Dar ul Hikmat*, 255, 256  
*Dar ul Islam*, 9  
 Dar-al-Islam, 102, 275  
 Darius  
     Persian King, 96, 376  
 Darius the First, 96  
 David Bowie, 362  
 David Copperfield, 87, 88  
 David I of Scotland, King, 200  
 David Spangler, 75  
 Day of Blood, 343, 398  
**day of blood** (dies sanguinis), 357  
 Day of Judgement, 85  
 Day of the Lord  
     Judgment Day, 293  
*De Molay*, 534  
 debauchery, 335  
     ritual, 335  
 Delphi,



Greek Oracle, 372, 423  
 Demeter, 170, 380  
*Demosthenes*, 367, 368  
**Descent of Jesus to Hell**, 403  
 Desiderius  
     Pope Victor III, Son of Landulf,  
         149, 179  
 Despoina, 327  
 despotism, 129, 131, 132, 202, 250,  
     299, 308  
 Destiny  
     Satanic view, 478  
 deviancy, 96, 111, 237, 273, 277,  
     284  
*deviant sexuality*, 410  
 devil worshippers, 428  
 devils, 84, 89, 90  
 Dhu al-Qarnayn, 96  
 Diana, 173, 174, 327, 328, 419  
 Diana Princess of Wales, 91  
*Dictatus Papae*  
     forgery leading to goddess  
         worship in the Catholic  
         Church, 167, 168  
     Foundation of Latin Church,  
         Papal Supremacy, Gregory  
         VII, 167  
 Diet of Worms, 311  
 Diocesan, 427  
*Dionysiac march*, 367  
 Dionysian artists  
     Hadrian's favor, 425  
 Dionysian Artists, 425  
 Dionysian cult, 421, 422  
     Gnostic Orgies, Christian  
         Libertines, 420  
 Dionysius, 156, 326  
 Dionysus, vi, 156, 331, 359, 367,  
     401, 415, 416, 421, 422, 423,  
     424  
 Dionysus, the Liberator  
     cult of the Bacchants, 421  
 Diplomatic immunity  
     Gnostic Basis and precedent in  
         Roman Law, 425

divination, 250, 345  
 Divine Guidance, 110  
 Divine Law, ii, 5, 6, 7, 13, 32, 34, 37,  
     79, 154, 208, 216, 225, 285, 293,  
     443  
 Divine Ordinance, 7  
 divorce  
     Malay divorce rate, 218  
 Dodi Fayed, 92  
 dog  
     use in Black Magick, 467  
 Domina, 326  
 Dominicans, 3, 29, 316, 532  
 Donation of Constantine, 126, 158  
 Dostoyevsky, 129  
*doublespeak*, 431  
***Douey-Rheims Bible***, 537  
 Dr Mahathir Mohamad, 103  
 Dragon, 102, 183, 194, 266, 368,  
     465, 559, 560, 561, 562, 568,  
     569  
 Drakenberg, 561, 569  
 Davidian, 406  
*Druid*, 340  
     *Human Sacrifice*, 340  
*Druids*, 124  
 Druze, 105, 251, 256  
**Dubai**, 215, 315  
 Duke of Kent, 255  
 Dumuzi, 458  
 Durga Puja, 335  
**Dutch Republic**, 316

## E

Earth Goddess, 335  
**Earth Lady**, 338  
 Earth Mother, Bolhai Megalith, 374  
 East India Co, 114  
 East India Company, 114, 117  
 EASTER, v, 169, 301, 302, 303, 324,  
     345, 354, 398, 537  
 Ebionite Church, 282  
 economic slavery, 292  
 Ecumenicism, 230

- Edict of Constantine, 300  
**Edmund A. Walsh**, 72  
 Edomite  
   King Herod Antipas, 119  
 Edomites  
   House of Esau, 141  
 education  
   in the Hijaz, 222  
 Edward FitzGerald, 433  
 Egan, Cardinal Edward, 134, 151  
 Egypt, 96, 110, 113, 141, 142, 144,  
   170, 223, 224, 243, 247, 250,  
   255, 262, 297, 306, 317, 351,  
   365, 403, 419, 427, 449, 456,  
   506, 511, 515, 523, 530, 532,  
   546, 547, 557, 562  
 Egyptian Rites, 143  
 Egyptian Therapeutate, 562  
 Elagabal, 394  
 Elagabalus  
   Emperor, 394  
 Elohim, 290  
 emasuculation. *See* *Castration*,  
   *Castrati*  
 Emperor Claudius, 332  
 Emperor Gratian, 146  
 Emperor Henry IV, 184  
 Emperor Leo III, 153, 157  
**Emperor Theodosius**, 358, 428  
 Emperor Vespasian, 378  
 End Time, 271  
 Enki  
   Summerian Satan, 562  
*enlightenment*, 429  
 Enlightenment, 77, 211, 225  
*Eostre*, 398  
 Ephesia  
   the celebration of Cybele  
     (Diana), 372  
 Ephesus, 327, 333, 344, 372, 399  
 Epicurus, 421  
 Epiphane  
   Catholic Saint (4th Century), 452  
 Epiphanes, 417  
 Epiphanius, 456, 463, 506  
 Erasmus, 157, 232  
*erastes*  
   Pederast as lover, Greece, 433  
 ERIC JOHN PHELPS  
   ON THE JESUITS, 314  
 Erich Bethe  
   historian  
     Homosexuality, 409  
*eromenos*  
   boy child or beloved of Greek  
     pederasts, 433  
 Eros, 415, 421  
 Esau, 119, 141  
   Edomites, 141  
 eschatology, 94  
 Eschatology, ii, 94  
 Esehenbach, Wolfram  
   Holy Grail, 404  
 Essenes, 143, 545, 562  
 Essenes of Qumran  
   Omesius, Roscicrucian Patriarch,  
     143  
 Etruria, 172  
*Etruscans*, 172  
   and Babylonian Idolatry, 375  
*Eucharist of Attis*, 360, 392  
   Christian Precedent, Canibalsim,  
     360  
 Euchites, 404  
 Eudes  
   family, King of the Franks, 119,  
     120  
 Eudes I the RED of Burgundy, 119  
*Eudes the Red*  
   Capetian King and Relative of  
     Pope Urban II, 119  
 Eudoxia, Empress, 362  
**eunuch priests**, 332, 333, 383  
 eunuchs, 332, 365  
 Euridice, 423  
*European Council of Princes*, 559  
 European Union  
   Flag in relation to Mariolatry,  
     242  
 Eusebius, 350

excommunication, 147, 153, 155,  
158, 159, 163, 172, 184, 313,  
520, 527  
EXEGESIS ON THE *BOOK OF GENESIS*, 288  
expelling the Jinn  
exorcism, 86  
**Extreme Oath of Induction**  
Jesuit Fourth Vow, 58, 314  
**Eye of Set**  
Illuminati Icon, US Dollar Bill,  
465  
Ezekiel, 258  
*Ezra Pound*, 12, 77, 332

## F

Fallen Angels, 256  
relation to the holy Grail  
Mythos, 200  
Familiar spirit  
jinn called angel in gnosticism,  
464  
FANA  
Al'Ghazali, 245  
Farinelli, 361, See Castrati  
fascism, 76  
Fatamids, 245  
Fatima, iv, 108, 169, 232, 237, 238,  
239, 240, 241, 262, 263  
the center of Sunni Shia  
controversy, 239  
Fatimah, 237, 242  
Fatimid Caliphate, 247  
*Fatimid Khilafat*, 249  
**Fatimya Sufi Order**, 237  
Favorinus, 408  
Fazlur Rahman, 220, 226, 237, 261  
Feast of the Flaying of Men, 340  
Aztec Human Sacrifice, 340  
fellatio, 456  
oral sex, 363, 370  
sacred ingestion of semen, 451  
female intercessory power  
Shia doctrine re  
Fatima, 241

Feminism, 295  
Ferdinand II  
Holy Roman Emperor - 30 Years  
War, 203  
fertility religion, 370  
Feudalism, 117  
Fire God, Huchueotl, 341  
*First Crusade*, 123  
Fisher-Kings, 562  
flagellate ourselves  
masochism of the Jesuits, 232  
flagellation, 271, 354  
Flaying of Men  
Aztec Sacrifice (human  
immolation), 340  
flesh-and-blood sacrament  
pagan precedent for Catholiuc  
Communion rite, 365  
flogged  
ritual masochism, 357  
**fondi**, 116, 229  
Fordham, 208, 214  
Formosus  
Crypto-pagan Pope, 146, 147,  
148  
fornication, 277, 309, 310, 312  
fortune telling, 88, 89  
Fourth Crusade, iii, 195, 197, 362  
**The Role of Venice**, 195  
Francis Borgia, 235  
Frankist Cult, 421  
Frankists  
Gnostic Jewish Sect and part of  
the Illuminati, 202, 459  
**Franklin, Benjamin**, 540  
Freemasons, 251  
French military intelligence, 116  
Frithjof Schuon, 77

## G

Gaius Fulvius Victor, 168, 187  
*Pope Victor I*, 187, 393  
Gallae, 332, 381, 382  
Ganesh, 87, 92

Ganymede, 434  
 Gaul, 166, 340, 387, 506  
 gay, 433  
 gay activism, 433  
 Gay Consciousness, 429  
 Gay Parades, v  
*Gay Priests*, 438  
 gay rights, 433  
 Genesis, 281, 288, 289, 292, 293  
 Genghis (Khan), 6, 259  
 genitals, 359, 360, 398  
 Genoese, 114  
 George Frederick Handel, 362  
**George Tenet**  
     Dir. CIA, 72  
 Georgetown, 208, 214, 266  
 Georgetown University, 72  
*Gestapo*, 128  
*Ghibellines*, 114, 149, 180  
 ghosts, 83, 90, 275  
 Gilbert Herdt  
     Anthropologist, 370  
*Globalization*, 117  
*Gnosis*, 243  
 Gnostic Homosexual cults, 414  
 Gnostic Monasticism  
     Merovingian Jews of Alexandria,  
         143  
 Gnostici, 463  
 Gnosticism, 193, 197  
 Gobachev, 75  
 God's Word, 293  
 Goddess of Wisdom, 242  
 Godefroi de Bouillon, 200  
*Godfroi de Bouillon*, 122, 123, 144  
     "King of the Jews", 120  
 god-man sacrifice, 1  
 Gog, ii, 94, 95, 96  
 Gog and Magog, 94  
 Golden Age of Rome, 415  
 Gospel of Mary, 419  
 Gospel of Philip, 456  
 Grace, ii, 23, 31, 36, 37, 38, 42, 75  
 Grace Cathedral, 75  
*Grail, the Holy*

    Merovingian origin, 124  
 great mother, 334, 338, 379  
*Greek Orthodox*, 156, 407, 527,  
     535, 540, 541  
*Gregorian Pontifical University*, 169  
 Gregory the Great  
     Pope  
         Gregory VII, 140  
*Gregory VI*  
     Pope, 148, 161, 164  
Gregory VII  
     Pope, 140, 148, 150, 161, 166,  
         167, 178, 184, 187, 307, 309,  
         313, 423  
 grimoire, 465  
 grove, 335  
 Guardian Angel  
     gnostic, 464  
 Guatemala, 568  
*Guelphs*, 114, 162, 180, 206  
*Guided Masters*, 76  
 Guilhemids  
     descendants of Guillaume, 200  
 Guillem de Gellone, 120, 122  
     Carolingian "King of the Jews",  
         119  
 Guy II of Spoleto, 146, 523

## H

Hades, 423  
     Orphic Theology  
         god of the underworld and,  
             423  
 hadith, 95, 220, 252, 273, 286  
 hadith wars, 220  
 Hadrat Ali, 110, 242, 244  
*Hadrian*, 382, 387, 403, 408, 413,  
     415, 417, 420, 421, 424, 425,  
     426, 428  
     Emperor. See Emperor Hadrian  
 Haemonians, 365  
 Hafiz Wabba, 222  
 Hagia Sophia, 362, 511, 535  
     Castrati Choirs, 362

Hakim, 255  
 Hallaj, Mansur el  
     Sufi Martyr and Tantra initiation  
     rites in OTO, 442  
 Ham  
     accursed son of Noah, 172  
     reprobate son of prophet Noah,  
     351, 553  
 Hamdan Qaramat, 250  
     Qaramation Founder, 250  
 Hand of Hamza  
     Sunni Idolatry, 242  
 Handel, George Frederick, 362  
 Hannibal, 380  
 Hanover  
     House of, Guelphs, 181, 206  
 Hanover, House of, 181  
 Harlot, 465  
 Harpocrates  
     Son of Osiris, 419  
 Harpocrations  
     Gnostic Christian Libertines,  
     419, 420  
 Harun Al Rashid, 196  
*Harut and Marut*, 64, 176, 256, 257,  
 405  
*Hashemite*, 206  
 Hashemite dynasty, 206  
 Hassan i Sabbah, 442  
     and Tantra, 442  
*He also rejected the Sufi claim that  
 in the mystical experience one  
 reaches God through fusion into  
 or unity with the divine Being.*  
 Monism refuted by Ghazali, 245  
 Hebrew, 109, 229, 255, 282, 290,  
 292, 293, 625  
 hedonism, 320, 406, 410, 427  
*Hegel*, 148  
**Hegelian dialectic**, 314  
**he-goat**, 360  
*Heinrich Himmler*, 130  
 Hekate, 467, 473, 481  
 Heliogabalus  
     Emperor, 345  
 hell, 5, 120, 132, 190, 212, 232,  
 236, 262, 273, 282, 292  
 Hell, 85, 149, 301, 331, 403  
 Hellenistic syncretism, 415  
 Hellfire Club, 417  
 Hendricks, Sheikh Ihsaan, 65  
**Hendrik F. Verwoerd**, 314  
*Henrietta De Medici*, 539  
 Henry III  
     Holy Catholic Emperor, 148  
 Henry Kissinger, 568  
 Henry Sinclair, 201  
 Hera, 326, 422  
 Heracles, 333, 478  
*hermaphrodite*, 173, 330, 359, 402  
     occult god(s), 173  
 Hermaphrodites, 405, 406  
 Hermes, 142, 161, 187, 297, 403,  
 404  
 Hero and Sacrifice, 339  
 Herod Antipas, 119  
 Herodotus, 372  
 hero-worship, 273  
*Hesus*  
     Druid Christ, 142, 306  
*Hesus (Esus)*  
     Druid Christ figure, 341  
*hetairai*  
     courtesans, 436  
 Hiera  
     Amazon Queen, 333  
 Hierapolis, 333, 396  
 Hierophant  
     relation to Petroma, Pontiff and  
     papal tiarra, 171  
*Hierophant of Rome*  
     also called "Peter" = the  
     interpreter, 305  
*high priest*, 146, 165, 171, 206, 332,  
 354, 384, 386  
 High Priest, 158, 354, 405, 427  
 High-priest of Janus  
     Catholic Pope, 306  
 Hilaria, 345, 384, 391  
 Hildebrand, 148

Pope Gregory VII, 118, 148,  
     149, 150, 161, 162, 163, 168,  
     178, 180, 184, 186, 308, 311,  
     312  
 Hippolytus, 365, 382, 395, 396, 399,  
     402  
*Hitler*, 258  
 Ho Chi Min, 276  
 Hohenstaufen, 114, 125, 180, 192,  
     196, 206  
 holocaust, 470  
 Holy Grail, 199, 200, 454, 455, 567  
     as Sang Real or Royal Blood,  
     200  
 holy kiss, 456  
 Holy Roman Empire, 114, 189  
 holy Spirit  
     or Barbelo  
         gnostic first emanation of  
         God, 462  
*Holy Spirit*, 241, 422, 450, 513, 514,  
     523  
 Homoeopathy, 212  
 homosexual, 142, 409, 413, 417,  
     429, 433, 434, 435  
 homosexual clergy, 437  
 homosexual love  
     pedagogic driving force in  
         Greece, 435  
     pederast pedagogues, Greece,  
     435  
 Homosexual love in Greece, 433  
*homosexuality*, 318, 363, 406, 409,  
     410, 414, 429, 433, 438  
     as gnostic "sacrament", 429  
     as gnostic initiation by Jesus,  
     429  
*Homosexuality*, 382, 429  
     as  
         *Orphic Root of Catholic*  
         *Celibacy*, 422  
     Orphic sacred status, 422  
     *prime facet of Dionysian Cult*,  
     422  
*Hospitallars*, 527, 532, 537

House of Kish, 561  
 House of Lorraine, 563  
**House of Vere**, 194, 195, 559  
 Hugh Capet, 119  
 Hugh I of Burgundy, 119  
 Human Denial, 269  
human opinion  
     as the Will of God, 432  
*human resource management*  
     social engineering, 292  
 human rights, 223, 224  
     in Islam today, 223  
 human sacrifice, 1, 97, 168, 233,  
     320, 338, 340, 345, 346, 351,  
     354, 393, 397, 398, 399, 424,  
     480, 481  
     outlawed in Rome, 340  
*humanism*, 431  
 Humanism, 2, 5, 6, 64, 65, 205, 211,  
     213, 216, 249, 270, 291, 294,  
     377, 406, 407, 465  
 Hurmuzan  
     King of Huzistan  
         Secret Society Leader that  
         killed Caliph Omar, 109  
 hysteria, 270

I

I.G.Farben, 567  
 IAIS  
     UMNO sponsored Think Tank,  
         Malaysia, 65, 106, 217, 229,  
         265, 267, 268, 296  
 Iblis, 5, 1, 7, 9, 10, 46, 62, 73, 78,  
     82, 84, 87, 91, 92, 112, 146, 212,  
     226, 227, 228, 243, 251, 252,  
     253, 258, 271, 274, 277, 282,  
     285, 464, 465, 466  
 Ibn Khaldun, 211, 219, 222  
 ibn Saud, 272  
 Ibn Tughri Birdi, 247  
 Ibn Wahhab, 287  
 IBRAHIM TUSI, 240  
 iconoclasm, 154

*Iconoclast*, 3, 154, 165  
 iconography, 110, 211, 276  
 icons, 76, 272  
*idolatry*, 95, 120, 154, 217, 261,  
 272, 326, 375, 421, 554, 625  
 Ignatius of Loyola, 169  
*ijtihad*, 245, 271  
*ikhtiyyaar*, 27  
**Illumbrados**, 314  
 Illuminati, 6  
 Illuminati, 5, 6, 125, 127, 141, 192,  
 207, 220, 243, 255, 258, 277,  
 287, 295, 354, 395, 406, 417,  
 424  
 Illuminati Divinity  
     Cyclops, 351  
*Illuminati Divinity's icon*  
     Origin related to Nimrud, 351  
 immortality, 386, 449, 454  
*Imperial Archives*  
     Constantinople  
         Object of Crusades, 189  
**Inanna**, 331, 458  
 Indonesia, 224  
 Indra  
     Hindu god, 306, 454  
 indulgence  
     gnostic dogma for sexual  
         libertinism, 424  
 indulgences, 118  
 infallibility, 244, 247, 541  
 Infallibility  
     The Shi'ite version of the Papist  
         delusion, 245  
**Ingolstadt University**, 315  
 Initiate, 475, 486, 487  
 initiates, 354, 355  
 Initiates, 274  
**initiation**, 172, 221, 239, 252, 258,  
 271, 355  
 Initiation, iv, vi, 77, 243, 245, 251,  
 484, 486  
     **Fatamid Rite**, 253  
 INITIATION FOR THE FATIMID-ISHMA'ILI  
     CULT  
         SYNOPSIS 5TH - 9TH DEGREES, 253  
*Inquisition*, 3, 129, 131, 133, 136,  
 316, 416, 483, 532  
*Insan*, iv, 7, 220  
 international drug trade, 114  
 Iolaos  
     male lover of Hercules, 436  
 Iran, 97, 251, 271, 272, 275, 276,  
 277  
 Ireland, 163, 506, 511  
 Irenaeus, 418, 462, 463, 553, 554  
 Irenaeus,, 418  
 Isa, 5, 94, 213, 229, 261, 268, 277,  
 282, 285, 291  
     Prophet, (Jesus), 79, 97, 109,  
         242, 263, 302, 388  
 Isaiah, 174, 213, 293, 294  
 Ishmael, 141  
 Ishmaili, iv, 253, 271  
 Ishmailis, 245  
 Ishmi'ili, 256  
*Ishtar and Tammuz*, 170  
*Isis*, 170, 323, 328, 330, 380, 382,  
 388, 404, 419, *See* fellatio,  
 sacred  
 ISIS  
     Institute of Strategic and  
         International Studies  
         Malaysia, 217, 265  
*Isis and Osiris*, 170  
ISLAM, iii, iv, 9, 74, 94, 97, 101, 102,  
 103, 105, 107, 108, 111, 115,  
 177, 205, 208, 210, 212, 214,  
 216, 219, 220, 221, 223, 224,  
 226, 227, 228, 237, 241, 245,  
 246, 251, 252, 253, 259, 262,  
 264, 268, 270, 271, 272, 274,  
 275, 277, 282, 288, 294, 302,  
 403, 625  
*Islamic State*  
     Malaysia's Claim, 265  
 Isma'ilism, 252  
 Israel, 115, 141, 213, 241, 261, 274,  
 293, 302, 324, 515, 530, 532  
 ixiptla, 339, 340

Aztec god-man (Dionysus), 339  
**Iyemitsu**  
Shogun:, 539

## J

Jacob, 213  
Prophet, 198, 202, 497  
Jacob Rothschild, 198, 202  
Jacobin, 212  
**Jacobins**, 316, 368  
Jafar Sadik  
Shi'ite Imam, 247  
James George Frazer, 303  
James I  
King of England, 114  
James II  
Stewart King, 201, 202  
James Stewart I  
King of England, 201  
*James the Just*, 282  
Janus, iii, 171, 172, 173, 174, 303,  
304, 305, 306, 424  
*Janus and Kubel  *, 171  
*Japan*, 43, 44, 136, 539  
the first Jesuit War against the  
Japanese Shogunate, 136  
Japanese  
goddess  
Amaserasu, 374  
Jeroboam  
Son of King David, 141  
Jerusalem, 106, 118, 120, 126, 182,  
189, 226, 293, 378, 405  
reason for destruction, vi  
*Jesu Cunobeline*, 124  
**Jesuit**, ii, v, x, 2, 3, 8, 13, 14, 15, 16,  
17, 19, 21, 25, 35, 48, 56, 57, 58,  
60, 61, 63, 64, 65, 66, 68, 69, 70,  
72, 73, 77, 97, 104, 107, 110,  
115, 118, 125, 127, 128, 130,  
132, 134, 136, 137, 138, 146,  
152, 164, 165, 170, 176, 177,  
188, 193, 208, 211, 214, 230,

237, 255, 257, 259, 266, 267,  
271, 308, 323, 418, 625  
Jesuits and Japanese History, 136  
Jesus Christ, 90, 142, 197, 199, 429,  
440, 446, 448, 516, 548, 553  
depicted as gnostic homosexual,  
429  
Jesus-Magdalene heresy, 119  
Jewish State, 469  
JFK JR. ASSASSINATION, 206  
jinn, 76, 78, 81, 82, 83, 97, 177,  
209, 244, 257, 258, 260, 271,  
274, 275, 277, 282, 285, 292,  
424  
Joan of Arc, 244  
Johann Joachim Winckelmann  
Pompei Archeologist, 417  
Johannites, 245  
John Adams, 132  
John Bolton, 207  
John Esposito  
Jesuit Co-adjutor (agent), 266  
John F. Kennedy, 72, 314  
John Milton, 143  
PARadise Lost and the Priory de  
Sion, 143  
John XXIII  
Pope, 127, 164, 314  
Jonathan  
Jewish High Priest, 206  
Josef Mengele, 567  
Joseph  
Prophet, 141  
Joseph Conrad, 8, 79, 111, 260  
*Joseph of Arimathea*, 124, 499, 515,  
545  
Josephus, iii  
*Judah*, 124, 196, 213, 530  
Judgment Day, 5, 7, 242, 278, 294  
Julia Domna  
Wife of Severus and Priestess of  
Baal, 394  
Julius Caesar, 345, 377  
Juno, 237, 326  
Jupiter, 304, 377, 389



Justin Martyr, 345  
Justinian, 382

## K

K. J. Dover  
    Historian  
    Homosexuality, 409  
Kab al Ahbar  
    and the murder of Omar, 108  
Kabala, 110, 255  
Kabbalah, 143  
Kafr, 269  
*Kali*, 334, 337  
*Kamali, Dr Mohammad Hashim*,  
    266  
Karbala, 277  
**key**  
    *symbol of initiation*  
    *Key's of St. Peter*, 172  
Keys of St. Peter, 303  
KGB, 116  
Khan Dynasty  
    & Venice, 198  
*Khazars*, 124, 138, 168  
Khonds, 335  
King Abdullah II, 207  
King Arthur, 199, 511, 515, 559, 560  
*King Bera*  
    *Sodomite King's relation to the*  
    *Merovingians*, 123  
King David I of Scotland  
    son of Malcolm, relation to  
    Templars & Sinclair, 200  
**King Faisal**  
    of Saudi Arabia, 314  
*King Faisal II*  
    Iraq, 206  
King Feisal I, 207  
**King George III**  
    England, 315, 317  
King Henry IV  
    Monarchy vs Paparchy, 167  
King Hussein of Jordan, 207  
king Midas, 359

*King of Jerusalem*  
    Jewish Infiltration of the Church,  
    120  
King of Kings, 559, 562  
King of the Jews, 119  
    Rulers of the Cathar Jews, 119  
kingdom of darkness, 292  
Kingdom of Ormus  
    "Paradise Lost", 143  
Klingsor, 176  
Knight of Malta, 152  
Knights of Malta, viii, 22, 72, 129,  
    316  
Knights Templar, 415  
Korea, 275, 277  
Korean War, 265  
*Korybantes*, 365  
    Corybantes, 365  
Kosovo, 534  
*Kouretes*, 366  
*kouros*  
    Spartan Initiation, Insitutional  
    Homosexuality, 366  
**Krishna**, 142, 331  
*Krishnianity*, 142  
Kronos, 350  
*Kurbantes*. *See* Corybantes  
Kurds, 251, 256  
*Kuretes*, 366  
Kyzikos, 328

## L

**Labor Zionist**  
    Napoleon & Palestine, 317  
Lady Mary Sybil St. Clair-Erskine  
    NCJ Rothschild's New Mother-  
    in-Law, 202  
Lady of the Grail, 404  
*Land of Nod*, 251  
Landalf,  
    also see Landulf, 178  
Landulf of Capua, 175, 176  
Lao Tse, 4  
Laodicea, 326

Latin  
 derivation meaning "lies hid",  
 375  
*Latin Empire*, 191  
 Ledochowski  
 Polish Count, Jesuit General, 130  
 Lenin, 130  
 Leo IV  
 Holy Roman Emperor, "Leo the  
 Khazar", 138  
**Lepanto**  
 battle of, 315  
 lesbian, 142  
 Leviathan, 375, 465, 563  
*Liber Pontificalis*  
*forged Papal Lineage*, 150, 159,  
 166, 397  
*Liber Pontificalus*, 150, 159  
 liberalism, 469  
 Libertine feasts, 420  
*Libertines*, 404, 414, 416, 417  
 Libertinism, 405, 416, 417, 421,  
 425, 429  
**LIBETARIANISM**  
**origins in homosexual cult**, 414  
 licentiousness  
 clerical, 32, 310, 313  
 Likud Government, 274  
*Lilith*, 146, 464, 465  
 relation to Notre Dame of the  
 Jesuits, 146  
 Lillith, 380  
 Livia  
 wife of Augustus Caesar, 373  
 Livy, 372, 383  
 Logos, 238, 242  
 as human sperm, 460  
 Lombards, iii, 114, 122, 138, 154,  
 165, 196  
 Lord Draconis, 561  
 Lourdes, 169, 232  
 love  
 false doctrine of unconditional  
 love, source in Cybele's Cult,  
 379

*Love Feasts*  
*Gnostic Christianity*, 452, 504  
 Loyola  
 Ignatius, Jesuit Founder, 130,  
 132, 177, 232  
 Lt. Gen. Bruce L. Fister  
 US Airforce, 228  
 Lucifer, 76, 77, 78, 120, 149, 200,  
 231, 267, 319, 376, 407, 421,  
 464, 465, 466, 468  
 Luciferian, 3, 76, 104, 193, 215,  
 319, 320, 424, 464, 465  
 Luciferian Angel, 465  
 Luciferian Initiation, 76  
 Luciferian Path, 464  
 Luciferian Sabbat, 464  
 lust, 129, 338, 379, 402, 427, 431  
 Lyons, 179, 387

## M

Macedonia, 367  
 Macrobius, 173  
 Madonna, 108, 212, 237, 326, 431,  
 432  
 Mafia, 192, 568  
 magic, 241, 273, 275, 345, 413  
 magicians, 345, 376  
*Magick*  
*justified for Catholics*, 156  
 Magna Mater, 137, 171, 330, 353,  
 358, 372, 373, 379, 380, 381,  
 389, 397, 403  
 Magna Mater (Cybele)  
 as wife of Saturnus, 380  
 Magog, ii, 94, 95, 96  
 Magus of Egypt  
 Ormesius (Ormuz), Rosicrucian  
 Mystics, John Milton, 143  
 Mahalath  
 daughter of Ishmael, 141  
 Ishmaelite Wife of Esau, 141  
 Mahathir Mohamad, 265  
 Mahdi, 94, 268, 270, 277  
 Mahdist, 269, 277

- Mahmud Abu Rayya  
and the murder of Omar, 108,  
109
- Mainstream Dialogue  
Muslim, 267
- Maitreya, 75, 77
- Malabar Church**  
**India (Nestorians)**, 506
- Malay, i, 197, 216, 217, 218, 228,  
229, 259, 265, 266, 267, 268
- Malaysia, i, iv, 27, 65, 104, 106, 111,  
214, 217, 219, 226, 259, 264,  
265, 625
- Malcolm III  
King of Scotland & the Sinclairs,  
200
- Malta, 134, 199, 226, 245, 265, 315,  
316, 491, 527, 537, 566, 567,  
568, 569
- Mamluk**, 317, 532
- mandala, 76
- Man-key  
Gnostic concept justifying  
homosexual mysticism, 415
- Mansur al Hallaj*, 246
- Mansur el Hallaj, 442
- Maranos, 71, 199
- Marcellians  
Disciples of Marcellina, 419, 426
- Marcellina,  
Gnostic Libertine, Early Christian  
Church, 418, 419
- Marcion, 413
- Marconis, 143
- Marcus Aurelius, 426
- Mari  
Basque mother goddess, 149,  
150, 192, 331
- Maria Theresa**  
Empress Austria, 316
- Marian cult, 170
- Mariano Rampolla del Tindaro  
Cardinal, 445
- Marie Antoinette**, 316
- Mark of Cain, 172
- Mark of the Beast*, 292
- Mark Twain, 258
- Maronites, 308, 535
- Marquis de Sade, 417
- marriage, 141, 162, 178, 181, 221,  
223, 241, 307, 308, 309, 310,  
312, 313, 360, 393, 405, 423,  
434, 443, 457, 467, 527
- Marriage Abuse by  
Muslim Tourists in Egypt, 223
- Marriage Tourism, 224
- Marsyas, 343, 344
- Martel, Charles, 121, 122, 155, 165
- Martin Luther's Seal*, 455
- Mary Magdalene, 119, 123, 140
- Masonic Library  
St. Paul's, London, 140
- Mass of Heresy, 469, 470
- Mass of the Dead, 467, 469  
murder by sorcery, 466
- masterbation  
divine origin of Attis (son of  
god), 359
- masturbation  
ritual sex magick, 363, 370, 457,  
469
- Mater Deum, 330
- Mathilde of Tuscany*, 118
- Mathnawi*  
by J. Rumi, 241
- MAWDUDI  
Syed Abul A'ala, 81
- Mea Domina, 326
- Mecca, 222, 262, 270
- Medecci Popes*  
*as Khazars*, 138
- mediator / mediatrix  
human sacrifice, 339
- medium, 458, 474
- Medium  
in sexual magick, 458
- Mediums, 87
- Megalesian*  
festival of Cybeles's Arrival in  
Rome, 372

Mein Kampf, 58, 470  
 Mein Kamph, 177  
 Mein Kempf, 177  
*Melchite Churches*  
     Syrian & Egyptian, 506  
 Memphis, Rites of, etc., 144, 145  
 Menf Association  
     Human Rights, Egypt, 223  
 menstrual blood, 454, 460  
     sexual magick, 454  
 Mephistopheles, 405  
 meriah, 335  
 meriahs, 334  
 Meroe  
     Ethiopia, 141  
 Meroites, 141  
 Meroites of Ancient Egypt  
     Merovingian affiliation with the  
         tribe of Benjamin, 141  
 Merovingian, iii, 119, 121, 122, 123,  
     124, 138, 139, 140, 141, 143,  
     146, 153, 161, 168, 192  
 Merovingian bloodline  
     & Benjamin, 141  
 Merovingian Franks  
     relation to Monasticism, 139  
Merovingian Jews  
     infiltrate Catholic Church, 143  
 Merovingian monasteries, 139  
 Merovingian monks  
     Popes, 143  
 Merovingians, 57, 120, 121, 153,  
     157, 176, 193, 202  
 Mesopotamia, 96, 229, 242, 256,  
     458, 532, 534, 562  
 Messiah, 270  
     Draconian (messeh), 562  
 messianic obsession, 268  
*Meter theon* {mother of the gods},  
     329  
*Meter Theou* {Mother of God}, 329  
**metragytes**, 332  
 Metroon  
     First Temple of Cybele, Rome,  
         379  
 MI6, 568  
 Michael Jackson, 321, 362  
**Michael Mullen**  
     Admiral, Chair. Joint Chiefs of  
         Staff, 72  
 Michelangelo, 381  
 Midas, 360, 367  
 Middle Ages, 114, 124, 168, 307,  
     308, 314, 404  
 Midwives, 353  
 Mikhail Gorbachev, 75  
 Minerva, 326  
 Mithras, 358, 389  
*mitra*, 357  
 mitre, 171, 172  
 Moguls, 114  
**Moise Tshombe**, 314  
 Moloch, 233, 350  
 monasticism, 142, 187  
 money supply  
     Venetian manipulation, 198  
 Mongol Empire, 197  
 Mongols, 6, 197, 198, 224, 625  
**monism**, 4  
 Monism, 236, 430  
 monkery  
     al' Ghazali refutes asceticism,  
         246  
     monasticism refuted by Ghazali,  
         246  
 Monophysites, 506, 511  
 monotheism, 4, 272, 284  
 Montanism, 396  
 Monte Cassino, 149, 179, 185  
 Moriah, 109  
 Morocco  
     fortune telling in, 89  
*Moscow*), 95  
 Moses, 109, 254, 290, 292  
 Mossad, 206  
 Most High God  
     Attis Resurrected, Christian  
         Precedent, 360  
**Mother of God**, 167, 232, 263, 329,  
     334, 381, 506

*mother of harlots*  
     Cybele and "Book of  
         Revelation", 373  
 Mount Ida, 330, 332, 372, 380  
     Home of Cybele near Troy, 372  
 Mount Olympus, 435  
*Mt. Hermon*, 553, 564  
     Danites & the Priory of Sion not  
         Zion, 124  
 Muawiyah, 110  
 Mufti el-Husseini of Jerusalem, 285  
 Musa, 100, 213, 244, 261, 278  
 Muslim Institute in London, 271  
*Mysteries of Eleusis*  
     re  
         Dionysus, son of Zeus and  
             Divine Mother goddess,  
             423  
*Mystery Religions*, 225  
 mystic, 156, 230, 285, 379, 414,  
     451, 452, 478, 527, 530  
 mystics, 243, 245

## N

Naamah  
     Cain's descendent  
         Wife of Ham, 351  
 Naasenes, 365, 382, 457  
 Naasseni, 402  
 Nag Hammadi, 419  
 Naked man with Naked man  
     Jesus and the Boy, "hidden"  
         teaching, 429  
 Nana, 331, 359  
**Nanna**, 331  
**Napoleon**, 316, 317  
 Naqshabandi, 275  
 Narbonne  
     Kabbalah Center, 144, 199  
 Narcissus  
     self divinity, gnostic doctrine,  
         430  
 National Council for Women  
     Egypt, 224

National Socialism  
     Satanic ideology, 470  
 NATO, 117, 152  
 Nazi, 130, 177, 274, 323  
 Nebuchadnezzar, 326, 378  
**Necromancy**, 273  
 Nejdi ulema, 222  
 Neo-Feudalism, iii, 117  
*Neo-Platonic*, 156, 406, 424  
 Neo-Platonism, 414  
 Nero, 344  
**Nesta Webster**, 143, 315  
 Nestorian, 506, 532, 535, 537, 541  
 New Age, 1, 76, 256  
 New Guinea, 457  
 new man  
     gnostic hermaphrodite savior  
         refuted, 402  
NEW MAN  
     Islam as a political entity  
         replacing Israel, 264  
ISLAM AS PROPHESED BY ISAIAH 65  
     15, iv, 115, 205, 213, 224,  
         229, 264, 271, 283  
 New World Order, i, 76, 227, 251,  
     274  
 Nicaean council, 303  
 Nicea  
     Council of, 142  
 Nicene Creed, 420, 451, 511, 523,  
     527  
 Nicolaitism, 181, 307, 309  
 Nietzsche, 177, 255, 417  
 nihilism, 222  
 Nimrod, 171, 233, 350, 351, 375,  
     376, 378  
 Nimrud, v, 41, 171  
 Nineveh, 326, 515  
 Nizari Ishmai'ilis, 247  
 Noah, 96, 229, 256, 293  
Noah's Flood, 96  
 Nomiarchy, 427  
 Normandy, 200, 313  
 Normans, 114, 149, 179  
*Northern Israel*, 124

Nostradamus, 89, 563, 564  
 Notre Dame, 146, 190  
*Notre Dame de Sion*  
     Cult of the Black Virgin & Saint  
     Clair, 146  
 Nubia, 96  
 Nuremberg, 12, 567  
 Nusayris  
     Shi'ite Sect, 240  
     Shi'ite Sect, 240  
     Shi'ite Sect, Ibrhim Tusi, 240

## O

Obama  
     Us President, 228  
 Obelisk, 143, 215, 426  
 obscene kiss, 467  
     of the witches sabbath, 467  
 Odo of Ostia  
     Pope Urban II (?), 149, 179, 180  
 Officer's Christian Fellowship, 228  
*Omar Khayyam*, 433  
 On, 75, 236, 268, 284  
 Opfers  
     ritual name for sacrificial  
     victims, 479  
     victim of satanic ritual sacrifice,  
     479  
 opium, 101, 102, 114, 272, 276,  
     320, 336  
 Opus Dei, 129, 569  
*Oracle at Delphi*, 380  
 Order de Sion  
     origin, 124  
 Order of Merit  
     Honorary Knight of Malta, 569  
 Order of Nine Angles, 14, 468, 469,  
     470, 471, 472, 474, 475, 476,  
     477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482  
     British Satanic Cult, 468  
*Ordo ad fratres faciendum*  
     Order for the making of  
     Brothers  
     Roman Catholic, 411

*Ordo Templi Orientis*, 389, 442, 461  
*Ordre de la Rose-Croix du Temple  
 et du Graal*, 445  
 Ordre de Sion, 144  
 orgy, 336, 370, 467, 469, 472  
 Orgy, 421  
 Orientalist, 225, 277  
**Origen**, 403, 418, 419, 420, 426,  
     427, 428  
 Orion, 330, 343  
 Ormesius, 143  
     Patriarch of the Occult "Red  
     Cross", 143  
 Orpheus, 422  
 Orphic Mysteries, 415, 421, 422,  
     423, 424  
 Orphic theogony  
     Re  
         Dionysus, 421  
 Orsini, 138  
 orthodox doctrine  
     monophysite, 506  
**OSIRIS**, 170, 330, 365, 403, 419  
 Ostia, 149, 179, 180, 372, 383, 387  
 OTO, 146, 177, 256, 324, 431, 444,  
     445  
**Ottoman**, 534, 535  
 ouija board, 90  
 Our Lady of Medjugorje, 262  
 Ovid, 326, 327, 330, 351, 372

## P

P<sub>2</sub>  
     Masonic Lodge, 567, 568  
 Pacelli, Eugenio  
     Pius XII, 138  
 Pagan *Peter-Roma*  
     Catholic Imposture on the  
     Apostle, 306  
*paidierastia*  
     Greek for today's pederast, 434  
*Palatine*, 372, 373, 379  
 Palatine Hill, 372, 373

**Palestine**, 120, 143, 232, 255, 317,  
 342, 511, 515, 527, 532  
**Pallas**  
 King of Arcadia, 563  
**Pan**, 58, 77, 120, 212, 219, 343,  
 422, 467  
*papacy*  
 origin of, 377  
**Papal Bull**  
 First Papul Bull, initiates  
 Merovingian Church, 158  
**Papal Tiara**, 172  
**Papua, New Guinea**  
 male initiation  
 fellatio, 370  
**Papus**, 445  
**Paradise Lost**, 143  
**Parakletos**, 213  
**Paris**, 226  
 Troy and the Danites, 565  
**Paris Peace Conference**, 210  
**Paris Synod**  
 1074 re  
 celibacy, 313  
**Parliament of Paris**, 1762, 73  
**Parsival**, 175  
**Passover**, 302, 303, 398  
**Patriarch of Libertinism**  
 Carpocrates, 429  
**Paul**, 290  
 Apostle, 112, 138, 139, 140, 156,  
 163, 197, 207, 262, 327, 397,  
 401, 403  
**Paulinity**, 393, 394, 397, 398, 399  
**Pax Romana**, 407  
**Payens**, Hugh de, 200  
**Peacock Cult**, 256, 257  
**Pederastic marriages**  
 & prostitution, 457  
*pederasty*, 312, 409, 410, 434, 435  
**Pederasty**, 433  
*in Greece*, 433  
 pedophilia, 190, 410  
**Pelagius**, 508  
**Pendragon**, 559, 562, 563  
**Pentecostalism**, 396  
**Pepin**, 121, 155  
 Carolingian King, 119, 121, 122,  
 158, 159, 165, 166  
 Merovingian King, 158  
**Perceval**, 560, 565  
**PEREZ, SHIMON**, 134  
**Pergamon**, vi  
**Pergamos**, vi, 376, 377, 378  
**Pergamum**, 332, 333, 368, 401  
 perpetual war, 117  
**Persephone**, 423, 424  
*peter*  
 Chaldean title & true genesis of  
 the papal chair, 171  
*Peter*  
 of the Pagan Priesthood in  
 Rome, 305  
 pagan genesis of the title  
 (name), 170  
**Peter the apostle**, 305, 306  
**Peter the Hermit**  
 Relation to the Priory of Sion,  
 124  
*Peter The Hermit*, 118  
*Peter's Pence*, 159, 166, 196  
**Petronas Towers**, 215  
**Phallus**, 369, 417  
**Pharaoh**, 2, 139, 141  
**Pharisees**, 248, 261, 282  
**Phibionites**  
 Gnostic Libertine Christian,  
 sperm consumption, 420  
**Philadelphes**, 144  
**Philaster**, 463  
**Philip II**  
 Macedonia, 367  
**Philistine**, 141  
 Gibor, 141  
**Philistine giants**, 141  
**Phillupus**  
 Doctor of Ecclesia Antinoi, 425  
**Philo**, 238  
**Phoenicians**, 350, 370  
 Infant Sacrifice, 350

Phrygia, 171, 306, 332, 365, 367,  
372, 383, 396, 401  
Phrygianum, 353, 354, 381, 387,  
397  
Phtah, Peth'r  
    realtion to "peter" as papal  
    appelation, 171  
Pinochet  
    General, 567  
*Pistis Sophia*, 462  
*Planetary Citizens*, 75  
Plantagenet, 122, 195  
Platonism, 157, 414  
Pleroma, 459, 460  
*plotting of evil*  
    conspiracy in Al'Qur'an, 225  
Pluralism, 230  
Politikos Nomos, 427  
Poltergeists, 87  
polyandry  
    and Communism, 417  
Polycrates of Ephesus, 399  
Pontifex Maximus, 146, 148, 150,  
159, 167, 171, 173, 178, 188,  
303, 377  
    keys of Janus and Cybele, 173  
    origin, 375  
pontiff, 161, 163, 171, 386  
POOR Knights of Christ  
    Merovingian Templar Code, 141  
    Prieure de Sion's Templars, 141  
Pope Adrian II, 137  
Pope Boniface VIII, 181  
Pope Clement III, 178  
**Pope Clement XIV**, 130, 315  
Pope Damasus I  
    First Official Ponitfex Maximus  
    of the Church, 146  
Pope Gregory the Great, 140  
Pope Gregory VII, 118, 150, 166,  
179, 184  
Pope John Paul I, 568  
Pope Leo XIII, 174  
Pope Nicholas II, 179  
**Pope Pius VII**, 132, 317  
Pope Sergius III, 147  
Pope Stephen I  
    First Official Pope of Rome, 159  
Pope Urban II, 118, 149, 178, 180,  
188  
Pope Victor III,, 149  
**Portugal**, 317, 506  
possessed  
    retual demonic possession, 357  
Possession by Jinn, 86  
possession of idols  
    by jinn, 86  
Post modern discourse, 211  
Post Modernism, 211  
Praxedis (Eupraxia)  
    wife of Henry IV, 181  
predestination, 239, 292  
*pre-incarnate* covenant  
    Surat 7  
    172-3, 283  
preordained (predestination), 7  
*pre-primordial* covenant, 287  
Priam  
    King of Troy, 367  
Priapus, 417, 422  
Priest of Baal, 350  
    origin of Khan-Baal  
    Cannibal, 350  
Priest of Dionysus  
    Euridice rejected, homosexuality  
    embraced, 422  
priestesses, 172, 332, 346, 353  
priesthood of Cybele  
    pagan precedent for Catholic  
    Castrati, 358  
Priests of Antinous  
    officially above the law, 425  
Prieure de Sion, 141  
primogeniture, 313  
Prince Bernhard, 568  
Prince Hassan of Jordan, 207  
*Prince of Orange*  
    Carolingian "King of the Jews",  
    119  
*Prince of Wales*



origin of title, 124  
 Prince Of Wales  
     Freemason Jesus Myth, 546  
 Prince Turki Al Faisal, 297  
 Priory of Sion, 161, 568  
 Priscillianists, 463  
 Processions  
     pagan precedent for Catholic  
         Processions, 355  
 Professor Siddiqui  
     late Dir. of the Muslim Institute,  
         London, 271  
 Prophet of God, 284  
 Prophet Sulieman, 293  
*prostitutes*, 127, 215, 224  
 prostitution, 310, 422, 457  
*Protocols*  
     of Zion, 220  
 Protocols of Zion, 8, 255, 405, 432  
 Prudentius, 357, 386  
 Prussia, 186, 188  
 Prussian, 186  
**Pseudo-Dionysius the Areopagite**  
     relation to the Merovingians, 156  
 psychology, 1  
 Punic War, 379  
     Second war and relation to  
         Cybele, 372  
 Pyrenees, 312, 520  
 Pyrrhic Dance, vi, 366  
 Pythagoreanism  
     Batinite refuge refuted by  
         Ghazali, 245  
 Pythagoreans, 415

## Q

*qadar*, 6, 208, 212, 214, 225, 625  
 Qaramation sect  
     Maymun's disciples, 250  
*Qareen*  
     personal jinni, 89  
**QASIDA**  
     Ibrahim Tusi on Fatima, 240  
 Qliphoth

occult energy, 475  
     source of dark magick energy,  
         475  
 Quaresch, 110  
 Quartodecimans, 398  
 Queen Beatrix, 568  
*Queen of ecumenism*, 262  
     Mariolatry, 262  
 Queen of Heaven, 237, 261, 302,  
     303, 326, 330, 398  
 Queen Victoria, 15  
 quindecimvirs  
     Roman oversight committee of  
         religion, 387  
 Quintus Septimius Tertullianus. *See*  
     Tertullian

## R

**Rabbi Makhir**  
     King Theodoric of the Franks,  
         199  
 ram, 337, 388  
 Ramakrishna, 334  
*rape*, 189, 223  
 Rapture, 95  
*Rasputin*, 366  
 Rat Run  
     Vatican line of Nazi Escape, 566,  
         567  
 reborn to eternity  
     "Born Again" doctrine Roman  
         Origin, 389  
 red cross, 370, 455, 569  
     (Catholic) gnostic symbolism,  
         143  
 Red Cross  
     origin, 143  
     origin in Society of Ormus, 143  
 Roscicrucian Genesis, 143  
 Red Movement, 143, 151, 171  
     Benjamite Merovingians, 141  
     Merovingian Brotherhood, 140,  
         141

Sabateurs, Secret Brotherhood,  
     141  
 Tribal relations (Old Testament),  
     141  
 Red Sea, 464, 465  
 reform, 278, 282, 283, 284, 287  
 reformation, 282, 284  
 Reformation, 3, 20, 22, 69, 101,  
     231, 308, 314, 316, 416, 498,  
     537, 549  
 reformers, 224, 251, 282, 284, 294  
**regalia**, 208, 214, 339  
 regicide, 209, 251  
 reincarnation, 241, 331, 423  
 Reinhard Gehlen, 566  
**relics**, 156, 232, 336, 534  
*religio perennis*  
     esoteric ecumenicism, 77  
 Religion, 7  
 repentance, 6, 7, 228  
 resurrection, 331, 345, 355, 391,  
     401  
     *Attis prefigures Christ made*  
         *official*, 391  
 Resurrection  
     pagan precedent for the  
         Christian Ruse, 355  
 resurrection of Attis, 345  
 Reuss, Theodor  
     Co-founder of OTO, 389, 461  
**Rex Deus**  
     *Zion's Messiah*, 193, 208, 209  
 Rhea, 326, 327, 365, 366, 367, 380  
 Richard Wagner, 176  
 Rictor Norton  
     Historian  
         Homosexuality, 409  
*Rig Veda*, 334, 454  
 rishis, 454  
 Rite of Memphis, 144  
 Ritualized Sexual Magick  
     and Satanism, 470  
 River Alphaeus, 120  
*Robert and Roger Borja*,  
     & Pope Gregory VII, 148

Robert Anton Wilson, 74, 457  
 Robert Borja, 178, 188  
 Robert Bruce, 114  
 Robert Graves, 173, 555  
 Robert Guiscard  
     Robert Borja, 162, 184  
 Robert Mundell, 117  
     economist, 117  
 Robert the Bruce, 201  
*robes of scarlet*  
     Nimrud 7 origin of the Red  
         Brotherhood & Pontifex  
         Maximus, 171  
 Rockefeller, 295  
**Roger Bacon**, 452  
 Roger Borsa  
     also  
         Borja, 149  
 Roger I  
     Borja, Sicily, Urban II, Mafia  
         base, 192  
*Roman Catholic Church*  
     Merovingian, Papal States  
         established by Pepin, 165  
 Roman Catholicism, 515, 520  
 Roman Cult  
     Reformation under Pope  
         Gregory VII, 150  
 Romanism, ii, 2, 14, 21, 56, 57, 58,  
     73, 133  
*Romanov*, 188  
**Rome**  
     Sibyl Prophecies Rome is for  
         every god (demon), 380  
 Romulus & Remus, 375  
 Ronald Reagan, 61, 72, 566, 569  
 Rose Croix, 143  
*Rosemary's Baby*, 86  
 Rosicrucian, 15, 140, 143, 146, 182,  
     183, 193, 566, 568  
 Rosicrucians, 143, 177  
 Rosslyn  
     Tempar's Scottish Chapel of the  
         Grail, 201  
 Rosslyn Chapel, 201

Rothschild, 198, 202  
     Myer Amschel, 202  
     Nathan Charles Jacob, 202  
 Rothschilds, 113, 126  
 Royal House of David, 119  
*Rudolph Steiner*, 475  
 Rumi  
     Jalal-addin, 241  
     Mathnawi, 241  
 Russia, 95, 96, 152, 188, 263, 317,  
     362, 366, 506, 532, 539

## S

*Sabazios*, 367, 368  
 Sabians  
     Cult of Hermeticists, 523  
 Sabines, 331  
 sacerdotal celibacy, 307, 308, 310,  
     312, 313  
 Sacrament of Jesus  
     justification for pederasty, 429  
 sacred crocodile, 562  
 sacred fellatio, 451  
 Sacred Marriage  
     sexual magick rite, 458  
 sacred pine tree, 354  
 sacredness of homosexuality, 415  
 sacrifice  
     ritual blood sacrifice, pagan  
         model for Christian dogma,  
         357  
 Sacrificial victims, 338  
*sado-masochism*, 334  
 Saint Bernard, 123  
 Saint Clair, 146  
 Saint George, 368  
 Saint George, Slaying the Dragon  
     pagan origin, 368  
*sakinah*, 109  
 Sakinah, 109  
 Salafi, 224  
 Salafist metaphysics, 287  
 Salome, 419

salvation, 1, 163, 172, 290, 295,  
     331, 360, 406, 429, 432  
 Samael, 465  
**Samothracians**, 365  
*Samson of the tribe of Dan*, 182  
*Samuel Morse*, 131  
 Sangreal Kings  
     Merovingian Romance, 153  
*Sanhedrin*, 297, 405  
 Santa Marina  
     pagan Basque mother goddess,  
     Mari, 149  
 Sargon, 351  
 Satan, vi, 120, 127, 143, 172, 177,  
     191, 241, 248, 256, 259, 261,  
     274, 282, 291, 292, 293, 295,  
     311, 355, 376, 378, 398, 405,  
     499  
 Satanic suggestion, 294  
 satanic visions  
     & Muslims, 90  
 Satanism, 258  
     doctrine of libertinism  
         (gnosticism), 416  
     Libertine Foundation, 416  
 Satan's Seat  
     Pergamos, Pergamon, 376  
 Satur  
     The God of Mystery (Satan),  
     375, 377  
 Saturn, 77, 174, 350, 375, 377, 398,  
     499  
     Satan or Satyr, 375  
 Saturnalia, 355  
     root of Libertarianism  
         (libertines), 355  
 Saturnia, vi, 375  
 satyr, 343  
 Satyr, 375  
*Satyrian*, 77  
 Saudi Arabia, 104, 222, 270  
 savior  
     Antinous as Messiah, 415  
 Savior, 334, 360, 421, 429  
     Gnostic Homosexual Savior, 421

- Sayyed Hossein Nasr, 249
- Scarab  
     Egyptian  
         Dung Beetle idolatry, 273
- Scipio, 381  
     Publius Cornelius Scipio Nasica, 372
- Scots Guard  
     Templar Service to Scottish Crown, 201  
     Templars, 201
- Scythia, 96
- Scythians, 372, 560, 565
- sea serpent, 562
- Sebottendorff, Baron von  
     Founder  
         Thule Society, 58, 176
- Second Advent  
     Isa (Jesus), 268
- Second Eve*, 170
- Secret Gospel of Mark*, 420
- Secret Societies, 143, 146, 256, 548
- secret society*, 116, 131, 144, 221, 250
- sectarianism, 107, 292, 294
- Seedtime & Harvest  
     Allah's Covenant with Noah, 229
- Seerah*, 212, 220
- self-deification  
     Union with Monad, 430
- self-mutilation, 354  
     Castration, Flagellation, sacrifice, 359
- self-torture  
     Jesuit doctrine, 233
- semen, 359, 447, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 464, 505
- semen as the sacramental wine, 451
- semen of sacred persons, 454
- semenal emissions, 457
- seminary, 437
- Semiramis, 327, 328, 330
- Sepher ha Bahir  
     lost mystical tradition, Jewish Templars, 199
- Occult Text recovered by Templars, 199
- Septimania, 119, 120, 122
- Septimius Servus*, 388
- Serapis, 359
- serpent's eye. *See* Eye of Set
- Seth, 256, 561, 562
- Sethian Gnostic cosmogony, 462
- Sethur  
     Hebrew  
         Mystery, 375
- Sevener*, 271
- sex  
     ritual, 459
- Sex Magick, 465
- sex-abuse claims  
     Jesuits, 441
- sexual criminality  
     and celibacy, 472
- sexual magic, 471, 473
- sexual magick*, 346, 405, 406
- sexual revolution*  
     Carpocrates, 429  
     *Christian Homosexuality*,  
         Carpocrates, 429
- Shaitan, 226, 271
- Shakespeare, 196
- Shakti, 251, 334, 358
- Shaman, 258
- shapeshifting, 85
- Shariah, 212
- Sharif Ali bin Feisal, 207
- Sheikh Muhammad ibn 'Abd al Wahhab, 272
- Shi'ite, 238, 244, 256, 274, 302
- Shi'ite Perspective  
     Esoteric doctrine re  
         Fatima, 238
- Shia, 237, 271, 274, 276
- Shiloh, 213
- SHIMON PEREZ  
     Jesuit Sympathizer, 134
- shirk, 86, 87, 88, 237, 242, 258, 278, 283, 285
- Shiva, 87, 334, 337

Shura, 218, 223  
 Shura Council  
     Egypt, 223  
*Sibyl*  
     *Oracle at Cumae*, 380  
*Sibylline Books*, 372  
 Sicari  
     ancient Jewish terrorists, 206  
 Sicily, 149, 162, 188, 192  
*Siena Group*, iii, 117  
 sigil, 466  
 Silenus  
     wise drunkard demi-god, 422  
 Simon Magus, 305  
 Simon Wiesenthal, 470  
 simony, 162, 178, 181, 184, 309,  
     313, 320, 552  
 Sinclair, 57, 198  
 Sinclair, William  
     dissaffected son & Scotland, 200  
 Sinclairs, 200, 201  
 Sinister Chant  
     device of ritual orgy, 472  
 Sinister Satanist, 479  
 Sion, 124, 138, 144, 146, 258, 293,  
     455, 553, 555, 563, 564, 568  
 Sirah. *See* Seerah  
*Sixers*, 271  
*siyasa aqliya*, 211  
*siyasa diniya*, 109, 110, 210, 211  
*Siyasa diniya*, 210  
 social engineering, 292  
 Social Engineering, 273  
 social-conditioning, 273  
*Societe de Luciferiens*, 468  
*Societe de Luciferiens*, 468  
 Society of Dark Lily, 469, 471, 475,  
     477, 478, 482  
*Society of Jesus*  
     *Jesuits*, ii, 20, 56, 115, 129, 132,  
         314, 315, 441  
 Society of ORMUS,, 143  
 sodomy, 120  
 Sodomy, 429  
 Solomon, 288  
 Soma  
     Celestial Dew of Ecstasy, vii,  
         454  
 Sons of Cain, 282  
 soothsayers, 88, 209, 376  
*Sophia*, 242, 255  
     the goddess of wisdom, 170,  
         238, 239, 431  
 Sorcery, 464  
 Soviet Empire, 116  
**Spain**, 126, 231, 309, 312, 313, 317,  
     361, 496, 506, 511, 515, 520,  
     527, 530  
 sperm, 389, 420, 448, 454, 455,  
     460, 461  
 Spermatophagia, vii  
 Spiritual Law, 102  
 SS Central Security Service, 130  
 St Jerome, 158, 549  
 St. Benedict, 140, 180  
 St. Bernard  
     Cistercian Founder, 144  
 St. Clair  
     meaning "Sinclair", 200, 202  
*St. Epiphane*, 452  
*St. George*, 368  
 St. John, 184, 329, 420  
 St. Meltius  
     Founder of St. Paul's, London,  
         140  
 St. Paul's Cathedral  
     London, 139  
     Relation to Merovingian, 139  
 St. Peter, v, 71, 125, 158, 159, 160,  
     162, 163, 172, 180, 184, 307,  
     310, 368, 379, 397, 504, 506,  
     511, 515  
 St. Peters Cathedral, 358  
 St. Theodore of Amasea, 373  
 Standard Oil, 567  
 Stigmata, 355  
 Stonewall Riot, 429  
 Strabo, 326, 366  
 strangulation, 336  
     human sacrifice, 336

SUFI, 236, 237, 242, 245, 257, 278,  
288  
Suicide, 430  
    gnostic doctrine, 430  
Sumeria, 334, 361  
Sumerians, 331, 562  
sun goddess  
    Queen of Heaven, 303, 374  
Sunni, 105, 220, 242, 245, 271, 274  
superstition, 82, 110, 272, 300, 301  
Swabia, 180, 206, 310  
Swastika, 470  
*Sybilline Scrolls*, 169  
Synagogue of Satan, iv, 249, 250  
Synarchism, 116  
    definition, 116  
**Synarchists**, 116, 210, 229, 260  
*Synarchy*, 193, 195  
SYNCRETISM, 183, 400  
Synod at Piacenza (1095)  
    imposes transubstantiation  
    doctrine of the Eucharist, 181  
Synod of Clermont (1095), 181  
Synod of Worms  
    Henry IV, 184  
Synod of Worms (1076), 184  
Syria, 96, 109, 208, 251, 333, 351,  
    366, 394, 506, 511, 515, 530,  
    532, 540, 541

## T

T. E. Lawrence, 210  
*ta'lim*, 247  
    related to Batini / Ishmai'li  
    misguidance, 247  
tambourine, 357  
Tamurlane, 535  
Tantrism, 456, 460  
*taqlid*, 19  
    blind submission of Ishmai'li,  
    246  
    blind submission, 246  
Tara. *See* Earth Goddess  
    earth goddess, 75

*Tara Institute*, 75  
*tasawwuf*, 245  
**Taufek Sahran**  
    **Haji Mohd, of Kuching, E.**  
    **Malaysia**, i  
*taurobolia*, 386, 387, 388  
Taurobolium, 355, 381, 383, 388  
*Tellus Mater*  
    Mother Earth, 380  
**Temple Mount**, 315, 515  
*terror*, 189, 228, 233, 338, 347  
Tertulian, 393, 403  
Tertullian, 371, 398, 399, 413, 499  
*Textus Receptus*, 535, 537  
the "Giving"  
    ritual satanic human sacrifice,  
    480  
the Adversary  
    Satan, 464, 465, 466  
The Brotherhood  
    Elite Satanists of the NWO, 141  
    Hebrew Genesis of the Red  
    Movement, 141  
the Catholic Church  
    It's 8th Century Merovingian  
    Reformation, 153  
the Cause of God, 284  
*the city of Saturn*  
    Capitoline Hill, Rome  
    Vatican, 375  
*The Clementines*, 305  
*The Company*  
    Intelligence Agency term for the  
    Jesuits, 117, 170, 494, 497,  
    534  
**The Dragon Court**, 559  
*The Exorcist*, 86, 92  
the first Catholic Church, 157  
the first Catholic saint, 157  
the great harlot  
    Mystery Babylon, 294  
the *Hierophant*  
    Chaldee Priest (office in Rome)  
    tarot card, 305  
The House of Cain

Merovingian lineage, 561  
The Occult  
     Powers of the jinn, 87  
 The Sinister Calling  
     willing sacrificial sacrifice, 480  
 The Way of the Sufi, 162, 297  
 Thebes  
     Iolaeia, 436  
*Thelema*  
     *art of doublespeak as Mystery*  
     *Religion mental conditioner,*  
     424  
 theocracy, 250  
 Theodosian Code, 303  
     against homosexuality, 410  
 Theodosius, 359, 428  
     Roman Emperor, 504  
 Theodotus of Byzantium, 399  
 theogony, 206  
*Theology*, 7, 156  
 Therapeutae, 143  
 Therapeutae of Alexandria, 143  
*Thirty Years War*, 203  
**Thirty Years' War**, 315, 316  
*Thomas Vaughn*, 442  
 Thoth, 142, 403, 456  
 Thrace, 367, 372  
 Thracians, 365, 367  
 Thule, 177  
**Timerlane**, 534, 535  
 Titans, 422  
 Titus, 378, 399  
 Titus Flavius Josephus Clemens  
     St. Clement, 399  
 Tlalteuctli, 338  
 tongues of the Angels  
     Born Again Christians submitted  
     to Jinn, 90  
 Torah, 213, 229, 241, 256, 506  
 torture, 188, 233, 345  
 Trajan  
     Emperor, 387  
 Transcendentalism, 222  
 Transgendered, 332  
 transubstantiation, 450

Treaty of Westphalia, 539  
 Tree of Knowledge of [both] Good  
     and Evil  
     Libertarian Theology, 415  
 tree-phallus, 331  
*Trinitarian Doctrine*  
     *author*, 156  
     Origins, 156  
**Trinity**, 1, 4, 98, 156  
**Troubadours**, 332  
**Troy**, 330, 332, 372  
 Tubal, 95, 96  
 Tun Ismail, 217  
 Tun Razak, 217  
*Tuscany*, 118, 148, 179, 184  
 Tusculum, 137, 138, 148, 150, 167,  
     393  
**TUSI**, 240  
*Twelvers*, 271  
 Tyndale, William, 537

## U

UFO's, 85  
 Ugarit, 370  
 Ugaritic worship  
     ritual orgy, 370  
*ultramontane*, 117, 125, 126  
     Temporal Power of the Church,  
     315  
 ummah, 100, 109, 110, 205, 212,  
     213, 214, 218, 222, 225, 248,  
     264, 282, 284  
 UMMNO, 267  
 UMNO, 265  
*UN*, 75, 76  
 United Greeks  
     Orthodox Catholic Sect, 308  
*United Religions*, 75  
 unity, 76, 108, 116, 239, 244, 245,  
     276  
     false gnostic doctrine, 432  
 Universalism, 66, 77, 264, 271, 291  
 Uranos, 429

**Urban II**, 118, 119, 120, 179, 180,  
188, 192  
War of the Guelphs &  
Ghibellines, 180  
Ursa Major, 560  
Ursiloan, iv, 242, 243  
Usulioon, 271  
Usuliyya  
Shiah Jurisprudence, 271

## V

Valentinius, 395, 397  
Valentinus  
Gnostic Church Father, 418  
Varro, 372  
Vatican, 114, 128, 148, 163, 179,  
186, 255, 324, 353, 354, 358,  
381, 387, 389, 393, 397  
Vatican Bank, 568  
*vaticinari*  
soothsayers, 357  
Venerable Bede, 155  
*Venetian Black Nobility*, 115  
*Venetians*, 114, 191, 195, 196, 197,  
198  
Venice, iii, 112, 117, 125, 138, 195,  
196, 197, 198, 245, 251  
Venus, 381, 387  
Vere family, 559, 560  
Vicar of Christ, 35, 506  
Vicar of Christ (First Used)  
Pope Zacharius, the Liar, 158  
Vicar of God, 56  
*Vicarius Christi*, 158, 159  
source of the lie, 158  
vice  
amongst Muslims, 62, 161, 213,  
224, 294  
vicegerent, 243  
Vicegerent, 213  
*Vichy*  
French Catholic Nazis & the  
Grail, 120  
*Vichy Catholic Nazis*

relation to Cathar Jews of the  
Languedoc and Papacy, 120

***Vichy Catholics***, 152  
Victor Palmé, 450  
Victoria Wohl  
Historian  
Homosexuality, 409  
Vietnam, 275, 277  
*Virgil*, 169  
Prophecies the NWO, 169  
virgin, 326, 328, 331, 338, 432  
Virgin, 149, 169, 170, 174, 232,  
236, 261, 326, 328, 329, 330,  
358, 360, 382, 403, 419  
virgin goddess, 338  
virginity, 328, 406  
*Visigoths*, 122  
visions, 90, 355  
and the jinn, 90  
von Papen  
Franz, 151  
Voodoo, 87, 413  
*Vulgate*, 506, 535, 550  
& Donation of Constantine  
forgery, 158  
First Latin Bible (Catholic), St  
Jerome, 158, 174

## W

Wahhabi, 272  
Wahhabis, 286  
Wales, 397, 499, 546, 548, 562  
Wall Street, 62, 126  
wars of the Guelphs and  
Ghibellines, 162  
Wars of the Investitures  
papal wars, 162  
*Watchers*, 256  
***Weishaupt***  
Adam  
*Illuminati Founder and Jesuit*,  
152, 315, 316, 317  
**Weishaupt, Adam**



crypto-Jesuit Illuminati founder,  
     58, 104, 202, 318, 540  
**Weizmann, Chiam**, 153  
 Whahabi, 105  
 Whahabi ulama, 222  
 Whahhabi, 285  
 William Casey, 72, 566  
 William of Normandy  
     of Orange, 162  
 William of Orange, 114, 162  
 William Sinclair, 201  
 William the Conqueror  
     William of Orange, 200, 201,  
         312, 313, 527  
 Winckelmann, Johan Joachim  
     Pompeii archeologist, 417  
 Windsor  
     House of, 206  
 wine, 133, 366, 369, 370, 421, 450,  
     457, 467  
 witch of Endor, 458  
 Witchcraft, 87, 464  
 Witches, 345, 416  
 witches sabbath, 467  
 Witches Sabbath, 467  
 Wolfram von Eschenbach, 559  
 women's rights  
     Muslim negation, 222  
*World Council of Wise Person*, 75  
*World Council of Wise Persons*, 75  
 worldview, 8  
*Worship of Mary*  
     Jesuit Mariolatry, 232  
**Wycliffe, John**, 534, 535  
 Wyrd  
     Destiny, according to Black  
         Magick, 478

## X

Xipe-totec

Aztec god, 338  
 Xipe-totec the flayed god, 338

## Y

Yangshoo Culture, 96  
 Yardani Peacock Cults, 251  
 Yarsanis, 251  
 Yasser Arafat, 1  
 Yassir Arafat, 134  
 yauhtli (Indian hemp), 342  
 Yellow Emperor  
     China, 458  
 Yezidi, 97, 251, 256  
 YHWH, 290  
*yoga*  
     ritual sexuality, 332, 460  
 Yoni-lingam, 337  
**Young Turks**, 315  
 youth whom Jesus loved, 419

## Z

Zagros Mountains, 97  
**Zbigniew Brzezinski**, 72  
 Zeus, 330, 359, 366, 367, 391, 423  
 zina, 218  
 Zion, 293  
 Zionism, 207  
 Zionist, 255, 270  
 Zosimas, 328  
 Zotto, 178, 188, *See* Urban II  
*Zotto de Landalf*  
     Pope Urban II (Peter the  
         Hermit?), 178  
 Zulus, 276  
 Zyklon B  
     used by Nazis for mass murder,  
         567

## Bibliography

Author's Note: There are many sources referenced throughout the text as inclusions, footnotes, as well as endnotes. Those listed here are not necessarily more significant, but rather are those texts I have laid hands on or sourced online.

### A

Abdullah, Jabir bin'; *The Noble Qur'an*, trans. by Al'Hilali and Mushin Khan, Medinah, KSA

Acikgent, Prof. A.; *Scientific Thought in Islam*, , International Institute of Islamic Civilization, Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia, 2006

Adler, Margot; *Drawing Down the Moon: Witches, Druids, Goddess-Worshippers, and Other Pagans in America Today*, New York: The Viking Press, 1979

Alexander, Brooks; *The View From Iron Mountain*, 1992, Spiritual Counterfeits Project (SCP) Journal 17:3, 1992.

Alexy, T; *The Marrano Legacy: A Contemporary Crypto-Jewish Priest Reveals Secrets of His Double Life*. University of New Mexico Press. 2003, ISBN 978-0826330550.

Algar, Hamid; "An Introduction to the History of Freemasonry in Iran." Middle Eastern Studies vol. 6 (1970)

Alleau, Rene; *Hitler et les Societes Secretes*

al-Oudah, Sheikh Salman; Saudi Arabia, see: *Islam Today*, 2002; also: *Awaiting the Mahdi: Covenant or Creed?* Mar, 2002

al-Wardi, Ibn; *The Concise History of Humanity or Chronicles*, [Tarikhu 'l-mukhtasar fi Akhbari 'l-basha, or Tarikh Abul Fida] by London, 2008, Trrans. M. Nauman Khan and Ghulam Mohiuddin of the Salaam Intstitute, London.

al-Waad'iee, Sheikh Abu Abdur-Rahmaan Muqbil ibn Haadee; *Historical Development of the Methodologies of al- Ikhwaan*, Salafi Publications, Sa'dah, Yemen, March 2003;

Amanoullah, Sheykh and Philippe de Vos; *Sufism: The Sufi understanding of the Enneagram*

Ankerberg, John & John Weldon; *The Facts on the Masonic Lodge*, 1989

Antleman, Rabbi Marvin S.; *To Eliminate The Opiate*, 1974, re-published by Zionist Book Club, Israel. This Book is an excellent authoritative sources of data covering the Zionist Myth and occult collusion with world leaders over the past half millennia. Highly recommended for the serious student!

Apiryon, Tau and Helena; - *Mystery of Mystery: A Primer of Thelemic Ecclesiastical Gnosticism*; OTO Journal, Red Flame No.2, Berkeley, CA 1995

Asad, Muhammad; *The Road To Mecca*, Islamic Books Trust, KL. \_\_\_ *ISLAM AT THE CROSSROADS*, 1934 Arafat Pub. Delhi, 1982, Dar-al-Anddalous Ltd, Gilbralter

as-Sufi, Shaykh Abdalqadir; *The Return of the Khalifate*, Shaykh Abdalqadir as-Sufi, Cape Town, South Africa, 1996; *Technique of the Coup de Bank*, Palma de Mallorca, Spain, 2000; *Now It Is Clear*, internet: [www.murabitun.org](http://www.murabitun.org) 12/2001;

Bacon, Sir Francis (Knights Templar and roscicrucian): Director, *King James Translation* of the Bible

Bailey, Alice A.; *"The Externalisation of the Hierarchy"*

Baharudin, Nordalia binti and Prof. Ataullah Bogdan Kopanski "Muslim Heraldry and Vexillology: Origins, Developments and Controversies" - Al-Shajarah, 2006, vol II #2, ISTAC, KL. Malaysia.

Barnes, Albert; *The Gospels*, ed. by Robert Frew. Baker Book House: Grand Rapids, Mi.

Bayly, Susan; *Saints, Goddesses, and Kings: Muslims and Christians in South Indian Society, 1700-1900*. Cambridge University Press, 1989

BBC News Article: "UK is Money Launderer's Paradise"

- Baring, Evelyn; *Modern Egypt*, vols. I & II, London, 1908 (British Library)
- Beatty, John; *The Iron Curtain Over America*, Eleventh Printing April 1954.
- Beckerie, Avelé ; *African Writing Systems*, Cronell University, 2003
- Ben-Dove, Meir; *In the Shadow of the Temple*, Keter Publishing House, 1985
- Berger & Barber; *In The Footsteps of Eve*, National Geographic, 2000
- Berry, Harold J.; *What They Believe - MASONS*, 1990
- Bertram, Martin H. (translator); *On the Jews and Their Lies*, Chapter Four, p.1, 1543 by Martin Luther (1483-1546), Fortress Press, 1971
- Boas, Franz; *Race and Democratic Society*, Biblo & Tannen Publishers, 1945, ISBN 0819602485
- Brand, J.; *Desperate Mission: Joel Brand's Story*, Criterion Books, New York, (1958); *Advocate for the Dead: The Story of Joel Brand*, A. Deutsch, London, (1958, copyrighted 1956)
- Brewer, Bryan; *Eclipse* Alibris Pub. 1979. Also: Harcourt Brace, 1987
- Brisard, Jean-Charles & Guillaume Dasquie; *Forbidden Truth*, 2002
- Brown, Prof. Edward Granville (Cambridge); "The Assassins" - *St Bart's Hospital Journal* (March 1897)
- Bodansky, Yossef ; *Bin Laden: The Man Who declared War on America*, 1999
- Brock, S. P.; *The Bible in the Syriac Tradition*, Gorgias Press, 2006
- Brooke, Tal; *One World*, , End Run Publishing, Berkeley Ca 2000. Mr. Brooke is a University Lecturer with several Publications, and a graduate of Princeton who has lectured at Oxford & Cambridge. This title covers the New World Order intelligently but with Christian bias. However, the facts are in order as he uncovers monism's immense influence on Western sociology and the current paradigm shift, as well as the rise of the Central Banking Systems under Zionist directors.

- Brown, M.D., Rebecca; *He Came To Set The Captives Free*: Chick Pub. 1986
- Brumberg, Daniel, *Reinventing Khomeini*. Chicago: Univ. of Chicago Press, 2001
- Bucaille, Maurice; *The Bible, The Qur'a,n and Science*, Serghers, 1976, AS Nordeen, 1989
- Burman, Edward; *The Assassins - Holy Killers of Islam*, Crucible Press, 1987
- Brunton, Paul ; *A Search in Secret Egypt*. E.P. Dutton & Co.: New York: 1936
- Bushby, Tony; *Secret Ciphers in the New Testament, The Bible Fraud*
- Campbell, Anthony; *The Assassins of Alamut*, Lulu.com, 2008, ISBN: 978-1-4092-0863-1, UK
- Cavendish, Richard; *The Black Arts*, New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 196
- Chalko, Dr Tom J.; *The New English Bible; New Testament*, Oxford University Press, Cambridge Univ. Press, 1961. Extract from an exposition by 2004
- Chamish, Barry; *The Deautch Devils, Israel Betrayed*, Nakhat Zohar 40/2 Modin, 71700 Israel. This Book is an excellent authoritative sources of data covering the Zionist Myth and occult collusion with world leaders. Highly recommended for the serious student! Book Orders: chamish@netvision.net.il – also: *GIVE US THE USS LIBERTY*, by Barry Chamish, Apr.2009.
- Chenet, F. (ed) by David Gordon White: *Tantra in Practice*, edited, Princeton Readings in Religions. Princeton University Press, 2000)
- Churchill, Sir Winston; Grand Alliance, War Memoirs, Vol. III; “On International Jews” - Illustrated Sunday Herald, Feb. 8, 1920, p. 5
- Churchwald, Albert, *The Signs and Symbols of Primordial Man* (London: George Allen & Co., Ltd.) 1913

Clegg, C. Robert Ingham and Harry LeRoy Haywood; *Mackey's Revised History of Freemasonry*, Revised Edition: revised Published by Kessinger Publishing, 1946 ISBN 0766147193, 9780766147195

Coleman, J.; *Abnormal Psychology and Modern Life*. Dallas: Scott, Foresman and Company, (1976)

Coleman, Dr. John; *What Really Happened In Iran*, , 1984

Cotterell, Maurice; *The Tutankhamen Prophecies*, Headline Books, London 1999. A detailed look inside Egyptology and the metaphysical principles of sun-god worship. The author is clearly an advocate of Pharaoh's magic. A difficult read, scholarly, but well worth the additional insight, as he confirms all testimony and occult motivations reviewed!

Coogan, M D; *Oxford History of The Biblical World*, 1998

Craig, Mark; *Chinese Organized Crime*, retired Australian Chief Detective, Pub.1996, by the Winston Churchill Memorial Fund

Crowley, Aleister; *Confessions*, 1929 \_\_ *Book of The Law*

Cumbey, Constance; *The Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow*, Lib. ISBN 0-910311-03-X, 1983 Card # 83-080044. An excellent description of the New Age Ideation, Philosophy, Catalogue of Organizations, Affiliations with Governments including the UN, Central Banks, and World ecumenical religious organizations, as well as their Fascist plan for world supremacy based on the same Aryan myth that inspired Hitler and the Thule Society – Christian bias, but excellent source of hard data.

Daraul, Arkon; *Secret Societies*, Citadel Press 1961/1989

Davis, Susan Lawrence; *Authentic History: Ku Klux Klan 1865-1877"* (1924)

Dawud, Prof. Abdul; *Muhammad in the Bible*. A former Uniate Bishop from Persia - complete scholarly dissertation of OT and NT scriptures indicating the Ministry of Muhammad as based on early Aramaic & Persian translations of the *SYRIAC PSHITTA BIBLE* that have survived. (Pub. by BINA, Sarawak, E. Malaysia).

Deboer, L; *The New Phariseism*.

- Denton, Michael; *Evolution, A Theory In Crisis*, Adler & Adler, 1985
- De La Rive, A.C.; *'La Femme et l'Enfant dans la Franc-Maçonnerie Universelle'*, 1889
- Dreyfuss, Robert; *HOSTAGE TO KHOMEINI*, (New Benjamin Franklin House: New York, 1980)
- de Poncins, Vicomte Leon; *The Secret Powers behind the Revolution*,  
de Sacy, Silvestre (Antoine Isaac, 1818). *"Mémoire sur La Dynastie des Assassins, et sur L'Etymologie de leur Nom". Memoires de sins, et sur l'Institut Royal de France 4: 1–84. "English translation in F. Daftary, The Assassin Legends.*
- Dietl, Wilhelm; *Holy War*, 1983. *Biography of Hasan al-Banna*,
- Dillehay, Thomas D. ; *The Settlement of the Americas: A New Prehistory*, Basic Books, 2000
- Dolan, R.; *An Unclassified History: volume one 1941-1973*, New York: Keyhole, (2000)
- Dozy, Reinhart<sup>221</sup>; *Histoire des musulmans d'Espagne, jusqu'à la conquête de l'Andalousie par les Almoravides, 711–1110* (1861; *Spanish Islam*, 1913), Eng. trans. Goodword Books (2001, 2005)
- Dow, James L. & Foreman, J. B. *Collins Gem Dictionary of the Bible*, Collins, London, 1972
- Dreyfuss, Robert; *Hostage to Khomeini*, 1980
- Durant, Will; *The Story of Civilization*
- Eaton, Gai; *Islam and the Destiny of Man*, Islamic Texts Society, 1994
- Eidershiem, Alfred; *Jesus the Messiah*

---

<sup>221</sup> Dutch Arabist of French Huguenot ancestry, spent 33 years (from 1850) as professor of history at the University of Leiden. His history, a graphically written account of Moorish dominion in Spain that shed new light on many obscure points, long remained the standard work on the subject. Enc. Britannia.

Ekken, Kaibarra; *The Way of Contentment*, revered 17<sup>th</sup> Century Japanese Scholar.

Elmore, Wilber T.; *Dravidian Gods in Modern Hinduism*. University of Nebraska, 1915

Erikson, Mark “Islamism, Fascism, & Terrorism”, , *Asia Times*, 2002.  
Provides detailed account of Egyptian Islamism with respect to espionage, Freemasonry, the Muslim Brotherhood and Nazi collusion.

Evans-Wentz, W.Y.; translation of *The Tibetan Book of the Dead* (Oxford, 3rd ed.; 1957)

Fahey, Dr. Dennis, C.S.S.P.; *The Rulers of Russia*, Dublin, 1938

Fay, Peter; *The Opium War*, Univ. N. Carolina Press, 1975

Fischer, Dick Fischer; *The Origins Solution*, Fairway Press, 1996

Fisher, Sydney Nettleton and William Ochsenwald; *The Middle East: A History*, McGraw-Hill Humanities/Social 1996 ISBN-13: 9780070212312

Fletcher, R.; *The Barbarian Conversion: From Paganism to Christianity*, 1997

Fox, Matthew; *The Coming of the Cosmic Christ: The Healing of Mother Earth and the Birth of a Global Renaissance*, Harper San Francisco, 1988, ISBN 0-06-062915-0, p. xi

Fox, Robert; “Albanians & Afghans fight for the heirs to Bosnia’s SS Past”: *Daily Telegraph*, 12-29-93

Frankfort, H; *"The Burney Relief"*, Archiv f?r Orientforschung, 1937-39); *The art and architecture of the ancient Orient* (London, Pelican, 1970)

French, Douglas E.; *Separating Money and the State, Part I: Eighty Years of Destruction*,

Friedman, David Noel (ed); *Encyclopaedia Biblica* 5:458-460 [Hebrew]; *Anchor Bible Dictionary* New York, 1992, 1997); *Journal of the*



*Society for Textual Reasoning*, “Midrash as Visualization,” vol 10, 2001

“Freemasonry In Egypt”: *Insight Magazine*, March 1999

Friedman, R. L.; *The Hidden Book In The Bible*, Harper Collins, 1998

Galbraith, John Kenneth; *Report from Iron Mountain*, Dial Press, 1967

Philip Gardiner, *The Secret of Solomon's Temple Revealed*, New Page Books, 2006

Garnand, Brien; *FROM INFANT SACRIFICE TO THE ABC'S: ANCIENT PHOENICIANS AND MODERN IDENTITIES* Committee on the Ancient Mediterranean World, University of Chicago, Chicago, IL 60637

Gayer, M H; *The Heritage of the Angl-Saxon Race*

Gilbert, Adrian; *The Holy Kingdom*, Corgi Book, Bantam Press, 1999 ISBN 0 552 14489 4

Glass, Justine; *Witchcraft: The Sixth Sense*, North Hollywood, CA: Wilshire, 1965

Goodman, Frederick; *Magic Symbols*, Brian Trodd Publishing House, Ltd., London, 1989

Goffman, Ethan; *Between Guilt and Affluence: The Jewish Gaze and the Black Thief in "Mr. Sammler's Planet"*, 1997, University of Wisconsin

Grand Orients Journal, *The Acacia*, Oct 1908

Grigg, William Norman; “Enemies & Assets”: *The New American*, 05-97

George, Andrew; translation: *The Epic of Gilgamesh*, 2003

Goudge, H L; *The British Israel Theory*;

Goulden, JC; *The Death Merchant*, Simon & Schuster, 1984

Green, G.S.; *The Sun-Gods of Ancient Europe*, London, 1991

Gruen, Erich S.; *Heritage & Hellenism*, U. of Ca., 1998

- Hall, Dr. II. R.; Works by, Dept. Of Egyptian & Assyrian Antiquities, British Museum
- Hall, Manly P. 33rd Degree Mason; *An Encyclopedic Outline of Masonic, Hermetic, Qabbalist and Rosicrucian Symbolical Philosophy, Being an Interpretation of the Secret Teachings Concealed Within the Rituals, Allegories and Mysteries of All Ages*, H.S. Crocker Company, Inc., 1928, p. 101.
- Hallahan, D. & Kauffman, J.; *Exceptional Children*. Boston: Allyn and Bacon, (1994).
- Hamburger & Simpson; Wall Street Journal, March 2002: “Muslims Count on Unlikely Advocate”,
- Hancock, Graham; *The Sign & the Seal*. Simon & Schuster, 1992, ISBN 0671865412
- Harkabi, Yehosharat; *Israel’s Fateful Hour*, Harper & Row, 1998
- Hart, Michael H; *100 Rankings of the Most Influential Persons in History*, 1992
- Heimbichner, Craig; *Blood on the Altar: The Secret History of the World’s Most Dangerous Secret Society*, Independent History and Research, 2005
- Heimpel, W.; *RA Catalog of Near Eastern Venus Deities*, (1982)
- Herd, Prof. Gilbert; *The Sambia*, 1999. Sexual cultures, strange and familiar. Indonesian (Papua New Guinea) Sambia Sexual Culture: Essays from the Field. pp. 1-28. Chicago: Chicago University Press.
- Hexham, I. Ph.D. Bristol University; *Elwell Evangelical Dictionary*, 2008
- Higgins, Godfrey; *Anacalypsis; An Attempt to Draw Aside the Veil of the Saitic Isis; or an Inquiry into the Origin of languages, Nations and Religions*; initially printed as a limited edition of 200 copies, partially reprinted in 1878, and completely reprinted in a limited edition of 350 copies in 1927. Available online and from Indian sources in both Hard and Paperback versions as of 2008

Hohne, Heine & Hermann Zolling; *The General Was A Spy*, Pan Books Ltd. London 1972, ISBN 0 330 23516 8

Hornung, Erik & Bryan, Betsy M., Editors, *The Quest for Immortality*, Munich: Prestel, 2002; *Treasures of Ancient Egypt*, Nat. Gallery of Art, 2002, ISBN 3-7913-2735-6

Horowitz, Dr. Len; *Deadly Innocence: Solving the Greatest Murder Mystery in the History of American Medicine* (1994), in which he claims that Kimberly Bergalis' dentist, David J. Acer was a pedophile and a serial killer who used HIV as his murder weapon; and *Emerging Viruses: Aids & Ebola - Nature, Accident or Intentional?* (1996), which advances the theory that AIDS and Ebola were engineered by the U.S. government with biological warfare and genocide in mind. As an author, the themes he has taken up over the years have moved away from public health advice related to dentistry, and on to general health-related conspiracy theories, opposition to vaccination, and New Age therapies, with elements of numerology and Christian apocalyptic prophesy.<sup>222</sup>

Hosein, Imran N.; *Jerusalem in the Qur'an*, Masjid Dar al-Qur'an, 2002, NY

Hougan, James; *Spooks: The Haunting of America -- The Private Use of Secret Agents* - New York: Bantam Books, 1979

Hourani, Albert (Emeritus Prof.); *History of the Arab People*, Oxford, 1991

Hunt, George L.; *Secret Societies*, 1983

---

<sup>222</sup> The Nation of Islam cautioned African-American parents about vaccination of their children, and Dr. Horowitz seems to have had significant influence on their decision to make this announcement. On May 28, 2008, Senator Barack Obama's former pastor at Chicago's Trinity United Church of Christ, Rev. Jeremiah Wright, mentioned Dr. Horowitz's *Emerging Viruses: AIDS and Ebola* in defense of a statement Wright had made during a sermon: that the U.S. Government "lied about inventing the HIV virus as a means of genocide against people of color." Many might term Horowitz's conclusions conspiracy theories, and it appears that Dr. Horowitz himself would be among them, since he was a speaker at Conspiracy Con in 2001, 2004 and 2007. See: [conspiracycon.com](http://conspiracycon.com), "Video & Audio Page 2008", accessed 2008-05-02. - Wikipedia

Urban, Prof. Hugh B.; Unleashing the Beast: Aleister Crowley, Tantra and Sex Magic in Late Victorian England. 2007; *The Beast with Two Backs: Kabbalah and Tantra in Late Victorian Sexual Magic*, 2003-4 Ohio State University Office of International Affairs, Ohio State University.

Hurley, Andrew; *One Nation Under Israel*, Truth Press, 1999, ISBN0-967-62470-3

Huxley, Julian; *Essays of A Humanist*, 1964

Iqbal, Shaikh Muhammad (1877-1938); *The Development of Metaphysics in Persia: Ibn Al-Mukaffa's Manichaean Criticism of Islam* (1908), Cambridge University Press; Lahore: Bazm-Iqbal, 1964, Encyclopedia Of Islam, 1971, Volume 3, E J Brill, Leiden, p. 885. Also see: A F L Beeston, T M Johnstone, R B Serjeant and G R Smith (Ed.), *Arabic Literature To The End Of The Ummayyad Period*, 1983, Cambridge University Press

Inyat-Khan, Pir Vilayat; *The Sufi Order, Toward the One*, Harper& Row: New York, 1974.

Isserlin, B S J; *The Israelites*, Thames & Hudson, 1998

Jacquard, Roland; *In the Name of Osama bin Laden*: 2001

Jacobs, J; *Hidden Heritage: The Legacy of the Crypto-Jews*. University of California Press. 2002 ISBN 978-0520235175.

Janson, H. W. and A. F.; *History of Art*, 6th edition (New York, 2001)

Johnson, Paul; *A History of the Jews*, NY, Harper and Row, 1987

Josephus; *The Jewish War* (Eng. trans.), IV. 170, 334. V. 152)

Kaplan, Aryeh (trans); *The Living Torah*, Maznaim Pub.Corp., NY, Jerusalem 1981

Kaya, Polat (M. Sc. E. E); *Search For the Origin of the Crescent and StarMotif in the Turkish Flag*, 1997

- Kayali, Hasan; *Arabs and Young Turks, Ottomanism, Arabism and Islamism in the Ottoman Empire 1908-1918*, Berkely, Ca., 1997
- Kahaner, Larry; *Cults That Kill: Probing the Underworld of Occult Crime*, New York, Warner, 1988
- Kate Kennedy, Ilyhana; *Number, Symbols and Sacred Geometry*, 2002
- Keddie, N.R.; *Sayyid Jamal ad-Din Al-Afghani*, Berkeley, Ca., 1972;
- Kedurie, Elie (Prof. Emeritus); *Afghani and Abdul*, Univ. of London, 1992; "Young Turks, Freemasons, and Jews." Middle Eastern Studies, vol. 7 (1971)
- Kennedy, J.F.; *Executive Order 11110*
- King, C. W. (Charles William, 1818-1888), *The Gnostics and Their Remains, Ancient and Mediaeval* Second Edition, London: David Nutt, 1887
- Kinney, Jay; *Sufism: The Poles of Love and Knowledge*
- Kircher, Athanasius; *Oedipus Aegyptiacus*: Sigillum Aemeth. (Rome, 1652-4, pp. 479-81.) This digital edition by Joseph H. Peterson, Copyright © 1984. Also see: Athanasius Kircher: *A Renaissance man in search of lost knowledge*. Joscelyn Godwin pub. Thames and Hudson 1979
- Knight, Fahim A.; *FREEMASONRY AND ISLAM: WHAT DO THEY SHARE?*, DEC. 2007 [HTTP://WWW.DAILYGRAIL.COM/NODE/5752](http://WWW.DAILYGRAIL.COM/NODE/5752)
- Knight, Sir Richard Payne (1750-1820); *On the Worship of Priapus in the Kingdom of Naples* (1781, 1786), Kessinger Publishing (February 2003)
- Knight, Stephen; *The Brotherhood*, Grafton Books, London, 1989 1089
- Koya, P.K. compiled and edited; *Hadith and Sunnah-Ideals and Realities*, Islamic Book Trust, KL, 1996, ISBN 983-9154-02-8
- Kruger, Henrick; *The Great Heroin Coup*, German Investigative Correspondent *Der Spiegel*, Forward by Peter Dale Scott, 1980
- Krupp, E. C.; *Echoes of the Ancient Skies: The Astronomy of Lost Civilizations*, Oxford University Press, NY, 1994

- Lagrange, M. J.; *Etudes sur les Religions Sémitiques*, 1903,
- Landau, Jacob M.; "Prolegomena to a Study of Secret Societies in Modern Egypt." Middle Eastern Studies, vol. 1 (1964).
- Larson, Brother Bill (ed); *The Working Tools Masonic Magazine*, Issue 10, October, 2006.
- Leick, Gwendolyn; *Sex & Eroticism in Mesopotamian Literature* (1994)
- Lenoir, Alexander; *La franche-maçonnerie rendue à sa véritable origine ou L'Antiquité de la franche maçonnerie prouvée par l'explication des mystères anciens et modernes*, 1814
- Lester , J. C. and D. L. Wilson; *Scarlet and the Beast: "Ku Klux Klan: Its' Origin, Growth and Disbandment"* (1905)
- Lemche, Niels Peter; *The Israelites in History and Tradition*, Westminster John Knox Press, 1998 ISBN 0664227279
- Loftus, John & Mark Aarons; *The Secret War Against The Jews*, St. Martin's Press 1994. An authoritative expose' of 20th century Allied collusion in the Middle-Eastt by an ex-Federal Prosecutor and Counsel for disaffected CIA & FBI agents.
- Longford, Elizabeth; *Pilgrimage of Passion- The Life of Wilfrid Scawen Blunt*, London, 1979;
- López-Baralt, Luce; Translated by Andrew Hurley; *The Sufi Trobar clus and Spanish Mysticism: A Shared Symbolism*
- Lupsha, Peter A.; "Transnational Narco-corruption and Narco Investment: A Focus on Mexico", *Transnational Organized Crime*, Vol. 1, No. 1, Spring 1995 \_\_ "Transnational Organized Crime versus the Nation State" in *Transnational Organized Crime*, Vol 2, No. 1, Spring 1996
- Maas, Peter; *Manhunt*, Random House, 1986
- Maksudoglu, Mehmet; *Osmanli History - 1289-1922*, International Islamic University Malaysia, 1999;

Margiotta, Domenico *Souvenirs d'un trente-troisième: Adriano Lemmi, chef suprême des francs-maçons* (1896) and *Le Palladisme: Culte de Satan-Lucifer dans les triangles maçonniques* (1895)

Malcomson, W. P.; *Behind Closed Doors*, 1999,

Manning, Paul; *Martin Bormann: Nazi In Exile*, ISBN 0 8184-0309-8, Lyle Stuart Inc. 1981. A study of US/CIA collusion with ex-Nazis, confirms Mr. Sutton's expose' on the Bush Family's business relations with ex-Nazi Industrialists: Thyssen-Bornemisza (of the Hapsburg Royal Family) investment group, based in Lugano Switzerland & Buenos Aires

Mars, Texe; *Dark Majesty*, 1992. A look at occult organizations, especially the 'Skull & Bones' Fraternity @ Yale University, the Bush family's intimate involvement and political rise to power.

Martin, Fra. Malachi; *The Complete Works of - Vatican Scholar & Exorcist who exposes Satan's infiltration of the Catholic Church*. Highly recommended source! *Keys of This Blood* by Fra. Malachi Martin, Simon & Schuster, 1990 Look him up!

Matthews, Kenneth A.; *The New American Commentary*, B&H Pub., 2005

McConnell, J.; *Understanding Human Behavior*, New York: Holt, Rinehart and Winston. (1980)

McCormick, W. J. Mak; *Christ, the Christian, & Freemasonry*, 1984; *Is Freemasonry Christian*, 1987

McIntosh & Twyman; *The Archko Volume*, 1887 – Keats Pub., 1975 Catalogue # 74-33199

Melvin, Gail; *Yahweh, Yashua & You*, 1998, ISBN 0-9665602-0-5 #98-91512

Miller, Edith Starr (aka: Lady Queensborough); *Occult Theocracy*

Molnár, Miklós and Anna Magyar; *A Concise History of Hungary*, Translated by Anna Magyar, Contributor Anna Magyar Published by Cambridge University Press, 2001 ISBN 0521667364

Moore, S.A.; "The Image of Moloch", in *Jour. Bib. Lit.* 1897, xvi. 161 et seq.;

Mother Jones, August 1981

Mullins, Eustace; *The World Order - A Study in the Hegemony of Parasitism*

Myllykoski, Matti; "James the Just in History and Tradition: Perspectives of Past and Present Scholarship" - Helsinki Collegium for Advanced Studies, Finland. Currents in Biblical Research Vol. 5, No. 1, 73-122 (2006)

North, Gary; *Unholy Spirits, Occultism and New Age Humanism*. A complete and scholarly dissertation on Humanism in light of its philosophical development and implementation, but with a Christian bias that is readily dismissed by the mature reader. Sociological perspective on Shamanism and Satanism, as well as monism's persuasive deception, giving rise to the present social chaos in western civilization and thus setting the stage for al'Darjahl's tyranny. 1966

Noss, JB; *Man's Religions* Sixth Edition, 1980, New York, Macmillan

O'Brien, Kathy and Mark Phillips, *TRANCE Formation of America*

Oliver, Professor Revilo P.; "ANOTHER JEWISH PROBLEM" Liberty Bell magazine, May 1985.

*Oxford Encyclopaedia of World History*, 1998

Pagolu, Augustine; *The Religion of the Patriarchs*, Continuum International, 1998

Patai, Raphael; *The Messiah Texts*, trans. of Mishne Torah by Maimonides

Perlmutter, Amos; *Israel: The Partitioned State: A Political History Since 1900*, NY, Scribners, 1985

Picasso; *Guernica*, 1934

Pidcock, David Musa (ed); *Satanic Voices, Ancient & Modern: A Surfeit of Blasphemy, Including The Rushdie Report, From Edifice Complex to Occult Theocracy*. MUSTAQIM - Islamic Art and Literature, PO Box 844, Oldbrook, Milton Keynes MK6 2YT ISBN 1-871012-03-1



Pike, Albert; *Morals and Dogma of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite*, Pub., 1871; *The Liturgies of the AASR, the Legenda and Readings of the AASR, Sepher ha-Debarim, or the Book of the Words*;

Preston, Diana; *Willful Murder: The Sinking of the Lusitania*, St. Martin's Press May 2002

Proceedings US Anti-Masonic Convention 1830, Acacia Press, Inc. 1996

Quigley, Pro. Carroll; *Tragedy & Hope, A History of Our Time*, MacMillan, 1966

Ra'ad, Basem; *Jerusalem*, 2003-2008 Al-Quds University.

Rabow, Jerry; *50 Jewish Messiahs*, Gefen Publishing, Jerusalem, 2000.  
This Book is an excellent authoritative sources of data covering the Zionist Myth and occult collusion with world leaders. Highly recommended for the serious student!

Rodrique, A; *Sephardi Jewry: A History of the Judeo-Spanish Community, 14th-20th Centuries (Jewish Communities in the Modern World)*.  
*University of California Press. 2000, ISBN 978-0520218222*

Rahnema, Ali; *Pioneers of Islamic Revival*, London, 1994

Ramsay, Sir Archibald Maule; *The Nameless War*, Britons Publishing Company, London, 1952

Randal, Jonathon C; *Narcotics Intelligence Estimate, Going All the Way*, Vantage, NY, 1984

Rankin, William; *The Center for Progressive Christianity, President's Report*, February 1999, section on the United Religions Initiative

Ravenscroft, Trevor; *The Spear of Destiny*, Transwrold Pub. Ltd. An excellent expose' of Hitler's occult motivations and Nazi involvement with Satanism and related Freemasonic Fellowships. Written by the pupil of Dr. Walter Johannes Stein, Churchill's advisor on the Nazi Occult Societies and also an intimate of Hitler's before his meteoric rise to power. Churchill passed secrecy laws specifically prohibiting publication of this material for 50 years! Highly recommended! 1972

- Redford, Donald B.; *The Ancient Gods Speak: A Guide to Egyptian Religion*, Oxford University Press, 2002
- Reeves, Simon; *The New Jackals*: 1999
- Reynolds, M.H.' *Foundation Magazine*, 1986
- Rice News; "Goddess Inanna/Ishtar's Role Focus of March 25 Lecture" - 03-20-1997 (Rice University weekly)
- Roberts, Paul William; *Journey of the Magi*, Riverhead Books, New York (1995)
- Robinson, Adam; *Bin Laden: Behind the Mask of Terrorism*, , 2001
- Robinson, John J.; *Born in the Blood - the Lost Secrets of Freemasonry*, 1989
- Robinson, Fred C.; *A Guide to Old English*, Bruce Mitchell, Blackwell, 2001
- Rocco, Sha; *Origin of the Cross*: 1874 [pseudonym for Abisha S. Hudson , Clifford Howard and Hargrave Jennings, q.v.] *The Masculine Cross and Ancient Sex Worship*, Asa K.Butts, 1874. Hudson, N.Y. and London. Reprinted circa 1890 as part of the "Nature Worship and Mystical Series" by "Anonymous" (London) - Reprinted by Commonwealth Co., 1904 Reprinted by Sun Publishing, 199- [Clearly shows Christian Cross is an ancient sun-god icon of Fertility Cults. – oz
- Llewellyn H. Rockwell; *Banks on the Dole*,
- Ronayne, Edmond: *Handbook of Masonry*
- Rothbard, Murray; *The Mystery of Banking*, New York: Richardson and Snyder, 1983; Also: *Taking Money Back; The Panic of 1907 and the Birth of the Federal Reserve* with Jim Klann
- Rowe, Dennis (ed); *International Drug Trafficking*. Conference Report, Office of International Criminal Justice, Univ. of Illinois, 1988, ISBN 0-942511-15-8
- Roy, Asim; *The Islamic Syncretic Tradition in Bengal*, Princeton University Press, 1983

- Rubin, Daniel & Michael Dorgan; "Terrorist Plot Years In The Making":  
*Knight Ridder News*
- Ryan, Parker; "*The Necronomicon and Ancient Arab Magick*" *Al Azif-Azif*
- Ryan & Pitman; *Noahs Flood*, Columbia Univ., Simon & Schuster, 2000
- Sadler, John; *The Rights of the Kingdom* (1649)
- Schnoebelen, William; *Masonry - Beyond the Light*, 1991; *Lucifer Dethroned*, Chick Publications, 1993
- Scott, Brenda & Samantha Smith; *The Trojan Horse: How the New Age Movement Infiltrates the Church*, Huntington House:1993
- Scott, Peter Dale and Jonathan Marshall; *Cocaine politics: drugs, armies, and the CIA in Central America*, 2<sup>nd</sup> reprint, revised Published by University of California Press, 1998 also see: *Cocaine Politics; Deep Politics and Death of JFK*
- Seidl, R S; Inanna/Istar, in *Reallexikon der Assyriologie* Vol. 5 (Berlin, 1976-1980
- Seton-Williams, Veronica and Peter Stocks,; *Blue Guide EGYPT*. New Nork: W. Norton, 1988.
- Shariati, Ali; *The Philosophy of History: Cain and Abel, On the Sociology of Islam*,
- Shahak, Professor Israel; *Jewish History, Jewish Religion: The Weight of Three Thousand Years*, Pluto M.E. Studies, London.
- Sharpe, Samuel; *Egyptian Mythology and Egyptian Christianity* (1863). Ed. E. A. Wallis Budge, London, (1923).
- Shaw, Jim & Tom McKenney; *The Deadly Deception*: Huntington House 1988 - Testimony of an American 33rd Degree Freemason
- Siddiqui, Dr. Habib; *Masonry in Middle East*, Al-Jazeera, Dec. 26, 2004
- Siddiqui, Kalim; *Stages of Islamic Revolution*, Open Press, 1996
- Smith, W. R.; *Religions of Semites*. 2<sup>nd</sup> ed.
- Smoley, Richard and Jay Kinney; *Bacchanalia* [pronounced like BACK-analia] 1) a Roman festival of Bacchus [Dionysus] celebrated with

dancing, song, and revelry 2) a drunken feast: Orgy, Hidden Wisdom: A Guide to the Western Inner Traditions (New York: Penguin / Arkana: 1999); Also: *Hidden Wisdom: A Guide to the Western Inner Traditions* (New York: Penguin / Arkana: 1999).

Spangler, David; *Revelation —Birth of A New Age*,

Spence, Lewis; *An Encyclopaedia of Occultism*, New York, NY: Citadel Press, 1996

Stähler, Axel; "ORIENTALIST STRATEGIES OF DISSOCIATION IN A GERMAN "JEWISH" NOVEL: DAS NEUE JERUSALEM (1905) AND ITS CONTEXT" - Comparative Literary Studies, University of Kent, Canterbury

Steiner, Rudolf; *The Occult Movement in the 19th Century; The Spiritual Beings in the Heavenly Bodies and in the Kingdoms of Nature*, Lecture 10; *Cosmic Memory; The Archangel Michael: His Mission and Ours, The Influences of Lucifer and Ahriman; Man in the Light of Occultism, Theosophy and Philosophy*; Steiner Press, NY

Streatfield, Dominic; *Cocaine, An Unauthorised Biography*, Picador Pub., Distributed in the US by Palgrave. Annotation (c) 2003 Book News, Inc., Portland, OR USA, 2003; NB: First Ed. 2001, suppressed by authorities but saved by Eleanor Johnsey @ virgin-pub.co.uk

Sükrü, Hanioglu, M.; "Notes on the Young Turks and Freemasons, 1875 - 1908." Middle Eastern Studies, vol. 25 (1989).

Sulaiman, S. M.; *Islam, Indian Religions, and Tamil Culture*, (Tamil. *Encyclopaedia*, vol. 4, p. 643.)

Sutton, Dr. Antony; *How the Order Creates Revolution*, and *America's Secret Establishment*; *Phoenix Letter*, Oct, 1996; *Wall Street & The Bolshevik Revolution*; *National Suicide: Military Aid to the Soviet Union*; *How the Order Creates Revolution*

Swing, Bishop William; *The Coming United Religions, United Religions Initiative*, CoNexus Press, 1998, ISBN 0-9637897-5-9 , April 1996

Tabatabai, Allamah Sayyid Muhd Husayn; *Shi'a*, Trans: Sayyid Husayn Nasr, Ansariyan Pub. Qum, Iran 1981

Takeshita, Masataka; *Ibn 'Arabi's Theory of the Perfect Man and its Place in the History of Islamic Thought*. Tokyo: Institute for the Study of Languages and Cultures of Asia and Africa, 1987.

Tattersall & Schwartz; *Extinct Humans*, Westview Press, Oxford, 2000

Taylor, Charles and E. Robinson; *Dict. Of the Holy Bible*, Pub. Crocker and Brewster, 1832. Harvard

Theiring, Barbara *Jesus The Man: A New Interpretation from the Dead Sea Scrolls*, Transworld Publishing. This is a Book which Orthodox and Born Again Evangelicals should read but most likely won't..

Tobias, HJ; *A History of the Jews in New Mexico*. University of New Mexico Press. 1992, ISBN 978-0826313904.

Tranter, John W.; *Images: an expose' of subliminal advertisements*, Whitaker House Pub., 1986, You'll throw your TV away after reading this!

Tuchman, Barbara; *The March of Folly*, NY, Alfred A Knopf, 1984

Tuit, J; *The Truth Shall Make You Free*

Uittenbogaard, Arie; *Biblical Names*, Abarim Publications, 2007

Vadillo, Umar Ibrahim; *The Esoteric Deviation in Islam*, Madinah Press, Madinah Media (2003)

Van Buren; *Symbols of the Gods*, (Rome, 1945)

Von Grunebaum, G.E. Trans. by Katherine Watson. *Classical Islam; a history, 600 A.D. to 1258 A.D.* (reprint, 1970), Aldine/Transaction, [c] 2005, Book News, Inc., under license from the publisher through the Gale Group, Farmington Hills, Michigan.

Von Hofler, Franz Yusuf; *The Malay Wali and Khalwat*, ISTAC, KL, Malaysia, 2009

Von Mises, Ludwig; *The Theory of Money and Credit*, Yale University Press, 1953

Waddell, L. A.; *The Phoenician Origin of Britons, Scots and Anglo-Saxons*; 1924,

Waite, A.E.; *Devil Worship in France*, 1896

Walewski, Count Stefan Colonna; *A System of Caucasian Yoga received by the Falcon's Wing*. Published: Indian Hills. 1955

Weaver, Mary Ann; "Blowback": *The Atlantic Online*, 05-96

Webster, B. Nesta; *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements*, 9<sup>th</sup> Ed. Published by Book Tree, 2000, ISBN 1585090921,

"What the Malthusians Say," *The American Almanac*, 1984

Wheeler, Brannon M.; *Prophets in the Quran*, Pub. Continuum International Publishing Group, 2002, ISBN 0826449573

White, David Gordon (ed); *Tantra in Practice*, Princeton Readings in Religions. 1995

Wilkinson, John Gardner; *Manners & Customs of Ancient Egyptians* London: John Murray, Albemarle Street, 1890, reprinted from the 1853 abridged edition. Electronic ed. Avail. Logos Bible Software

Wiley, Mark Emerson; *Pearl Harbor, Mother of All Conspiracies*, Xlibris Corporation, 2000

Wilson, David B.; *Did the Devil Make Darwin Do It?* Iowa State U. 1983

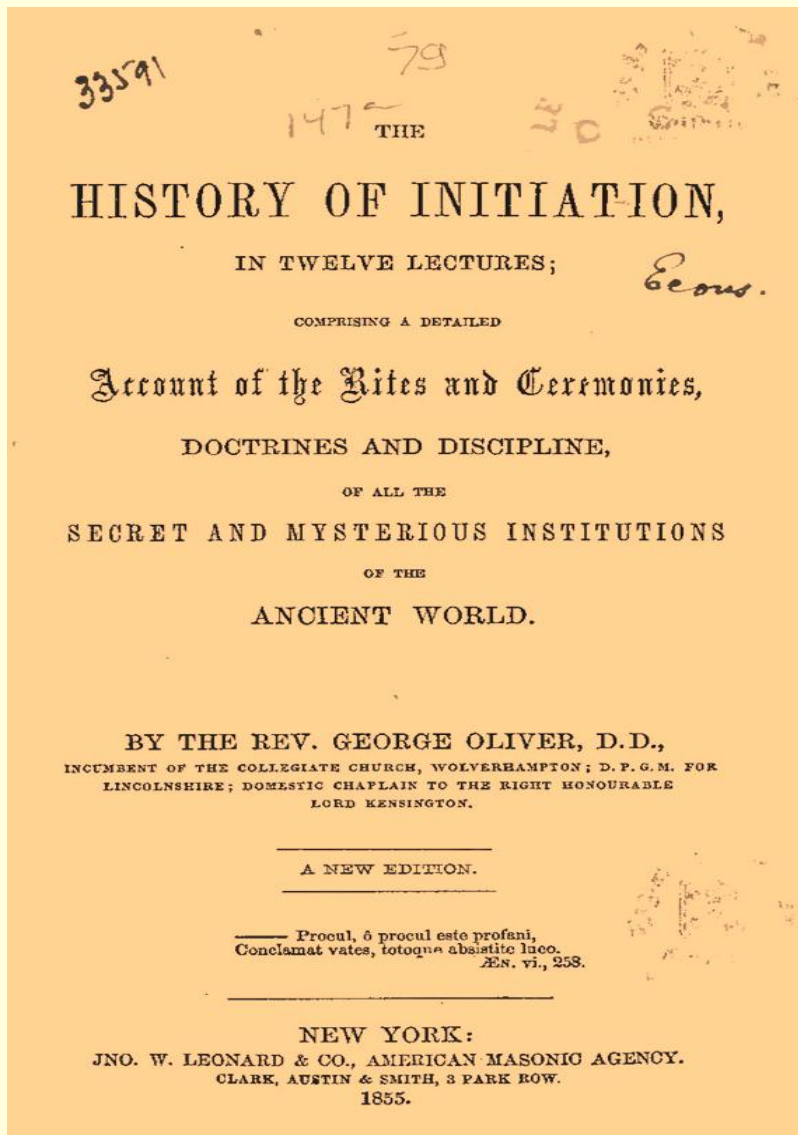
Wilson, John; *Our Israelitish Origin* (1814)

Wolkstein & S. Kramer; *Inanna: Queen of Heaven and Earth* (New York, 1983

Zaid, Omar; *Trinity, The Metamorphosis of Myth*, Penpress, Brighton, England. 2008; *The Hands of Iblis*, A.S. Nordeen, Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia, 2009; *The Forgotten Saint(s)*,

Zerjal, T.; "The Genetic Legacy of the Mongols" *American Journal of Human Genetics*, March 2003, Volume 72, Issue 3, pp 717-721

*Zondervan's Biblical Encyclopedia*



Dr. Omar Zaid, M.D.   ozaid@yahoo.com // ozaidmd@gmail.com

Age 62, US Citizen, has been Senior Research Fellow (since July 2007) at the International Institute of Islamic Thought & Civilization (ISTAC) IIUM, KL, Malaysia; Dr. Omar is Contributing Editor to ISTAC's quarterly *Bulletin* & internationally peer reviewed Journal, *Al Sajah*; Editor for IIUM Publications, and Coordinator for Research & English Publications; Freelance Science Editor for independent translation companies in Thailand and Taiwan; Published Author and Researcher on Occult Societies, Comparative Religion, Ancient Mystery Religions, Human Development, and Sexuality. He has 13 years of formal post-secondary education: 3 years Liberal Arts as a Music Major; 3 years Pre-Med science, and 7 years post-graduate training in Medicine (M.D. from U. of S. Dakota, 1987, Family Practice Residency Training, Pontiac General Hospital, Mi. USA, 1990). He practiced medicine for more than twenty years; including ten years as an inner-city E.R. Doctor; and is also a trained Homeopath. As of July, 2011, Dr. Zaid joined the Medical Faculty of Insaniah University to assist in developing a wholistic curriculum, international relations, and help promote their language and Islamic medical programs.

### **Universiti Insaniah; Medical School**

Lebuhraya Sultanah Bahiyah,  
05350 Alor Setar, Kedah Darul Aman,  
Malaysia, Tel: 604-7320163 Fax: 604-7320164



## Endnotes

---

i About 8% of Eurasian men, from the Pacific to the Caucasus, are his direct *paternal* descendents (approx 16 million men). This does not include those sired by his army! See: Zerjal, T.; The Genetic Legacy of the Mongols *American Journal of Human Genetics*, March 2003, Volume 72, Issue 3, pp 717-721

ii *qadar* in the Arabic, meaning finite or limited measure

iii The word ‘vanity’, or *hebal* in the ancient Hebrew, means *worthless*; all archaic prophets unequivocally equate it with both idolatry and reprobation.

### iv The Protocols of Zion:

The 1905 publication of the Order’s Parisian fellows authored *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* by Jesuit Coadjutor and agent of the Tzarist Okhrana, Orthodox priest **Sergyei Nilus** laid the blueprint for a world socialist-communist state:

“Although first published in Russia in 1903, the *Protocols of Zion* had their origin in France and date from the Dreyfus Affair, of which the Jesuits were the chief instigators... These *Protocols* of supposedly Jewish leaders are not the first documents of their kind fabricated by the Jesuits. For over a hundred years before these *Protocols* appeared, the Jesuits had continued to make use of a similar fraud called *The Secrets of the Elders of Bourg-Fontaine* against Jansenism—an anti-Jesuit French Catholic movement among the secular clergy [*later outlawed by a papal Bull, Unigenitus*].”

“We were instructed that the Jesuits directed certain [*Masonic*] Jews who were loyal to the Pope, to write a document called *The Protocols of Zion*. When it was published the Europeans went wild.”

*Behind the Dictators*, Leo H. Lehmann, (New York: Agora Publishing Co., 1944) p. 15.; *The Godfathers: Alberto Part Three*, Jack Chick, (Chino, California: Chick Publications, 1982) p. 10.

v See: *Scientific Thought in Islam*, Prof. A. Acikgent, International Institute of Islamic Civilization, Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia, 2006

vi (*The Return*)

vii “The chief reason why the teachings of the Sages are not more appreciated by the people is because Scholars endeavor to ‘show-off’ their learning, rather than make it their endeavor to live up to the teachings of the Sages.” *The Way of Contentment*, by Kaibarra Ekken, 17<sup>th</sup> Century Japanese Scholar.

viii “The ONA's writings condone and encourage human sacrifice as a means of eliminating the weak: Anton Long describes it as "a contribution to improving the human stock, removing the worthless, the weak, the diseased (in terms of character)." This "culling" serves not just a Darwinian purpose, but is also connected to the promotion of a new Aeon: "The change that is necessary means that there must be a culling, or many cullings, which remove the worthless and those detrimental to further evolution." Thus, true Satanism, they assert, requires venturing into the realm of the forbidden and illegal, in order to make contact with the "sphere of acausal, sinister forces on the cosmos." The presencing of acausal energies, such as through culling, is meant to create a new Aeon, whose energies will then create a newer, higher civilization from the energy unleashed.”

See: Ryan, Nick. *Into a World of Hate*. Routledge, 1994, p. 54.; Long, Anton. "Hysteron Proteron". 1988; "The Dark Imperium", essay by John J. Reilly; Perlmutter, Dawn. "Skandalon 2001: The Religious Practices of Modern Satanists and Terrorists", in *Anthropoetics* Volume VII, number 2; Long, Anton. "Culling: A Guide to Sacrifice II." 1990 and. "Darkness Is My Friend: The Meaning of the Sinister Way", 1996; Lewis, James R. *Satanism Today: An Encyclopedia of Religion, Folklore, and Popular Culture*, Abc-Clio Inc., 2001, p. 197.

ix The definitive text on Islamic moral imperatives is found in *The Philosophy of the Teachings of Islam*, by Mirza Ghulam Ahmad, first published in Lahore, India, 1896.

x **Kafir Unbeliever** كَافِرٌ Unbeliever. Someone who covers up the truth and rejects Allah and His messengers. There are many different ways in which a person becomes a disbeliever in Allah. For full explanation see Kufr. Plural: Kuffar. — **Kufr** كُفْرٌ Disbelief in Allah's Commands, including the refusal to accept whatever the Prophet Muhammad, may Allah bless him and grant him peace, taught. There are two levels of Kufr:

1. Kufr al-Akbar (major disbelief) subdivided into five categories;
  - Kufr al-Taktheeb: Denying the divine truth.
  - Kufr Abaa wa Stakbara ma'alTasdeeq: Refusing to bow to Allah due to pride, even though acknowledging the divine truth.
  - Kufr ash-Shakk wa Dhann: Doubting any or all of the six articles of faith (see 'Aqaaid), even if not completely denying them.
  - Kufr al-Iraad: Knowingly turning away from the divine truth.

- 
- Kufr al-Nifaq: Disbelief through hypocrisy.

**2. Kufr al-Asghar** (minor disbelief). Being unappreciative of what Allah Ta'ala has provided.

**xi** S. Africa's *Muslim Judicial Council* 20 Cashel Ave, Athlone, Cape Town 7764, S.A. – PO Box 38311, Gatesville 7766, S.A. Phone: 2721 6973016 email: president@mjc.org.za

**xii** Dear Dr Zaid, (30 Sep 1009)

**Dr. John L. Esposito** is most assuredly a Jesuit Temporal Coadjutor and certainly a Knight of a Papal Order. He is not just a professor at Jesuit Georgetown, but a darling of the Company for many years. He was Loyola Professor of Middle East Studies, Chair of the Department of Religious Studies, and Director of the Center for International Studies at Holy Cross – a key recruitment center for the CIA as per past graduates: SMOM Edward Bennett Williams and Robert Maheu (CIA/Mafia intermediary) during the Order's JFK assassination. Esposito is a darling of the CFR-ruled American press ruled by the Archbishop of New York City, Cardinal Timothy Dolan. The man is a Jesuit coordinator of Sunni Islamic leaders worldwide, as you know the CIA being the master of Al Qaeda as well as all the Moslem heads of State including the Saudi king know this. He is a vessel for the Maryland Jesuit Provincial overseeing Knight of Malta John J. DeGioia, President of Georgetown University. He is under orders to coordinate Sunni leaders in working with Western Intelligence agencies as we witness the destruction of the Shia Moslems, no matter how many Sunnis die in the process. Saudi Arabia, Kuwait and the UAE have opened their treasure chests to finance the American-led Crusade against the Shia soon to erupt into Iran. Once the Shia are neutralized, the Crusade will be directed against the Sunnis – to unite them against the peoples of the pope's 14th Amendment American Empire. This will include the destruction of the mosques in Mecca and Medina that will ignite a Jihad against every American in the world – as intended by the Black Pope. The Reformation West [Protestants] will be destroyed and Islam will be neutralized enabling the rebuilding of the Jerusalem Temple – for the pope in his revived "Latin Kingdom of Jerusalem." Esposito is a coordinator to these ends. He is no friend of the Islamic peoples, but a fellow traveler with the high Islamic leaders who are papal knights and Freemasons loyal to Rome. If you watch him carefully he will show his hand. Then call him on his duplicity. I shall end with a quote from *Rome Stoops to Conquer* by ex-Jesuit Dr. E. Boyd Barrett (1935) p. 180:

"The spirit of the Order can be gleaned from the extraordinary prayer of the greatest of Jesuit saints, Francis Xavier: 'Put me some place where there are no

---

Jews or Moslems,' cried Francis." The Order hates the Moslems almost as much as it hates the Jews: one of the foremost purposes for the Order's creation in 1534 was to take Jerusalem away from Islam. Both Moslems and Jews are deemed enemies of Rome and thus both must be eliminated if the pope is to be the unrivaled universal monarch of the world. I trust this is helpful.

Sincerely in faith, Brother **Eric John Phelps**

**xiii** Hundreds of similar appearances have occurred since then. For complete list and dissertation on doctrine as well as news sources, see [http://www.shareinternational.org/maitreya/Ma\\_wwa.htm](http://www.shareinternational.org/maitreya/Ma_wwa.htm)  
References:

- (1) Bishop William Swing, "The United Religions Initiative," document issued in April 1996 by the URI; p. 1
- (2) Bishop William Swing, The Coming United Religions, United Religions Initiative and CoNexus Press, 1998, ISBN 0-9637897-5-9; p. 31
- (3) Don Lattin, "Religions of World Celebrated With Prayers to Dozen Deities," San Francisco Chronicle, June 26, 1995, p. A1,
- (4) Mercury News, June 26, 1995; Internet document, p. 2
- (5) Green Cross International, "Interview," Los Angeles Times, May 8, 1997,
- (6) Don Lattin, interview with Bishop William Swing - "Bishop's Idea for a Leap of Faiths," San Francisco Chronicle, June 22, 1997, p. 3/Z1
- (7) Joseph Cardinal Ratzinger, Salt of the Earth: Christianity and the Catholic Church at the End of the Millennium - An Interview with Peter Seewald, translated by Adrian Walker, Ignatius Press, San Francisco, 1997, ISBN 0-89870-640-8; p. 165
- (8) Carol Barnwell, " 'United Religions' is Bishop Swing's goal," The Lambeth Daily, Issue 4, 22 July 1998;
- (9) Anglican Communion Office at the United Nations, "Annual Report 1997,"
- (10) The Center for Progressive Christianity, "President's Report, February 1999," section on the United Religions Initiative by William Rankin
- (11) Dennis Delman, "For the Sake of the Children, We've Got to Talk," Bishop Swing Tells Commonwealth Club Gathering," Pacific Church News, August/September 1999, p. 25
- (12) Matthew Fox, The Coming of the Cosmic Christ: The Healing of Mother Earth and the Birth of a Global Renaissance, Harper San Francisco, 1988, ISBN 0-06-062915-0, p. xi

- 
- (13) Donor list, Grace Cathedral Magazine, Spring 1995, p. 9; covers donations made to the Cathedral capital campaign as of March 1, 1995; Rockefeller donated at least \$10,000, according to this listing.

**xiv** *Revelation — Birth of A New Age*, by David Spangler, quoted from pages 163-4. In this book he discusses a ‘final solution’ for uncooperative and less enlightened souls who “shall be moved entirely out of the earth pattern and will lose for a time.”

**xv** David Spangler, Dir., *The Planetary Initiative of the United Nations*.

**xvi** “There is yet another problem with the Universal Declaration of Human Rights, although I want to repeat that I am a great believer in that document. It’s one of the greatest documents in the history of humankind. Nonetheless, the other weakness is this: rights are not linked to responsibilities, and that is a failure of the Universal Declaration of Human Rights. Which is why, and I’ve repeated this many times, when Mahatma Gandhi was asked in 1947 to give his comments to the drafting committee of the Universal Declaration of Human Rights, chaired by Eleanor Roosevelt, he replied to the person who asked him to give his comments, Julian Huxley, “My illiterate but wise mother taught me that you cannot have rights without duties. Any attempt to emphasize rights without duties will come to grief.” That was his reply.”

Prof. Chandra Muzaffar, *Islam and the Future of Inter-Ethnic Relations in Malaysia*; A public lecture delivered on 11 June 2008 At the Institute of Strategic and International Studies (ISIS) Malaysia. Occasional Papers, IAIS, (oct 2009).

**xvii** *At War with Asia* (1970), p. 52

**xviii** The eminent Fazlur Rahman notably and convincingly reveals that many hadith, even among those considered ‘reliable’, were corrupted by a political bias that attempted to create a ‘middle Islam’ with the so called ‘orthodox’ (Sunni) perspective. As such, the entire field of hadith research and subsequent application must be re-evaluated in light of this rather serious and cogent observation.

See: *Hadith and Sunnah-Ideals and Realities*, compiled and edited by P.K. Koya, Islamic Book Trust, KL, 1996, ISBN 983-9154-02-8

**xix** *The Two Babylons* by Alexander Hyslop;

*Israel & the Prophecies of the Holy Qur’an* by Ali Akbar.

**xx** See: *Noah’s Flood* by W. Ryan & W. Pitman, Marine Geologists, Columbia University, Touchstone Books, 2000.

---

**xxi** Report on a Newly-Discovered Extension of “Alexander’s Wall” by Martin Charlesworth, *J. of Persian Studies, Iran*: vol. 25, (1987) pp, 160-165; British Institute of Persian Studies

**xxii** *THE SECTS THAT HAVE GONE ASTRAY*

Sayyid Abdul Qadir Gilani (Ghawth-i `Adham) *al-Ghunya li-Talibi Tariq al-Haqq*

The following traditional reports provide us with our basic information concerning the sects [*firaq*] that have gone astray from the path of right guidance: According to a report from Kathir ibn 'Abdi'llah ibn 'Amr ibn 'Awf, on the authority of his father, who heard it from his grandfather (may Allah be well pleased with him), the latter stated that Allah's Messenger (Allah bless him and give him peace) once said:

You must follow the exemplary traditional practices [*sunan*] of those who have gone before you, by treading in their very footsteps. You must take exactly the same course as the one they took, inch by inch, cubit by cubit, span by span, to the extent that if they had ever entered a lizard's lair, you would enter it too.

What happened in the case of the Children of Israel was that they split up, in spite of Moses, into seventy-one sects, each and every one of them in error, apart from one solitary exception, namely the party [*firqa*] of Islam and their community [*jama'a*]. Then they split up again, in spite of Jesus, son of Mary, into seventy-two sects, each and every one of them in error apart from one solitary exception, namely the party of Islam and their community. What will happen next is that you [Muslims] will split up into seventy-three sects, every one of them in error, apart from one solitary exception, namely the party of Islam and their community. According to another traditional report, this one transmitted by 'Abd ar-Rahman ibn Jubair ibn Nufair, on the authority of his father, who passed it on from 'Awf ibn Malik al-Ashja'i (may Allah be well pleased with him), the latter said that Allah's Messenger (Allah bless him and give him peace) once said:

My Community [*Umma*] will split up into seventy-three sects, and the sect that will cause the greatest mischief for my Community will be the one made up of people who use their own subjective opinion as the standard by which to assess affairs. They will declare what is lawful to be illegal [*yuharrimuna'l-halal*], and they will legitimize that which is unlawful [*yuhalliluna'l-haram*].

We have it on the authority of 'Abdu'llah ibn Zaid that the following words of Allah's Messenger (Allah bless him and give him peace) were reported by 'Abdu'llah ibn 'Umar (may Allah be well pleased with him and with his father):

The Children of Israel split up into seventy-one sects, each and every one of them in the Fire of Hell, apart from one solitary exception. My own Community

---

will eventually split up into seventy-three sects, each and every one of them in the Fire of Hell, apart from one solitary exception. When they asked: "Which is that one solitary exception?" he replied (Allah bless him and give him peace):

Those who are about what I and my Companions are about.

This splitting up into sects, which was predicted by the Prophet himself (Allah bless him and give him peace), did not occur in his own lifetime, nor yet during the period [covered by the Caliphates] of Abu Bakr, 'Umar, 'Uthman and 'Ali (may Allah the Exalted be well pleased with them all). It happened only after the lapse of many years and decades, with the passing of the Companions [*Sahaba*] and the Successors [*Tabi'un*], the seven jurists [*fuqaha'*] known as the Jurists of Medina, and the learned scholars [*'ulama'*] and jurists of the great provincial cities [*amsar*], generation after generation. As these worthy people died out, true knowledge [*'ilm*] was taken beyond the reach of all but a very few, a tiny band who were to become the only group saved from damnation [*al-firqat an-najiya*], and through whom Allah would keep the religion [*din*] intact. It all turned out just as Allah's Messenger (Allah bless him and give him peace) had said it would, in the words transmitted by way of 'Urwa on the authority of 'Abdu'llah ibn 'Umar (may Allah be well pleased with him and with his father):

Allah (Exalted is He) will not remove knowledge from the breasts of men after He has given it to them. What He will do instead is take away the learned scholars. Each time He takes away a learned scholar, He will be taking away the knowledge that was in his possession, until the only people left are those who know nothing at all. These people will therefore be in error themselves, and they will also lead others astray.

According to a differently worded version, transmitted by 'Urwa on the authority of his father, it is reported that 'Abdu'llah ibn 'Umar (may Allah be well pleased with him and with his father) once heard Allah's Messenger (Allah bless him and give him peace) say:

Allah (Exalted is He) will not remove knowledge by snatching it directly away from the people at large, but He will take knowledge away by taking away the learned scholars. Eventually, when there is not a single learned scholar left, the people will accept ignorant men as their leaders. When they are asked to give advice [on questions of Islamic religious law], they will issue pronouncements [*aftaw*] without knowledge, so they will be in error themselves and they will also lead others astray.

---

This next report has been handed down to us from Kathir ibn 'Abdi'llah ibn 'Awf, on the authority of his father, who stated that his grandfather attributed the following words to Allah's Messenger (Allah bless him and give him peace):

The religion will surely wriggle back home to the Hijaz, just as a snake wriggles home to its lair. Within the Hijaz, the religion will then most certainly take refuge in the inaccessible stronghold at the peak of Mount Arwiya. The religion first appeared as a stranger in exile [*gharib*], and it will go back to being a stranger in exile once again, so may blessings abound for the strangers in exile [*fa-tuba li'l-ghuraba'*]! When someone asked: "Who are the strangers in exile?" he responded by saying (Allah bless him and give him peace):

Those who will repair the damage done to my exemplary practice [*sunnati*] by those who come after me.

In a report that has been handed down to us on the authority of 'Ikrima, Ibn 'Abbas (may Allah be well pleased with him and with his father) is quoted as having said: "Never will there come a period of time in which people do not kill off a traditional practice [*sunna*] and bring an heretical innovation [*bid'a*] to life." We learn from a report transmitted by al-Harith that 'Ali ibn Abi Talib (may Allah be well pleased with him) once said:

"Allah's Messenger (Allah bless him and give him peace) had been speaking about disruptive temptations [*fitan*], so we asked him: 'What is the way of escape from them, O Messenger of Allah?' To this Allah's Messenger (Allah bless him and give him peace) replied: '*The Book of Allah is the Wise Remembrance [adh-Dhikr al-Hakim]. It is the Straight Path [as-Sirat al-Mustaqim]*. It is that which tongues do not become confused about. It is that about which the jinn did not stop saying, once they had heard it: "*We have indeed heard a marvelous Qur'an!*"' (72.1). If a person makes it the basis of the doctrine he chooses to profess, that person will be professing the truth, and if a person makes it the basis on which he rests his judgment, that person will be acting justly."

In a report from 'Abd ar-Rahman ibn 'Umar, al-'Irbad ibn Sariya (may Allah be well pleased with him) is quoted as having said:

"Allah's Messenger (Allah bless him and give him peace) had performed the dawn prayer [*salat as-subh*] with us, then he had treated us to an eloquent exhortation [*maw'iza*], which affected us so powerfully that tears streamed from our eyes, our hearts trembled, and our hides were scorched. We felt so moved by it that we said: 'O Messenger of Allah, it seems like the exhortation of one who



---

is about to take his leave!' He responded to this by saying (Allah bless him and give him peace):

The counsel I bequeath to you is dutiful devotion [*taqwa*] to Allah, and paying heed and obedience [to your leader], even if he happens to be an Abyssinian slave, for anyone who lives on after me will experience much disharmony. You must therefore strive to follow my exemplary practice [*sunnati*], and the exemplary practice of the rightly guided Caliphs [*sunnat al-khulafa' ar-rashidin*] after I am gone. You must hold on to it with a very tight grip, and doggedly sink your teeth into it. You must beware of novel fashions [*muhdathat al-umur*], for every novelty is an heretical innovation [*bid'a*], and every heretical innovation is a deviation from the right path."

According to a report transmitted on the authority of Abu Huraira (may Allah be well pleased with him), Allah's Messenger (Allah bless him and give him peace) once said:

Whenever a person summons other people to take the path of right guidance, and finds followers, he will be entitled to the same reward as those who follow his lead, though nothing will be subtracted from their rewards. And whenever a person summons other people to take the way of error, and finds followers, he will be subject to the same penalties as those who follow his lead, though nothing will be subtracted from the penalties incurred by them.

**xxiii** Muhammad Hamid, *Imam Shamil, The First Muslim Guerrilla Leader*, The Other Press, KL, 2007

**xxiv** Australian Union of Students [A Freemasonic NGO]: *Essay On Oligarchy*, 2006. Author not listed.

**xxv** *DOES THE VATICAN HOLD YOUR MORTGAGE?* By William Thomas

**xxvi** *The Merovingian Dynasty, Satanic Bloodline of the Anti-Christ*, by Barbara Aho

**xxvii** Jean-Jacques Bedu, Rennes-Le-Château: *Autopsie d'un* 2003; Bill Putnam, John Edwin Wood *The Treasure of Rennes-le-Chateau, A Mystery Solved* 2003

**xxviii** Jay Weidner and Vincent Bridges, Aethyrea Books, 1999, 2000), *The Apocalyptic Secrets of Rennes-le-Chateau*, (Book 1, Chap. 9)

**xxix** *The Merovingians*," H.H. Nullins

**xxx** The Bolsheviks deceptively expelled the Knights of Malta from Russia in 1917. Since this faked "revolution" was an open ruse of war secretly intended to be

---

a Jesuit Inquisition as foretold by Dostoyevsky, the wealthy Knights in New York City and London covertly financed and built the USSR! Business continued as usual between American, German, English and Russian Knights. Of the interlock between the American and Russian joint venture known as “The Grace Russian Company,” Antony C. Sutton, in his *Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution*, writes: “The American International Corp. (AIC) [now the American International Group (AIG) formerly headed by CFR Vice Chairman Maurice Greenberg] was organized in New York on November 22, 1915, by the J. P. Morgan interests, with major participation by Stillman’s National City Bank and the Rockefeller interests . . . Everybody coveted the AIC stock, [Knight of Malta] Joe Grace (of W. R. Grace & Co.) wanted \$600,000 in addition to his interest in National City Bank . . . In January 1917 the *Grace Russian Company* was formed, the joint owners being W. R. Grace & Co. [of New York City] and the San Galli Trading Co. of Petrograd. American International Corp. had a substantial investment in the Grace Russian Company [with] an interlocking directorship . . . As the Bolshevik Revolution took hold in central Russia, Secretary of State Robert Lansing requested the views of American International Corp. on the policy to be pursued towards the Soviet regime. On January 16, 1918—barely two months after the takeover in Petrograd and Moscow, and before a fraction of Russia had come under Bolshevik control – William Franklin Sands, executive secretary of American International Corp., submitted the requested memorandum on the Russian political situation to Secretary Lansing . . . In brief, Sands, as executive secretary of a corporation whose directors were the most prestigious on Wall Street, provided an emphatic endorsement of the Bolsheviks and the Bolshevik Revolution, and within a matter of weeks after the revolution started. And as a director of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York, Sands had just contributed \$1 million to the Bolsheviks.

Eric Jon Phelps; Vatican Assassins, p 789

*After the two-year Civil War (1918-1920) and Lenin’s induced famine, the Jesuits were given permission by the Bolsheviks to re-enter Russia after having been expelled for over a century. Monsignor Pizzardo met Vladimir Vorovskii [in mid-1922] to define points of an accord between the Holy See and Russia for a papal mission in Russia . . . Still this informal meeting did not have any effect on the conference, and the only result was the accord for the papal relief mission. This accord provided for the work of three Catholic “orders” in Russia, the Redemptorists [secret Jesuits] to work in northern Russia, the Society of Jesus to work in central Russia (Moscow and Petrograd), and the Society of the Divine Word [secret Jesuits] to work in southern Russia.”*

*Descent Into Darkness*, James J. Zatko,

(Notre Dame, Indiana: University of Notre Dame Press, 1965) p. 111.

---

“Among the 1,766,188 victims up to the beginning of 1922, figures obtained from the Soviet documents, nearly five thousand were priests, teachers, nuns, etc. of the Greek [Orthodox] Church . . . But soon the persecution extended to the millions of Lutheran, Reformed, Baptist, Methodist and especially Mennonite Christians . . . Nearly 100,000 Lutherans live banished; in semi-starvation in Siberia . . . Perhaps the greatest sufferers as Christians have been the Mennonites. For many years they had in southern Russia prosperous settlements, they were law abiding and earnest believers..

*Conflict of the Ages*, Arno Gaebelein, (Vienna, Virginia: The Exhorters, 1988; originally published in 1933) pp 103 - 106

- xxxi** “The Names and Numbers of Medieval Popes”, *English Historical Review*, London, (1917) 32: 204-214.
- xxxii** Coulombe, Charles A. 2003. *Vicars of Christ: A History of the Popes*. Citadel Press. ISBN 0806523700
- xxxiii** Thomas E. Watson: *The Roman Catholic Hierarchy: The Deadliest Menace to American Liberties and Christian Civilization*, (Thomson, Georgia: The Jefferson Publishing Co., 1915) pp. 7, 15, 16, 254.
- xxxiv** *Popes and Pornocrats: Rome in the Early Middle Ages*, by Lindsay Brooke, PUB FMG, 2003 Chairman and Co-Director, Foundation for Medieval Genealogy
- xxxv** Benedict IX and Gregory VI. *Proceedings of the British Academy*, London, 8: 199-235, (19170
- xxxvi** *Papal Genealogy: The Families And Descendants Of The Popes* By George L. Williams
- xxxvii** L. Canina, Descr. dell' antico Tusculo (Rome, 1841)
- xxxviii** Coulombe, Charles A. op. cit.
- xxxix** *Rosicrucian Questions and Answers*, by Harvey Spencer Lewis
- xl** (Butler’s *Lives of the Saints*).
- xli** *The Merovingian Dynasty, Satanic Bloodline of the Anti-Christ*, by Barbara Aho
- xlII** (Catholic Encyclopedia: 548)
- xlIII** *Antiquities of the Illuminati, "The Johannite Legend of the Templars"* Baron de Westerode.

---

**xliv** See Also: "Walking Like an Egyptian: The American Destinies of a Revolutionary French Secret Society", Mark A. Lause; *The Spirit of Labor*. A generation ago, Boris I. Nicolaevsky demonstrated that, in fact, the nineteenth century Order of Memphis actually did mask the ongoing revolutionary activism of French radicals both at home at abroad, strikingly so in the case of émigré circles at London. Moreover, in 1856, this same revolutionary Masonic order reached America, which, at the same time, saw the rise of many French-speaking sections of the International Association, the International Workingmen's Association, and other radical labor currents. This paper explores the translation of Egyptian rite freemasonry into an American organization

**xliv** Baigent, Michael, Richard Leigh & Henry Lincoln. *HOLY BLOOD, HOLY GRAIL*; Dell Publishing, 1983

**xlvi** ... translated from Karl R. H. Frick's *Die Erleuchteten: Gnostisch-theosophische und alchemistisch-rosenkreuzerische Geheimgesellschaften bis zum Ende des 18. Jahrhunderts, ein Beitrag zur Geistesgeschichte der Neuzeit* (1973), p. 574 ff., originally included as an appendix at the end of McBean and Gabirro, *A Complete History Of The Ancient And Primitive Rite* (2002).

**xlvi** Ean Begg, *THE CULT OF THE BLACK VIRGIN*, Arcana Penguin Books, 1996.

**xlvi** Friedrich Muckermann, Monseigneur Pacelli, (1928, Pius XII) Quoted by Herve Lauriere: *Assassins in the Name of God*, (Ed. Dufour, Paris 1951

**xlvi** Franz von Papen: "Memoires" (Flammarion, Paris 1953, p.91). Andre Guerber: "Himmler et ses crimes" (Les Documents Nuit et Jour, Paris, 1981)

**I** October 10, 732 AD marks the conclusion of the Battle of Tours, arguably one of the most decisive battles in all of history. A Moslem army, in a crusading search for land and the end of Christianity, after the conquest of Syria, Egypt, and North Africa, began to invade Western Europe under the leadership of Abd-er Rahman, governor of Spain. Abd-er Rahman led an infantry of 60,000 to 400,000. The latter number is insupportable] soldiers across the Western Pyrenees and toward the Loire River, but they were met just outside the city of Tours by Charles Martel, known as the Hammer, and the Frankish Army. Martel gathered his forces directly in the path of the oncoming Moslem army and prepared to defend themselves by using a phalanx style of combat. The invading Moslems rushed forward, relying on the slashing tactics and overwhelming number of horsemen that had brought them victories in the past. However, the French Army, composed of foot soldiers armed only with swords, shields, axes, javelins, and daggers, was well trained. Despite the effectiveness of the Moslem army in previous battles, the terrain caused them a disadvantage. Their strength lied within

their cavalry, armed with large swords and lances, which along with their baggage mules, limited their mobility. The French army displayed great ardency in withstanding the ferocious attack. It was one of the rare times in the Middle Ages when infantry held its ground against a mounted attack. The exact length of the battle is undetermined; Arab sources claim that it was a two day battle whereas Christian sources hold that the fighting clamored on for seven days. In either case, the battle ended when the French captured and killed Abd-er Rahman. The Moslem army withdrew peacefully overnight and even though Martel expected a surprise retaliation, there was none. For the Moslems, the death of their leader caused a sharp setback and they had no choice but to retreat back across the Pyrenees, never to return again. Not only did this prove to be an extremely decisive battle for the Christians, but the Battle of Tours is considered the high water mark of the Moslem invasion of Western Europe.

*A Dictionary of Battles*, Eggenberger, David. Thomas Y. Crowell Company, 1967; *Battlefields of Europe*, Edited by David Chandler. Hugh Evelyn Ltd, 1965; *The Cambridge Medieval History Volume IV*, Planned by J.B.Bory, M.A., F.B.A., edited by J.R.Tanner, Litt.D., C.W. Previte-Orton, M.A., Z.N. Brooke, M.A. New York, The MacMillan Company, 1923

## li           **References (Dionysius the Areopagite)**

1. The Areopagus of Athens was an open-air law court, a site for public declamations.
2. *Dionysius the Areopagite on the Divine Names and the Mystical Theology*, 2004, IBIS PRESS, ISBN 0-89254-095-8
3. *Pseudo Dionysius: The Complete Works*, 1987, Paulist Press, ISBN 0-8091-2838-1
4. Vladimir Lossky, *The Mystical Theology of the Eastern Church*, SVS Press, 1997. (ISBN 0-913836-31-1) James Clarke & Co Ltd, 1991. (ISBN 0-227-67919-9)
5. Hathaway, *Hierarchy and the Definition of Order in the Letters of Pseudo-Dionysius*, p.4
6. Rorem, *Pseudo-Dionysius*, p. 14
7. Doherty, K.F. "St. Thomas and the Pseudo-Dionysian Symbol of Light". In: *The New Scholasticism*, 34(1960), pp.170-189.
8. The author of *The Cloud of Unknowing*, for instance, drew explicitly on "St. Denys" and composed an expanded Middle English translation of Dionysius' *Mystical Theology*.
9. Dionysius = Denys = Denis = Dennis.

"It must also be recognized that "forgery" is a modern notion. Like Plotinus and the Cappadocians before him, Dionysius does not claim to be an innovator, but

rather a communicator of a tradition. **Adopting the persona of an ancient figure was a long established rhetorical device (known as *declamatio*), and others in Dionysius' circle also adopted pseudonymous names from the New Testament.** Dionysius' works, therefore, are much less a forgery in the modern sense than an acknowledgement of reception and transmission, namely, a kind of coded recognition that the resonances of any sacred undertaking are intertextual, bringing the diachronic structures of time and space together in a synchronic way, and that this theological teaching, at least, is dialectically received from another. Dionysius represents his own teaching as coming from a certain Hierotheus and as being addressed to a certain Timotheus. He seems to conceive of himself, therefore, as an in-between figure, very like a Dionysius the Areopagite, in fact. " Pseudo-Dionysius in the *Stanford Encyclopedia of Philosophy*

10. Hathaway, *Hierarchy and the Definition of Order in the Letters of Pseudo-Dionysius*, p.13
11. Rorem, "John of Scythopolis on Apollinarian Christology," p.482. John of Scythopolis was also proficient identifier of Apollinarian forgeries, giving his defense that much more credibility.
12. Hathaway, *Hierarchy and the Definition of Order in the Letters of Pseudo-Dionysius*, p.31
13. Sh. Nutsbidze. "Mystery of Pseudo-Dionys Areopagit (a monograph), Tbilisi, 1942; E. Honigmann, *Pierre l'Iberien et les ecrits du Pseudo-Denys l'Areopagite*. Bruxelles, 1952.
14. Carlo Maria Mazzucchi, *Damascio, Autore del Corpus Dionysiacum, e il dialogo Περι Πολιτικής Επιστημης*, Aevum: Rassegna di scienze storiche linguistiche e filologiche, ISSN 0001-9593, Anno 80, N° 2, 2006, pp 299-334.
15. Griffith, R., "Neo-Platonism and Christianity: Pseudo-Dionysius and Damascius", in: *Studia patristica XXIX. Papers presented at the Twelfth International Conference on Patristic Studies held in Oxford 1995*, ed. by E. A. Livingstone, Leuven: Peeters, 1997, 238-243.
16. Frend, W. H. C.. *The Rise of the Monophysite Movement*. New York: Cambridge University Press, 1972
17. Hathaway, Ronald F.. *Hierarchy and the definition of order in the letters of Pseudo-Dionysius. A study in the form and meaning of the Pseudo-Dionysian writings*. The Hague, Nijhoff, 1969
18. Perl, Eric D., *Theophany. The Neoplatonic Philosophy of Dionysius the Areopagite*. (Albany: SUNY Press, 2007). ISBN 978-0-7914-7111-1.
19. Rorem, Paul. *Pseudo-Dionysius : a commentary on the texts and an introduction to their influence*. New York : Oxford University Press, 1993

- 
20. Rorem, Paul and John C. Lamoreaux "John of Scythopolis on Apollinarian Christology and the Pseudo-Areopagite's True Identity." *Church History*, Vol. 62, No. 4, (December, 1993), pp. 469–48

**lii** *The growth of the temporal power of the papacy a historical review with observations upon the Council of the Vatican* by Alfred Owen Legge, Published in 1870, Macmillan (New York)

**liii** Henery Hallum, *Europe During the Middle Ages*, vol. ii., p. 171., New Colonial Press, 1900, NY

**liv** *Secrets of Romanism*, by Joseph Zachello (former priest) Neptune, NJ: Loizeaux Brothers, 1988.p 46

**lv** *Ibid* (pp. 48-49)

**lvi** *The Dictates of the Pope*

1. That the Roman church was founded by God alone.
2. That the Roman pontiff alone can with right be called universal.
3. That he alone can depose or reinstate bishops.
4. That, in a council his legate, even if a lower grade, is above all bishops, and can pass sentence of deposition against them.
5. That the pope may depose the absent.
6. That, among other things, we ought not to remain in the same house with those excommunicated by him.
7. That for him alone is it lawful, according to the needs of the time, to make new laws, to assemble together new congregations, to make an abbey of a canonry; and, on the other hand, to divide a rich bishopric and unite the poor ones.
8. That he alone may use the imperial insignia.
9. That of the pope alone all princes shall kiss the feet.
10. That his name alone shall be spoken in the churches.
11. That this is the only name in the world.
12. That it may be permitted to him to depose emperors.
13. That he may be permitted to transfer bishops if need be.
14. That he has power to ordain a clerk of any church he may wish.
15. That he who is ordained by him may preside over another church, but may not hold a subordinate position; and that such a one may not receive a higher grade from any bishop.
16. That no synod shall be called a general one without his order.

- 
17. That no chapter and no book shall be considered canonical without his authority.
  18. That a sentence passed by him may be retracted by no one; and that he himself, alone of all, may retract it.
  19. That he himself may be judged by no one.
  20. That no one shall dare to condemn one who appeals to the apostolic chair.
  21. That to the latter should be referred the more important cases of every church.
  22. That the Roman church has never erred; nor will it err to all eternity, the Scripture bearing witness.
  23. That the Roman pontiff, if he have been canonically ordained, is undoubtedly made a saint by the merits of St. Peter; St. Ennodius, bishop of Pavia, bearing witness, and many holy fathers agreeing with him. As is contained in the decrees of St. Symmachus the pope.
  24. That, by his command and consent, it may be lawful for subordinates to bring accusations.
  25. That he may depose and reinstate bishops without assembling a synod.
  26. That he who is not at peace with the Roman church shall not be considered catholic.
  27. That he may absolve subjects from their fealty to wicked men.

translated in Ernest F. Henderson, *Select Historical Documents of the Middle Ages*, (London: George Bell and Sons, 1910), pp. 366-367

**lvii** Totten, C.A.L. *OUR INHERITANCE IN THE GREAT SEAL OF THE UNITED STATES & ITS SIGNIFICATION UNTO 'THE GREAT PEOPLE' THUS SEALED, VOL. I, OUR RACE PUBLISHING CO.*, Mar. 1987.

**lviii** "Fatima Advancing Rapidly Towards Final Fulfillment: The Three Dimensions of Fatima," Bishop Rudolph Graber, trans., Marie Agnes Matt, Immaculata, rev. ed. of Vol. 18, No. 3 (Dec 1977), p.

**lix** Wallace-Murphy, Tim and Marilyn Hopkins. *ROSSLYN: GUARDIAN OF THE SECRETS OF THE HOLY GRAIL*, Element, 1999. pp. 87 -89.

**lx** (Isis Unveiled, Blavatsky, p. 30)

**lxi** *Janus, Custodian of the Cosmos*, Brenda Sutton referring to:(HORACE, Sat. ii. 6, 20, p. 674); MARCUS SULLA, *Secespita* (The Sacrificial Knife), A Roman Book of Blood Sacrifice; (HISSOP, The Two Babylons, Sec. I, The Red Dragon, para 30 and notes); (OVID, (Fast. vi. 101, seq.)

**lxii** J. A. MacCulloch's "Locks and Keys," in the *Encyclopaedia of Religion and Ethics*, edited by James Hastings; Franz Cumont, *The Mysteries of Mithra*, 2d ed.,



---

translated by Thomas J. McCormack (New York, 1910); Robert C. Zaehner in *Zurvan: A Zoroastrian Dilemma* (Oxford, 1955) Mithraism and the keys of the lion-headed god.

**lxiii** Graves, Robert. *THE WHITE GODDESS: A HISTORICAL GRAMMAR OF POETIC MYTH*, NY: Farrar Straus & Giroux, 1948.

**lxiv** Williams, Brian, *A RENAISSANCE TAROT: A GUIDE TO THE RENAISSANCE TAROT*, Stamford: U.S. Games, 1994; Pythagorean Tarot: XXI. Mundus - Kosmos - Cosmos

**lxv** Begg, Ean. *THE CULT OF THE BLACK VIRGIN*, Arcana Penguin Books, 1996.

**lxvi** *Black Sun: Aryan Cults, Esoteric Nazism, and the Politics of Identity*, New York University Press (2003) ISBN 0-8147-3124-4 By Nicholas Goodrick-Clarke

"Anyone who remembers the devastation wrought by Nazi fanaticism can only be astonished and dismayed by this book. Who could have foreseen that half a century after the defeat of the Third Reich the Jews would once again be perceived as a demonic power intent on destroying the 'Aryan race', or that Hitler would be imagined as a divine being who is about to return to earth to complete the Holocaust? For the matter, who could have foreseen that the preposterous 'pagan' cult developed by Heinrich Himmler would ever be revived? Nicholas Goodrick-Clarke shows not only that these things have indeed happened but how and why they have happened. He also suggests what dangers they may portend. **Black Sun** is both an enthralling and a deeply disturbing work. It deserves the most serious attention—and a wide readership."

Norman Cohn, author of  
*The Pursuit of the Millennium and Warrant for Genocide*

Also See:

- *Hitler: A Study in Tyranny*; Alan Bullock, Harper & Row. New York. (1962)
- King, Francis; *The Secret Rituals of the O. T. O.* London: 1973; *Satan and Swastika*, St. Albans: Mayflower, 1976.
- *The Shadow of the Dalai Lama: Fascist occultism and its close relationship to Buddhist Tantrism*; Victor & Victoria Trimondi
- Sahid El Farrak; *Der Wächter der Schwarzen Sonne (Die Schwarze Sonne, Bd.2)* ISBN 978-3937355979
- McCloud, Russell, *Die schwarze Sonne von Tashi Lhunpo*, Online Preis (1999); ISBN-13: 978-3-927940-32-1 | ISBN-10: 3-927940-32-1 Kartoniert/Paperback | Verlag: Arun Verlag, Uhlstadt-Kirchhasel (1991)

- 
- *The Holy Grail; Imagination and Belief*; Richard Barber, Penguin, London (2004), ISBN 0-674-02390-5
  - Louis Pauwels and Jacques Bergier point out in the *MORNING OF THE MAGICIANS* (1960), Avon (1968)

**lxvi** In late-medieval Italian scenes of the Last Judgment, Satan is a monstrous parody of Christ. These figures are shown to parody not only Christ as ruler, but also the theology of the body of Christ. In particular, the figures of Satan are emasculated, and in some cases they give mock birth to sinners. These Satans confirm the importance of somatization and gender ambiguity in late-medieval Latin Christianity. They also help to explain the Last Judgment as an image: it represents the body of Christ, both historically and institutionally. Examples include the mosaic at Torcello, Giotto's fresco at Padua, the fresco in the Camposanto at Pisa, the fresco at San Gimignano by Taddeo di Bartolo, and the Satan described by Dante in the Inferno.

Jeffrey Ruda: *Satan's Body: Religion and Gender Parody in Late Medieval Italy*, Brepolis Publishers, Viator, Vol 37 (2006)

The cardinal-hermit, Peter Damian, called Hildebrand "my holy Satan," he was referring to Satan as he appears in the Book of Job, an important official in God's court, who can, under God's providence, inflict plagues on the righteous.

H. E. J. Cowdrey. *Pope Gregory VII: 1073–1085*.  
New York: Clarendon Press of Oxford University. 1998. Pp. xvi, 743

**lxviii** The 8th century writer Paul the Deacon arrived in Benevento in the retinue of a princess from Pavia, the duke's bride. Settled into the greatest of Beneventan monasteries, Monte Cassino, he wrote first a history of Rome and then a history of the Lombards, the main source for the history of the duchy to that time as well... The greatest of Norman rulers of the south was Robert Guiscard, who captured Benevento in 1053. He gave it to its technical suzerain, the pope, who appointed a series of minor Lombards as dukes until he gave it to Guiscard in 1078. It was finally returned to the pope in 1081, with little but the city remaining of the once-great principality which had determined the direction of South Italian affairs for generations. No dukes or princes were thereafter named.

See: Gwatkin, H. M. (1926). J. P. Whitney et al., ed. *The Cambridge Medieval History: Volume III*. Cambridge University Press; Oman, Charles (1914). *The Dark Ages 476-918*. London: Rivingtons.; Hodgkin, Thomas (1895). *Italy and her Invaders*. Clarendon Press.

---

lxi Comp. Ferrari, *Histoire des révolutions d'Italie, ou Guelfes et Ghibellins*, Paris, 1858, 4 vols.

lxx The **Berengarians** were a religious sect who adhered to the views of Berengar of Tours, Archdeacon of Angiers, who opposed the doctrine of transubstantiation in the mid eleventh century. The Berengarian Heresy is said to have numbered 800,000 according to the historian Belamine... John Scotus Erigena had maintained in the ninth century that there was no physical transformation of the Eucharist. Later, in 1047, Berengar of Tours reignited the debate in the name of Erigena. During the next 30 years, Berengar was asked to recant his error concerning the Transubstantiation no less than five times including a short spell in Prison. He later retired into solitude and made no further pronouncements on the matter. (*the 1728 Cyclopaedia*)

lxxi Philip Schaff (1819-1893): *History of the Christian Church, Vol VI: The Middle Ages* (Chapter 19)

lxxii Ibid.

lxxiii "Von einer Erbtheilung ist dabei nicht die Rede, sondern nur von einem Antheil an der Verwaltung" (Ranke, *Weltge-schichte*, VII. 34 sqq.

lxxiv Jermy Norman; *History of Science*

lxxv J. Phillips, *The Fourth Crusade and the Sack of Constantinople*, p. 209

lxxvi "Crusades, Idea and Reality, 1095-1274"; also see: *Documents of Medieval History* 4; eds. Louise and Johnathan Riley-Smith, London 1981, 37-40.

lxxvii *Kings of Sand*, Martin Sieff, *Mid-East Realities*, August, 16, 2002

lxxviii Rosenthal I. (1988) *Political Thought In Medieval Islam*, Cambridge University Press. [The law of Reason is Humanism as espoused by the Illuminati Cult via the Freemasonic Agency since the Age of Enlightenment. ] Also see: Roger Scruton, "The Political Problem of Islam" in *The West and the Rest*, (ISI Books, 2002).

lxxix *SYRIAC PSHITTA BIBLE*, as per Prof. Abdul Dawud (pbuh), *Muhammad in the Bible*. a former Uniate Bishop from Persia, for a complete scholarly dissertation of OT and NT scriptures indicating the Ministry of Muhammad as based on early Aramaic & Persian translations of the Bible that have survived. (Pub. by BINA, Sarawak, E. Malaysia).

lxxx ibid

The multi-billion ringgit Port Klang Free Zone scandal may be big, but it is only the latest in a long line of scandals going back to the early 1980s. Time magazine quoted Daniel Lian, a Southeast Asia economist at Morgan Stanley in Singapore, saying that the country might have lost “as much as US\$100 billion since the early 1980s to corruption.”

The scandals listed below are only a small sample of the looting of the country's coffers: In July of 1983, what was then the biggest banking scandal in world history erupted in Hong Kong, when it was discovered that Bumiputra Malaysia Finance (BMF), a unit of Bank Bumiputra Malaysia Bhd, had lost as much as US\$1 billion which had been siphoned off by prominent public figures into private bank accounts. The story involved murder, suicide and the involvement of officials at the very top of the Malaysian government. Ultimately it involved a bailout by the Malaysian government amounting to hundreds of millions of dollars. Mak Foon Tan, the murderer of Jalil Ibrahim, a Bank Bumi assistant manager who was sent to Hong Kong to investigate the disappearance of the money, was given the death sentence, and Malaysian businessman George Tan who had participated in looting most of the funds, was jailed after his Carrian Group collapsed in what was then Hong Kong's biggest bankruptcy, and a handful of others were charged.

No major politician was ever punished in Malaysia despite a white paper prepared by an independent commission that cited cabinet minutes of Prime Minister Dr Mahathir Mohamad giving an okay to a request to throw more money into the scandal in an effort to contain it. That was just the first Bank Bumi scandal. The government-owned bank had to be rescued twice more with additional losses of nearly US\$600 million in today's dollars. Ultimately government officials gave up and the bank was absorbed into CIMB Group, currently headed by Nazir Razak, the sitting prime minister's brother.

**Bank Negara lost RM 20 bil** That scandal, which stretched over several years before its denouement in 1985, set the tone for 24 years of similar scandals related to top Malaysian officials and was the first to prove that in Malaysia, you can not only get away with murder, you can get away with looting the treasury as well. **Perwaja Steel**, for instance, lost US\$800 million and its boss, Eric Chia, a crony of Mahathir's, was charged with looting the company. He stood trial, but was acquitted without having to put on a defense. In the mid-1980s, the **Co-operative Central Bank**, a bank set up to aid the Indian smallholder community, had to be rescued by Bank Negara, the country's central bank, after hundreds of millions of ringgit in loans granted to a flock of Umno and MIC politicians became non-performing.

---

Some had never been serviced at all. Although the chief executive and general manager were charged with criminal breach of trust, none of the politicians were ever charged. Before that, the Malaysian government was believed to have lost US\$500 million in an attempt at Mahathir's urging to corner the London tin market through a company called Maminco, driving the world price of tin from US\$4.50 per tonne to US\$7.50. It then sought to cover up the loss by establishing a US\$2 company called Mukawasa from which allocations of new share issues to the government's Employees Provident Fund (EPF) were diverted. Mukawasa expected to sell the shares at a windfall profit to hide the tin speculation.

Mahathir also was behind an attempt by the then governor of Bank Negara, the central bank, to aggressively speculate in the global foreign exchange market. Bank Negara ended up losing an estimated RM20 billion. The governor, Jaffar Hussein, and the head of forex trading, Nor Mohamed Yacop were forced to resign.

**'Malaysia's Enron scandal:** There have been many other political and financial scandals since. In 2005, Bank Islam Malaysia, the country's flagship Islamic bank, reported losses of RM457 million mainly due to provisioning totaling RM774 million as a result of bad loans and investments incurred by its Labuan branch. Cumulatively, **Bank Islam** ran up non-performing loans of RM2.2 billion, partly from mismanagement and poor internal controls but also "years of regulatory indifference fueled by the misconceived notion of an untouchable Bank Islam because it was a favourite child of the Malaysian government, being the first and model Islamic bank in the country and region," according to a December 19, 2005 article in Arab News. "Bank Islam had a reputation in the market for being the spoilt child of the Malaysian Ministry of Finance; and the perception of the bank was more of a Muslim financial fraternity or government development financial institution," the report said. In 2007, in what was called Malaysia's Enron scandal, the publicly traded Transmile Group Bhd, whose chairman was former MCA president and cabinet minister Ling Liong Sik, was caught having overstated its revenue by RM530 million. A pretax profit from RM207 million in 2006 was actually a loss of RM126 million, and a pretax profit of RM120 million in 2005 was a loss of RM77 million, causing the government postal company Pos Malaysia & Services Holdings Bhd to warn that its earnings for the 2006 financial year might be affected by the reported overstatement, as the postal group owned 15.3 percent of Transmile.

**Bailouts and more bailouts:** Over the years 2001 to 2006, the government had to spend billions to rescue seven privatised projects including Kuala Lumpur's two public transport systems, the perennially ailing Malaysia Airlines, the national sewage system and a variety of others that, in the words of one study, "had been

---

privatised prematurely." The government also repeatedly bailed out highway construction concessionaires, all of them closely connected to Umno, to the tune of another RM38.5 billion.

In 2008, it was revealed that Rafidah Aziz, who had served as trade and industry minister for 18 years, had been peddling approved permits for duty-free car sales and allegedly lining her pockets. Two companies which didn't even have showrooms – one of which belonged to the husband of Rafidah's niece – received scores of permits. Although Rafidah came in for heavy criticism from within Umno, she remained in office until she was defeated in party elections.

In the 1960s, federal prosecutors in the United States who were attempting to jail the late labour boss Jimmy Hoffa for looting the Teamsters Pension Fund of millions of dollars with his cronies were puzzled by the fact that their revelations appeared to have little effect on the union's rank and file. It was because no matter how much money Hoffa and his cronies stole, there was always money left because the fund was so rich. That appears to be the case with Malaysia.

**lxxxii** See: *Stages of Islamic Revolution* by Kalim Siddiqui, page 22 for a detailed list of these faithless agencies.

**lxxxiii** *Trinity, The Metamorphosis of Myth*, Penpress, Brighton England, 2008; *The Hands of Iblis, An Anatomy of Evil*, AS Nordeen, KL, Malaysia, 2009; *Cain's Creed, The Genesis of Terror*, Available online for download

**lxxxiv** Jeff Sharlet, "The Crusade for a Christian Military": *Mind, Body, Soul*, a Traditional Muslim Website, May 2009, <http://www.yursil.com/blog/2009/06/the-crusade-for-a-christianmilitary/>

**lxxxv** F. Charmot, s.j.: "La Pedagogie des Jesuites" (Edit. Spes, Paris 1943)

**lxxxvi** "Oeuvres completes" de Bucher (Munich 1819, II, p. 477 ss.)

**lxxxvii** quoted by J. Huber, professor of catholic theology in Munich, "Les Jesuites" (Sandoz et Fischbacher, Paris 1875)

**lxxxviii** *Mystery Religions*, by Charles J. Butler, Rector, American Presbyterian Church, 2007

**lxxxix** Henry Corbin's *SPIRITUAL BODY AND CELESTIAL EARTH*: From Mazdean Iran to Shī'ite Iran; (Trans.) Nancy Pearson, Princeton University Press, 1977, pp. 64-68.

**xc** Louis Massignon(1938) « Der gnostische Kult der Fatima in shiitischen Islam » (1938); Opera Minora (Beirut: Dar Al-Maaref Liban, 1963), I, 514-22. (Trans.) Mitra Hazini and Aaron Cheak. (Ed.) Wahid Azal (2007).

**xci** The rapid progress in the recovery and study of Ismaili literature in the course of the 20th century is reflected well in I. K. Poonawala's *Biobibliography* (1977), which identifies some 1300 titles written by more than 200 authors. Progress in Ismaili studies promises to continue at an even greater pace as many Ismailis themselves are now becoming interested in the study of their own history and literary heritage, and as The Institute of Ismaili Studies, with its unique collection of manuscripts see: Gacek; Cortese), continues to serve as a central forum for furthering progress in this field of Islamic studies.

**Ismaili Studies** Dr Farhad Daftary *The Encyclopaedia Iranica*,  
Columbia University, New York, Vol. XIV, pp. 173-212.

## Bibliography

- Abu Shama, *Kitab al-rawdatayn fi akhbar al-dawlatayn*, 2 vols., Cairo, 1287-88/1870-71.
- Abu Mansur ‘Abd al-Qaḥer b. Taḥer al-Baḡhdādī, *al-Farq bayna al-firaq*, ed. Mohammad Badr, Cairo, 1328/1910.
- Arnold of Lubeck, *Chronica Slavorum*, in G. H. Pertz et al., eds., *Monumenta Germaniae Historica: Scriptores*, Hanover, 1826-1913, XXI, pp. 100-250. E. G.
- Browne, *Lit. Hist. Persia*. D. Cortese, *Ismaili and other Arabic Manuscripts: A Descriptive Catalogue of Manuscripts in the Library of The Institute of Ismaili Studies*, London, 2000.
- F. Daftary, “The Bibliography of Asaf A. A. Fyzee,” *Indo-Iranica* 37, 1984, pp. 49-63.
- —, *The Assassin Legends*, London, 1994.
- —, “Introduction: Ismailis and Ismaili Studies,” in F. Daftary, ed., *Mediaeval Ismaili History and Thought*, Cambridge, 1996, pp. 1-12.
- —, “Mutala‘at-i Esma‘ili,” *Iran Nameh* 18, 2000, pp. 257-71.
- Ibn al-Dawādārī, *Kanz al-durar* VI, ed. I. Munajjed, Cairo, 1961.
- Charles F. Defremery, “Nouvelles recherches sur les Ismaéliens ou Bathiniens de Syrie,” *JA* 5, S 3, 1854, pp. 373-421; 5, 1855, pp. 5-76.
- —, “Essai sur l’histoire des Ismaéliens ou Batinien de la Perse,” *JA* 8, S 5, 1856, pp. 353-87; 15, 1860, pp. 130-210.
- Ibn al-Nadīm, ed. Tajaddud, 2nd ed.
- Ibn Muḡassar, *Akhbar Misr*, ed. A. Fu’ad Sayyid, Cairo, 1981.
- A. Gacek, *Catalogue of Arabic Manuscripts in the Library of The Institute of Ismaili Studies I*, London, 1984.

- 
- Abu Hamed Mohammad al-Ghazali, *Fada'eh al-Batiniyyah*, ed. 'A. Badawi, Cairo, 1964.
  - M. J. de Goeje, *Memoire sur les Carmathes du Bahrain et les Fatimides*, 2nd ed., Leiden, 1886.
  - E. Griffini, "Die jungste ambrosianische Sammlung arabischer Handschriften," *ZDMG* 69, 1915, pp. 63-88.
  - J. von Hammer-Purgstall, *Die Geschichte der Assassinen*, Stuttgart and Tubingen, 1818; tr. J. Hellert and P. A. de la Nourais, *Histoire de l'ordre des Assassins*, Paris, 1833; tr. O. C. Wood, *The History of the Assassins*, London, 1835; reprinted, New York, 1968.
  - M. G. S. Hodgson, *The Order of Assassins*, The Hague, 1955.
  - V. A. Ivanov [Ivanow], "Ismailitskiya rukopisi Aziatskago Muzeya. Sobranie I. Zarubin, 1916g.," (Ismaili Manuscripts, Asiatic Museum: Collection of I. Zarubin) *Bulletin de l'Academie des Sciences de Russie* 11, S 6, 1917, pp. 359-86.
  - ———, *A Guide to Ismaili Literature*, London, 1933.
  - ———, *The Alleged Founder of Ismailism*, Bombay, 1946.
  - ———, *Ismaili Literature: A Bibliographical Survey*, Tehran, 1963.
  - W. Madelung, ed., *Arabic Texts Concerning the History of the Zaydi Imams of Tabaristan, Daylaman and Gilan*, Beirut, 1987.
  - Marco Polo, *The Book of Sir Marco Polo, the Venetian*, ed. and tr. H. Yule, 3rd rev. ed. by H. Cordier, 2 vols., London, 1929.
  - Taqi al-Din Ahmad b. 'Ali al-Maqrizi, *Itti'az al-hunafa'* I, ed. J. al-Shayyal, Cairo, 1967.
  - L. Massignon, "Esquissée d'une bibliographie Qarmate," in T. W. Arnold and R. A. Nicholson, ed., *A Volume of Oriental Studies Presented to Edward G. Browne*, Cambridge, 1922, pp. 329-38; reprinted in L. Massignon, *Opera Minora*, ed. Y. Moubarac, Paris, 1969, I, pp. 627-39.
  - Nizam al-Mulk, *Siar al-muluk (Siasat-nama)*, ed. H. Darke, 2nd ed., Tehran, 1347 S./1968; tr. H. Darke, *The Book of Government or Rules for Kings*, 2nd ed., London, 1978.
  - Ahmad b. 'Abd al-Wahhab al-Nowayri, *Nihayat al-Arab* XXV, ed. M. J. 'Abd al-Al al-Hini et al., Cairo, 1984.
  - I. K. Poonawala, *Biobibliography of Ismaili Literature*, Malibu, Calif., 1977.
  - A. I. Silvestre de Sacy, "Memoire sur la dynastie des Assassins, et sur l'etymologie de leur Nom," in *Memoires de l'Institut Royal de France* 4, 1818, pp. 1-84; tr. A. Azodi, "Memoir on the Dynasty of the Assassins, and on the Etymology of their Name" in
  - F. Daftary, *The Assassin Legends*, London, 1994, pp. 129-88.
  - S. M. Stern, *Studies in Early Ismailism*, Jerusalem and Leiden, 1983.
-



- 
- Paul, *Exploring an Islamic Empire: Fatimid History and Its Sources*, London, 2002.

**xcii** For a history of the Fatimid–Ishmaili genesis leading to Mustalis, Druzes, Batinis and Aqa Khanids of Bombay, as well as Shi’a theology, see *Shi’a*, by Allamah Sayyid Muhd Husayn Tabatabai, Trans: Sayyid Husayn Nasr, Ansariyan Pub. Qum, Iran 1981

**xciii** As per Albert Pike, see *Morals and Dogma* of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, Pub., 1871. [several other authors concur. See *Hands of Iblis for details*]

**xciv** “Tasawwuf (Mysticism) Pt. II” Feb. 2004 *J. Muslim Americian Society*

**xcv** *Al-Ghazali* (Monograph) Massimo Campanini Department of Philosophy [Chair of Medieval Philosophy] State University of Milano, Italy)

**xcvi** M. Nauman Khan and Ghulam Mohiuddin of the Salaam Institute, Trans. The Concise History of Humanity or Chronicles, [Tarikhu 'l-mukhtasar fi Akhbari 'l-basha, or Tarikh Abul Fida] by Ibn al-Wardi, London, 2008

**xcvii** Marco Polo’s China by Stephen G. Haw; also “Wonders and Whoppers” By Mike Edwards *Smithsonian Magazine*, July 2008:

British Sinologist Frances Wood asked some years ago in a book titled, appropriately enough, *Did Marco Polo Go to China?*, why did he fail to mention chopsticks, tea and the binding of girls' feet? And while it's true that Polo is guilty of curious omissions (those chopsticks, for example), he expanded medieval Europe's meager knowledge of Asia with such hitherto-unknown names as Cipangu, Java, Zanzibar and Ceylon (Sri Lanka), besides identifying China's great cities and describing such features as the Takla Makan Desert and the Yangtze River. Having followed Polo's tracks, I know firsthand that he also got many things right, such as: both lapis lazuli and rubies are found in the Badakhshan region of Afghanistan; in China's southwest a minority people eat raw flesh; people in Sumatra and Sri Lanka make a joy juice from fermented palm tree sap.

**xcviii** *The Assassin legends: myths of the Ismailis* By Farhad Daftary, IB Tauris, 1995, Farhad Daftary is Associate Director and Head of Department of Academic Research and Publications at The Institute of Ismaili Studies, London;

Also see: “The “Order of the Assassins.” J. von Hammer and the orientalist misrepresentations of the Nizari Ismailis” *Iranian Studies*, Volume 39, Issue 1 March 2006 , pages 71 – 82

**xcix** <eric@vaticanassassins.org> Tue, Oct 6, 2009 at 8:10 AM

To: Omar Zaid <ozaidmd@gmail.com>

---

Salaam Dr. Omar, In the face of Rome's crusade against the Shia and ultimately the Sunni Moslem World, I would remind you of our past relationship as Protestants and Baptists to the Moslem world of the Middle and Near East. The Dutch Reformed people, whose sailors were known as "The Wild Beggars of the Sea," were friends with Sulieman the Magnificent to the extent that no Moslem cruisers ever attacked the Dutch Protestants on the high seas. The Dutch, in turn, wore Moslem Crescents on their caps with the inscription, "Rather Turkish than Popish." The Dutch Protestants would fight right along side the Turkish fleets against Rome if ever they would have had opportunity.

I maintain we need to do the same. The Jesuit papacy has killed out the White Protestants and Baptists in North America for the last 120 years via war and the pope's Medical Inquisition. We have been duped to fight Rome's Crusades since the Indian Wars of the Great Plains killing hundreds of thousands of us. We have been driven from every position of wealth and power, so as to be in fact in exile within our own country. If the Sunnis could understand that we are not enemies but rather mutual allies in the war against the Jesuit papacy, I believe the Lord Jesus Christ would bless our efforts to that end. Of course we reject your doctrine as to Christ being merely a prophet and you reject our doctrine of Christ being the Son of God apart from whom there is no salvation after death.

BUT, we could ally ourselves to the mutual ends of resisting the imperialism of Rome and agreeing that after the our holy wars against the Jesuit papacy certain lands would be yours, free of Protestants and Baptists, and our lands would be free of all Moslems. For two cannot walk together in the same land unless they be agreed. We would never accept the Koran and Sharia Law as a way of life and you would never accept the Reformation Bible as your final authority for faith and practice. This spiritual division between our peoples would one day be exploited by the Jesuits, thus we need to live in our own lands.

Therefore, we would mutually be identified by race, language, culture, religion and geographic borders composing our specific nations. We could trade with each other and agree never to invade each other's lands unless our ignorant descendants, corrupted by the Black Hats, would violate our terms of trust and begin warring with each other. If the Sunni Moslems and Protestants of the 16th century could live with the above understanding, we should be able to do the same today. The papacy has been deliberately creating a mutual hatred between our peoples which can only lead to a fratricidal war in which no one can win. In the process, the Black Pope will eliminate two of his most powerful enemies, and upon those bloody ruins of our nations and peoples, Rome will plant her flag of universal monarchy under the pope of Rome ruled by the Jesuit Superior General. We will

---

be a thousand times in more despair than we are now, in an utterly hopeless morass of papal onslaught.

We need to begin on this road of mutual respect and friendship between Sunni Moslems and Protestants/Baptists. If any of your people would convert to the Lord Jesus Christ of the Bible, they could repatriate to our countries. If any of our peoples would convert to the Prophet Mohammed of the Koran, they could resettle in your countries. But politically, we could together resist the designs of Rome as never seen in history. Imagine the fleets of William the Silent and Sulieman together against the Knights of Malta at the Battle of Lepanto in 1571. We would have won and the Jesuit papacy would have been beaten into retreat. But Islam lost Lepanto, the greatest sea battle since Rome defeated Greece at the battle of Actium in 31 BC. Imagine the power of an American Protestant Navy and Air Force coupled with the Sunni warriors of Turkey, Egypt, Libya, Arabia, Lebanon, and many other Sunni nations fighting to remove the political power of Rome within their own countries. Imagine the closing down of every pope-serving Masonic lodge in our nations! There would be a peace unknown to the 19th and 20th centuries.

In conclusion, if the one True God does not begin to fight for us against Satan's Jesuit Papacy, we are finished. For the pope controls all the national banks, all the currencies, all the gold hoarded in his central banks, the entire intelligence community united at the top by the Knights of Malta, the international Islamic terrorist network created by the CIA, the international drug trade and its international Mafia centered in Sicily; the armies of the US, NATO, Russia and China; and we have been reduced to mere chattel slaves waiting for our slaughter.

I respect you Dr. Omar and have never spoken to a Moslem in this fashion before. Please consider my words and invitation.

Sincerely in faith, Brother Eric [Phelps]

*c* Quoted from: von Hammer's *The History of the Assassins*, pp. 45-6; and Secret Societies by Nesta Webster, from a translation of deSacy.

*cii* *Major Themes of the Qur'an*, Islamic Books Trust, KL, Malaysia, p 33.

*cii* *Men Around the Messenger* by Khalid Mohd. Khalid, 2005, Islamic Books Trust, KL, Malaysia.

*ciii* *American Muslims and the Future of American-Islamic World Relations* by Prof. Dr. John L Esposito, Georgetown University, A Public Lecture Delivered on 8 August 2008 at the International Institute of Advanced Islamic

**civ** The word messiah is an anglicized form of the Hebrew word, *moshiach*. Its root word, *mashach*, is found about 140 times in the Old Testament, and means “to smear, anoint, or spread.” *Mashach* in Hebrew or *masaha* (literally to rub, to massage) in Arabic, has the meaning of anointing someone in a religious ceremony by putting holy water or oil on them. Priests and kings were anointed when being consecrated to their offices. Prophets were anointed by God in the sense that they were specially chosen by God for a specific religious mission. In fact, the Bible is replete with “anointed” ones. Although, every prophet of God is an anointed one of God, the title Messiah or its translation “Christ” is exclusively reserved for Jesus the son of Mary (‘Isa ibn Maryam) in both Islam and in Christianity. This is not unusual in religion. There are certain other titles that can be applied to more than one prophet, yet are specifically used for only one prophet, like Rasul Allah, meaning “Messenger of God.” This title is applied to both Moses (19:51) and Jesus (61:6) in the Qur’an, yet Rasul Allah among Muslims stands for Muhammad, (peace and blessings be upon him). Indeed, associating certain titles with certain personages does not make them unique on that score. In olden days, priests and kings were anointed as part of the consecration ceremony. We may say that the title Messiah stands for any one who has been chosen by God for a significant mission. In Judaism that mission was crucial to them, namely the restoration of the line of King David—or the establishment of the Law of God on earth. Christians, on the other hand, give a new meaning to the title “The Messiah” in relation to the concept of the atonement of the Original Sin by the Son of God. To them, the Messiah is a savior who suffered and died to save sinful Man from eternal punishment in Hell. On the one hand, Muslims accept the Jewish belief that there were prophecies about the coming of the Messiah. On the other hand, they accept the Christian claim that Jesus of Nazareth, son of Mary, was the expected Messiah, though the Jews reject this. It is also worthy of mention that Muslims deny the Christian belief that Jesus was the Son of God, who was to be crucified to atone for Man’s Original Sin. - *Shahul Hameed*

**cv** The Prophet, on Authority of Al-Tirmidhi & Abu Da’ud, quoted by Mohd. Asad, p. 32 of *Principles of Islamic Government*

**cvi** Alfred Eidershiem, *Jesus the Messiah*, p. 61. Kabbalist and Ismaili occult doctrines have much in common with the Masonic Luciferian fixation.

**cvi** *Forgotten Saint(s), The Gospel of Barnabas*, Omar Zaid, M.D.  
<http://www.scribd.com/people/view/7455860-omar-zaid-m-d>

---

**cviii**     *The History of Wahhism* by Shaykh al-Islam Ashrafi Muhaddith al-A'zam

**cix**     "Salfism, Theory and Practice", by Alexander Vasilyev, special editor, *Prague Watchdog*, 13 Nov 2008

**cx**     **On Sir Ibn Wahhab, *The 19<sup>th</sup> Century***, by David Livingston  
(extracts):

Mohammed ibn Abdul Wahhab was born in 1703, in the small town in a barren wasteland called Najd, in the eastern part of what is now called Saudi Arabia. Ominously, Mohammed, the prophet of Islam, had already refused to confer blessings on the region, claiming that from it would emerge only "disturbances, disorder and the horns of Satan". Abdul Wahhab's father was a chief judge, adhering to the Hanbali school of Islamic jurisprudence, traditionally prevalent in the area. Yet, both he and Abdul Wahhab's brother, Sulayman, detected signs of doctrinal deviance in him from early on. It was Sulayman who would first come out with a lengthy denunciation of his brother.

Following his early education in Medina, Abdul Wahhab traveled outside of the peninsula, venturing first to Basra. He then went to Baghdad, where he married a wealthy bride and settled down for five years. According to Stephen Schwartz, in *The Two Faces of Islam*, "some say that during this vagabondage Ibn Abdul Wahhab came into contact with certain Englishmen who encouraged him to personal ambition as well as to a critical attitude about Islam." Specifically, Mir'at al Harramin, a Turkish work by Ayyub Sabri Pasha, written between 1933 and 1938, states that in Basra, Abdul Wahhab had come into contact with a British spy by the name of Hempher, who "inspired in him the tricks and lies that he had learned from the British Ministry of the Commonwealth."

What the book recommends corresponds closely with British and then American covert strategy in the Third World into the twentieth century. It recommends, in order to undermine the Muslims' strong points, to popularize their other shortcomings, according to the following methods: foment discord and publish literature to further incite controversies. Obstruct education, and encourage forms of other-worldliness like mystical Sufism. Encourage oppressiveness among emperors. Encourage secularism, or the need to separate religion from state affairs. Aggravate economic decline through sabotage. Accustom statesmen to such indulgences as sex, sports, alcohol, gambling, and interest banking. Then, in order to make the new generation hostile towards their rulers and scholars, expose them for their corruption.

In order to spread the misconception that Islam is chauvinistic towards women, they must encourage the misinterpretation of the verse in the Koran which state, "Men are dominant over women," and the saying, "The woman is altogether

---

evil.” Most importantly, they ought to introduce fanaticism among Muslims, and then criticize Islam as a religion of terror. The means of popularizing these vices were determined as having spies appointed as aides to Islamic statesmen, or passed off as slaves and concubines to be sold to their close relatives. Missionary projects are to be carried out in order to penetrate into all social classes of the society, especially into such professions as medicine, engineering, and bookkeeping. The publication of propaganda was to be issued using as fronts churches, schools, hospitals, libraries and charitable institutions in the Islamic countries. Millions of Christian books were to be distributed free of charge. Spies were to be disguised as monks and nuns, and placed in churches and monasteries, and appointed leaders of Christian movements.

Eventually, the British Ministry of Commonwealth managed to acquire for Wahhab the support Mohammad Ibn Saud, the Amir of Dariyah. It was agreed between them that, from then on, power would be held among their descendants, with the Saudis maintaining political authority, and the Wahhabis administering the cult. The Saudis are an important Illuminati family, being secret Jews, like their Doenmeh counterparts in Turkey. According to Mohammad Sakher, who was apparently ordered killed for publishing his findings, Ibn Saud, though pretending to defend the reforms of Abdul Wahhab, was of Jewish origin. In the fifteenth century, Sakher maintains, a Jewish merchant from Basra, named Mordechai, immigrated to Arabia, settling in Dariyah, where he claimed to belong to the Arabian tribe of the Aniza, and there assumed the name of Markan bin Dariyah.

The Aniza tribe, to which the Saudis belong, as well as the ruling Sabah family of Kuwait, originally issued from Khaybar in Arabia, and there are well documented traditions about descendants of Jews from the region, who were supposedly forcibly converted to Islam. More specifically, according to modern occult legend, the Aniza are regarded as being the source of the European Witch Cult, through the person of Abu el-Atahiyya. These legends were popularized by Gerald Gardner, the founder of the modern cult of Wicca. Gardner was also a close associate of Aleister Crowley, as well as a Co-Freemason, the irregular branch of French masonry, co-founded by Annie Besant, which admits women to the 33rd degree.

Gardner was also the friend and teacher of notorious charlatan Idries Shah, whose book on Sufism is disguised Luciferianism. Idries Shah described the “Maskhara” Dervishes who were also known as the “Revellers” and the “Wise Ones”, whose leader was Abu el-Atahiya. The name Aniza, he maintains, means goat and el-Atahiya was commemorated by the “Revellers” with the symbol of a torch burning between the horns of a goat, in obvious allusion to the Baphomet of the Templars. After Atahiya’s death, a group of his followers migrated to Moorish Spain.

---

In the early eighteenth century, the Aniza had entered the Syrian Desert where they established themselves as a powerful and influential tribe. German traveller Carlsten Niebuhr referred to them in 1761 as the strongest tribe in the Syrian Desert. Today the Aniza remain one of the largest Arabian tribes, having branches in Jordan, Saudi Arabia and Kuwait.

The Saudi family was primarily engaged in banditry. This pitted them in conflict against the Ottoman state. This, however, notes Schwartz, “also created a propensity for them to ally with the British, who were then taking control of the richer and more valuable parts of the Arabian Peninsula: the coastal emirates from Kuwait to Aden.” By declaring them all apostates, in 1746, the Wahhabi Saudi alliance made a formal proclamation of “Jihad” against all who did not share their understanding of Islam, thus legalizing their former practice of pillaging. Nevertheless, the following year, Abdul Wahhab declared himself leader of the Muslims of the world, in direct opposition to the authority of the Sultan in Istanbul, reinforced by a Fatwa ordering “Jihad” against the Ottoman Empire. And, significantly, in 1788, Abdul Aziz ibn Saud was joined by British forces in occupying Kuwait.

In 1792, Abdul Wahhab died, and Abdul Aziz assumed the leadership of the Wahhabi movement, and extended raids over the next three years into the city of Medina, and the regions of Syria and Iraq. In 1801, the Wahhabis attacked the Shiah holy city of Karbala, in Iraq, slaughtering thousands of its citizens. They ruined and looted the tomb of Husayn, the grandson of the Prophet Mohammed. As a result, it seems that Abdul Aziz was murdered in 1803, most likely by a Shiah avenger. His son Saud ibn Abdul Aziz then succeeded him. After sacking Karbala, the Wahhabis moved against Mecca. The Ottoman governor of Mecca failed to negotiate a peace, and retreated into the fortress in the city of Ta’if, where he was pursued by some 10,000 Wahhabis.

In the taking of Ta’if, the Wahhabis then set about destroying all the holy tombs and burial grounds, followed by the mosques and Islamic madrassas. It is even said that the leather and gilt bindings of the Islamic holy books they had destroyed were used by them to make sandals. Al Zahawi, an Islamic historian of the time, recounted:

They killed everyone in sight, slaughtering both child and adult, the ruler and the ruled, the lowly and the well-born. They began with a suckling child nursing at his mother’s breast and moved on to a group studying Koran, slaying them, down to the last man. And when they wiped out the people in the houses, they went out into the streets, the shops, and the mosques, killing whoever happened to be there. They killed even men bowed in prayer until they had exterminated every Muslim who dwelt in Ta’if and only a remnant, some twenty or more, remained.

---

These were holed up in Bait al Fitni with ammunition, inaccessible to the Wahhabis' approach. There was another group at Bait al Far numbering 270, who fought them that day, then a second and third day, until the Wahhabis sent them a guarantee of clemency; only they tendered this proposal as a trick. For when the Wahhabis entered, they seized their weapons and slew them to a man. They induced others to surrender with a guarantee of mercy and took them to the valley of Waj where they abandoned them in the cold and snow, barefoot, naked and exposed in shame with their women, accustomed to the privacy afforded them by common decency and religious morality. They then plundered their possessions, wealth of any kind, household furnishings, and cash.

They cast books into the streets, alleys, and byways to be blown to and fro by the wind, among which could be found copies of Koran, volumes of Bukhari, Muslim, other canonical collections of Hadith and books of Islamic jurisprudence, all mounting to the thousands. These books remained there for several days, trampled upon by the Wahhabis. None among them made the slightest attempt to remove even one page of Koran from underfoot to preserve it from the ignominy of this display of disrespect. Then, they razed the houses, and made what was once a town a barren waste.

Wahhabi perniciousness against the Ottoman Empire continued to serve British interests. During this period, Britain acquired as a client in southeast Arabia, the state of Oman, with sovereignty over Zanzibar in Africa and parts of the Iranian and neighboring coasts. Britain also expanded its influence northward into the area of the United Arab Emirates. The British also eventually seized control of Aden, on the southern coast of Yemen. Despite these encroachments into Muslim lands, by a hostile non-Muslim power, the Wahhabis would let nothing distract them from their "Jihad" against Islam.

The Wahhabis persisted in their violence in Arabia until 1811, when Mohammed Ali Pasha, the viceroy of Egypt, was engaged by the Ottoman Sultan to address the Wahhabi nuisance. He appointed his son Tosun Pasha commander, but his forces were badly defeated. Ali Pasha then assumed command, and in 1812, swept through Arabia, eradicating the Wahhabi problem. Two of the worst Wahhabi fanatics, Uthman ul Mudayiqi and Mubarak ibn Maghyan, were sent to Istanbul, paraded through the streets, until they were executed.

Ali Pasha also sent troops under his second son, Ibrahim Pasha, to root the Wahhabis out of Syria, Iraq and Kuwait. Those Arabs that had suffered at the hands of the Wahhabis rose in revolt, joining Ali Pasha's forces. In 1818, the Wahhabi stronghold of Dariyah was taken and destroyed, though some of the Saudis received protection from the British in Jeddah. Saud ibn Abdul Aziz had died of fever in 1814, but his heir, Abdullah ibn Saud, was sent to Istanbul, where



---

he was executed along with other captured Wahhabis. The rest of the Wahhabi clan was held in captivity in Cairo.

Despite their initial defeat, the Wahhabis regrouped in Najd, establishing a new capital in Riyadh. Within a few decades, the Wahhabis began a renewed expansion which, as noted by Hamid Algar, “was fortuitous in that it ultimately brought the Saudis into contact with the British who were not only seeking to consolidate their dominance of the Persian Gulf but also beginning to lay plans for the dismemberment of the Ottoman State.”

**cxii** Al’Bukhari & Muslim on the authority of Anas; quoted from Mohd. Asad’s *Principles of State & Government in Islam*, p. 33

**cxiii Bibliography: Sacerdotal Celibacy Appendix II**

- Literature, special works: Henry C. Lea: *A Hist. Sketch of Sacerdotal Celibacy in the Christian Church*, Phil. 1867, 2d ed. Boston, 1884.
- A. Dresdner: *Kultur und Sittengeschichte der italienischen Geistlichkeit im 10 und 11 Jahrhundert*, Berlin, 1890.
- Mirbt: *Publizistik*, pp. 239–342; Hefele, V. 20 sqq. *The chief contemporary sources are Damiani de coelibatu sacerdotum*, addressed to Nicolas II. and Gomorrhianus, commended by Leo IX., and other writings,
- Gregory VII.’s Letters. Mirbt gives a survey of this literature, pp. 274–342.

**cxiiii** Cramer, F. H., *Astrology in Roman Law and Politics*, (American Philosophical Soc., 1954), p. 138

**cxv** *Attis and Related Cults*, A.T. Fear, pp 41, 42

**cxvi** Satyricon LXIII.; Lucan, *Bellum Civile* VI. 557-558.; Aelius Lampridius, *Diadumenus Antoninus* IV. 2. ; Pliny, *Epistulae* VI. 2, 2.; In *Vatinium* XIV. ; *Apologia* I. 18. ; Aelius Lampridius, *Heliogabalus* VIII. 1-2; Macrobius, *Saturnalia* I. 7, 34-35.; Apuleius, *Apologia* XLII-XLIII.; Gellius, *Noctes Atticae* I. 12.

**cxvii** This volume brings together articles on the cult of the mother-goddess Cybele and her consort Attis, from the emergence of the religion in Anatolia through its expansion into Greece and Italy to the latest times of the Roman Empire and its farthest extent west, the Iberian Peninsula. It combines the work of established scholars with that of young researchers in the field, and represents a truly international perspective. The reader will find treatment "inter alia" of Cybele's emasculated priests, the Galli; the dissemination of Cybele-cult through the harbour city, Miletus; the cult of Cybele in Ephesus; the rock-cut sanctuary of Cybele at Akrai in Sicily; the competition between the Cybele-cult and Christianity; and the role of Attis in Neo-Platonic philosophy.

---

Further Reading:

- *Soteriology and mystic aspects in the cult of Cybele and Attis* by Giulia Sfaeneni Gasparro, 1985
- *Corpus cultus Cybelae Attidisque* (CCCA) by Maarten Jozef Vermaseren, 1990
- *Mother of the gods: from Cybele to the Virgin Mary* by Philippe Borgeaud, Lysa Hochroth, 2004

**cxvii** *Mystery Religions*, by Charles J. Butler, Rector, American Presbyterian Church, 2007

**cxviii** Archaeologists have found evidence of mass cannibalism at a 7,000-year-old human burial site in south-west Germany, the journal *Antiquity* reports. The authors say their findings provide rare evidence of cannibalism in Europe's early Neolithic period. Up to 500 human remains unearthed near the village of Herxheim may have been cannibalised. The "intentionally mutilated" remains included children and even unborn babies, the researchers say. The German site was first excavated in 1996 and then explored again between 2005 and 2008. Team leader Bruno Boulestin, from the University of Bordeaux in France, told BBC News that he and his colleagues had found evidence the human bones were deliberately cut and broken - an indication of cannibalism. "We see patterns on the bones of animals indicating that they have been spit-roasted," he said. "We have seen some of these same patterns on the human bones [at this site]." ... the human remains had been "intentionally mutilated" and that there was evidence many of them had been chewed. Story from BBC NEWS: Published: 2009/12/06

<http://news.bbc.co.uk/go/pr/fr/2/hi/science/nature/8394802.stm>

**cxix** *Sanchoniathon's History*, p. 107, Richard Cumberland (July 15, 1631 – October 9, 1718) was an English philosopher, and bishop of Peterborough from 1691. In 1672, he published his major work, *De legibus naturae* (*On natural laws*), propounding utilitarianism and opposing the egoistic ethics of Thomas Hobbes. Cumberland was a member of the latitudinarian movement, along with his friend Hezekiah Burton of Magdalene College, Cambridge, and closely allied with the Cambridge Platonists, a group of ecclesiastical philosophers centered around Cambridge University in the mid 17th century.

**cxx** **Contemporary Ritual Abuse and Cannibalism in America** (excerpt):

From the data of their first study, these investigators concluded that 31% of the combined sample of psychologists, psychiatrists and social workers had seen at least one case of ritual or religion-related abuse. There were 387 child ritual abuse cases, 674 adult ritual abuse survivor cases, 171 child religion-related cases, and 234 adult survivor of religion-related cases reported. The authors concluded that

---

the adult ritual abuse cases “were consistently the most extreme.” Of the adult ritual abuse cases **33% reported cannibalism** and 28% baby breeding for purposes of ritual sacrifice. Among the adult ritual abuse cases, they found that the victims were likely to be diagnosed with MPD. They also found that child cases were “far more likely to be disclosed to authorities or professionals, to family members or neighbors and to be linked to corroborative evidence, but were less likely to be disclosed in therapy than adult cases” (p. 4). The authors concluded that the psychologists, psychiatrists, and social workers who responded to their survey “overwhelmingly believed both the allegations of abuse and the allegations of ritual or religious elements of the abuse”

Excerpt: *An Empirical Look at the Ritual Abuse Controversy*

Randy Noblitt, PhD Professor and Director Clinical Doctoral Program The  
California School of Professional Psychology  
Alliant International University in Los Angeles [rabuster@aol.com](mailto:rabuster@aol.com)

### **Bibliography:**

1. Andrews, B., Morton, J., Bekerian, D.A., Brewin, C.R., Davies, G.M., & Mollon, P. (1995, May). The recovery of memories in clinical practice: Experiences and beliefs of British Psychological Society practitioners. *The Psychologist*, pp. 209—214.
2. Coons, P.M. (1994). Reports of satanic ritual abuse: Further implications about pseudomemories. *Perceptual & Motor Skills*, 78, 1376—1378. (1997). Satanic ritual abuse: First research and therapeutic implications. In George A. Fraser, (Ed.), *The dilemma of ritual abuse: Cautions and guidelines for therapists* (pp. 105—117). Washington, DC: American Psychiatric Press.
- Coons, P.M., & Grier, F. (1990). Factitious disorder (Munchausen type) involving allegations of satanic ritual abuse: A case report. *Dissociation*, 3, 177—178.
3. Driscoll, L.N., & Wright, C. (1991). Survivors of childhood ritual abuse: Multigenerational Satanic cult involvement. *Treating Abuse Today*, 1, 5—13.
4. Faller, K.C. (1994, Spring). Ritual abuse: A review of research. *APSAC Advisor*, pp. 1, 19—27.
5. Finkelhor, D., Williams, L., & Burns, N. (1988). *Nursery crimes: Sexual abuse in day care*. Newbury Park, CA: Sage Publications.
6. Goodman, G.S., Qin, J., Bottoms, B.L., and Shaver, P.R. (1994). Characteristics and sources of allegations of ritualistic child abuse: Final report to the National Center on Child Abuse and Neglect. [unpublished manuscript].

- 
7. Hudson, P.(1991). Ritual child abuse: Discovery, diagnosis and treatment. Sarasota, CA: R & E Publishers.
  8. Jonker, F.,& Jonker-Bakker,I. (1991).Experiences with ritualistic child sexual abuse:A case Study from the Netherlands. Journal of Child Abuse & Neglect, 15,191—196.
  9. Jonker, F.,& Jonker-Bakker,I. (1997). Effects of ritual abuse: The results of three surveys in the Netherlands,Journal of Child Abuse & Neglect,21,541—556.
  10. Kelley, S.J. (1992, Jan.). Ritualistic abuse: Recognition, impact, and current controversy. Paper presented at the San Diego Conference on Responding to Child Maltreatment, San Diego, CA.
  11. Kelley, S.J. (1993). Ritualistic abuse of children in day-care centers. In M.D. Langone (Ed.) Recovery from cults: Help for victims of psychological and spiritual abuse (pp. 343– 355). New York: W.W. Norton.
  12. Mulhern, S. (1991). Satanism and psychotherapy: A rumor in search of an inquisition. In J.T. Richardson, J. Best, & D.G. Bromley (Eds.), The Satanism scare (pp.145–172). New York: Aldine de Gruyter.
  13. Mulhern, S. (1994). Satanism, ritual abuse, and multiple personality disorder: A sociohistorical perspective. The International Journal of Clinical and Experimental Hypnosis, 42, 265—288.
  14. Myers, J.E. (1994). The backlash: Child protection under fire. Newbury Park, CA: Sage Publications. Noblitt, J.R. (1995). Psychometric measures of trauma among psychiatric patients reporting ritual abuse, Psychological Reports, 77, 743—747.
  15. Noblitt, J.R.(1998a).Accessing dissociated mental states. [monograph self-published by J.R. Noblitt].
  16. Noblitt, J.R. (1998b, March). Techniques for induction of trance phenomena without suggestion. Paper presented at the 40th Annual Meeting of the American Society of Clinical Hypnosis, Ft. Worth, Texas.
  17. Noblitt, J.R., & Perskin, P.(Rev. ed. 2000).Cult and ritual abuse: Its history, anthropology and recent discovery in contemporary America. Westport, CT: Praeger.
  18. Ofshe, R.,& Waters, E.(1994). Making monsters: False memories, psychotherapy and sexual hysteria. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons.

19. Perry, N.E.(1992).Therapists' experiences of the effects of working with dissociative patients. Paper presented at the 9th Annual Meeting of the International Society for the Study of Multiple Personality and Dissociation, Chicago, IL.
20. Smith, M. (1993).Ritual abuse: What it is, why it happens, and how to help. Harper San Francisco.
21. Spanos, N.P. (1996).Multiple identities and false memories: A sociocognitive perspective. Washington, DC: American Psychological Association.
22. Valliere, P., Bybee,D.,& Mobray, C.(1988, Apr.). Using the Child Behavior Checklist in Child sexual abuse research: Longitudinal and comparative analysis. Paper presented at the National Symposium on Child Victimization, Anaheim, CA.
23. Victor, J.S. (1993). Satanic panic: The creation of a contemporary legend. Chicago, IL: Open Court.
24. Waterman, J., Kelly, R.J., Olivieri, M.K., McCord, J.(1993).Beyond the playground walls: Sexual abuse in preschools .New York: Guilford Press.
25. Yeager, C.C.,& Lewis, D.O.(1997). False memories of cult abuse [letter to the editor]. American JournalofPsychiatry,154, 435.
26. Young, W., Sachs, R.G., Braun, B.G., & Watkins, R.T. (1991). Patients reporting ritual abuse in childhood: A clinical syndrome. Journal of Child Abuse and Neglect, 15, 181–189.

**ccxi** Pausanias, *Descriptions of Greece* 7,19; see also:

- Schmitz, Leonhard (1867), "Agdistis", in Smith, William, *Dictionary of Greek and Roman Biography and Mythology*, Boston;
- Lancellotti, Maria Grazia (2002). *Attis, Between Myth and History: King, Priest, and God*. Amsterdam: Brill Publishers.. ISBN 90-0-412851-4. - <http://books.google.com/books?id=oE8vW4BX9kw>
- C. Turner, Patricia, ed., "Agdistis", *Dictionary of Ancient Deities*, 1, Oxford: Oxford University Press.

**ccxii** Walker, *The Woman's Encyclopedia of Myths and Secrets*, p. 77

**ccxiii** *Body of Farinelli Exhumed to Study Castrati* by Susan Dunn

**ccxiv** **Castrati: References:**

- Bontempi, G. *Historia Musica*. Perugia, 1695.
- Casanova, G. *Memoirs*. Translated by A. Machen. London, 1894.

- 
- Clapton, N. *Moreschi, the Last Castrato*. London, 2004.
  - Haböck, F. *Die Kastraten und ihre Gesangskunst*. Berlin, 1927.
  - Heriot, A. *The Castrati in Opera*. London, 1956.
  - Scholes, P., ed. *Dr Burney's Musical Tours in Europe*. London, 1959.
  - Pleasants, H. "The Castrati." *Stereo Review*, July 1966.
  - Rosselli, J. *The Castrati as a Professional Group and a Social Phenomenon, 1550-1850*. Basel, 1988.
  - Moran, N. *Byzantine castrati*. Cambridge, 2002.
  - Tougher, S., ed. *Eunuchs in Antiquity and Beyond*. London, 2002.

**cxxv Re: Rasputin:**

"At a Masonic Congress held in Brussels at this time [1911], Rasputin was discussed as a possible instrument for spreading the tenets of the order in Russia; it was thought that under his destructive influence the dynasty could be destroyed in two years."

*The Fall of the Russian Empire: The Story of the Last of the Romanovs and the Coming of the Bolsheviks*, Edmund A. Walsh, S.J., (Boston: Little, Brown, and Co., 1928) p 110

**cxxvi** Elworthy, Frederick Thomas, 1830-1907 Horns (in religion, folk-lore, etc.); Devil; Hand (in religion, folk-lore, etc.); Publisher: London : J. Murray; Maenadism in the Bacchae, by E. R. Dodds © 1940, Cambridge Univ. Press and Harvard Divinity School.

**cxxvii Academic References on Cybele**

1. Burkert, *Greek Religion*, 1985, section III.3,4 p. 177). Ancient Greeks considered "Cybele" to be Greek; however, the traditional derivation of her name, as "she of the hair" can be ignored, now that the inscription of one of her Phrygian rock-cut monuments has been read *matar kubileya*.
2. C.H.E. Haspels, *The Highlands of Phrygia*, 1971, I 293 no 13, noted in Walter Burkert, *Greek Religion*, 1985, III.3.4, notes 17 and 18.
3. Pausanias: "the Magnesians, who live to the north of Spil Mount, have on the rock Coddinus the most ancient of all the images of the Mother of the gods. The Magnesians say that it was made by Broteas the son of Tantalus." (Description of Greece)
4. Boatwright et al., *The Romans, from Village to Empire* ISBN 9780195118759
5. Livy, *History of Rome*, 29.10-11, .14 (written circa 10 CE).
6. Plutarch, *Life of Marius*, 17.
7. P. Lambrechts, *Livie-Cybele, La Nouvelle Clío*; 4 (1952): 251-60.

8. C. C. Vermeule, "Greek and Roman Portraits in North American Collections Open to the Public," *Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society* 108 (1964): 106, 126, fig. 18.
9. "St. Theodore of Amasea". *Catholic Encyclopedia*. New York: Encyclopedia Press. 1914. Book IX, lines 99–109.
10. *Ibid*, Book IX, lines 143–147.
11. Motz, Lotte (1997). *The Faces of the Goddess*. New York: Oxford University Press US. ISBN 0195089677.
12. Mark Munn, "Kybele as Kubaba in a Lydo-Phrygian Context": Emory University cross-cultural conference "Hittites, Greeks and Their Neighbors in Central Anatolia", 2004 (Abstracts)
13. Roller, Lynn Emrich (1999). *In Search of God the Mother: The Cult of Anatolian Cybele*. Berkeley and Los Angeles, California: University of California Press. ISBN 0520210247.
14. Vassileva, Maya (2001). "Further considerations on the cult of Kybele". *Anatolian Studies* 51, 2001: 51. doi:10.2307/3643027.
15. Virgil. *The Aeneid* trans from Latin by West, David (Penguin Putnam Inc. 2003) p.189-190 ISBN 0-14-044932-9
16. Emmanuel Laroche, *Koubaba, déesse anatolienne, et le problème des origines de Cybèle*, *Eléments orientaux dans la religion grecque ancienne*, Paris 1960, p. 113-128.
17. Brixhe, Claude "Le Nom de Cybele", *Die Sprache*, 25 (1979), 40-45
18. George E. Bean. *Aegean Turkey: An archaeological guide* ISBN 978-0510032005, 1967. Ernest Benn, London.
19. Hyde, Walter Woodburn *Paganism to Christianity in the Roman Empire* (U. of Pennsylvania Press, 1946)
20. Knauer, Elfried R. (2006). "The Queen Mother of the West: A Study of the Influence of Western Prototypes on the Iconography of the Taoist Deity." In: *Contact and Exchange in the Ancient World*. Ed. Victor H. Mair. University of Hawai'i Press. Pp. 62–115. ISBN 978-0-8248-2884-4; ISBN 0-8248-2884-4 (An article showing the probable derivation of the Daoist goddess, Xi Wangmu, from Kybele/Cybele)
21. Lane, Eugene. Ed. *Cybele, Attis, and Related Cults: Essays in Memory of M.J. Vermaseren* (E.J. Brill, 1996) ,
22. Grant; *The Great Mother of the Gods* (Argonaut, 1969)
23. Vermaseren, Maarten Jozef. *Cybele and Attis: The Myth and the Cult*; trans. from Dutch by A. M. H. Lemmers (Thames and Hudson, 1977)
24. Virgil. *The Aeneid* trans from Latin by West, David (Penguin Putnam Inc. 2003)
25. *The Rise of Christianity*; Ernest William Barnes

- 
26. *The Cult of the Virgin Mary: Psychological Origins*, Michael P Carrol
  27. *The Cult of Magna Mater* By Anders Sandberg
  28. *The Images with Explanations of the Gods of the Ancients* (Le imagini, con la spositione de i dei de gli antichi), published in 1556.

**cxxviii** Edith Balas: *The Mother Goddess in Italian Renaissance Art*; Review by Luba Freedman

**cxxix** *The Cults of the Roman Empire*. Robert Turcan. Blackwell, :1996.

**cxx** *The Twelve Caesars*, Michael Grant, Barnes & Nobles: 1975. 130

**cxxxi** *The Religions of the Roman Empire*, John Ferguson, Cornell (:1970, p 28.)

**xxxii** R. Turcan. op.cit. (pp 47, 43)

**xxxiii** Ibid. pp 49-51

**xxxiv** *On Pagans, Jews, and Christians*, Arnaldo Momigliano, Wesleyan Univ. Press: 1987. 188

**xxxv** In Gaul, later a center of Merovingian intrigue.

**xxxvi** *The Cults of the Roman Empire*. opcit, pp 57, 53, 63

**xxxvii** *The Religions of Rome: Volume 2, a Sourcebook*. Mary Beard, John North, Simon Price. Cambridge: 1998. p.162]

**xxxviii** *Paganism in the Roman Empire*. Ramsay MacMullen. Yale, :1981. 103, 104]

**xxxix** *The Cults of the Roman Empire*. OpCit, :1996. 2, 60, 63

**cxl** *The Religions of Rome: Volume I-a History*,op cit. pp. 384, 386

**cxli** *Spermo-Gnosis*: OTO Bibliography and Further Reading

- A choice of some Gnostic sources: "Leohnard Fendt: "Gnostische Mysterien", ARW, Muenchen 1922/1980; Peter Sloterdijk: "Weltrevolution der Seele", I, Artemis, Muenchen 1991; J.P. Asmusen/A. Boehlig: "Die Gnosis", III, Artemis, Zuerich/Muenchen 1980; Robert Haardt: "Die Gnosis", Salzburg 1967; E. Haenchen/M. Kraus: "Die Gnosis", Artemis, Zuerich/Muenchen 1969; Wilhelm Bousset: "Hauptprobleme der Gnosis", Vandenhoeck + Ruprecht, Goettingen 1907; Kurt Rudolph: "Die Gnosis", Vandenhoeck + Ruprecht, Goettingen 1980; Hans Jonas: "Gnosis und Spaetantiker Geist", Vandenhoeck + Ruprecht, Stuttgart 1934; Johann Maier: "Vom Kultus zur Gnosis", Otto Mueller Verlag, Salzburg 1964; Elaine Pagels: "The Gnostic Gospels", Random House, New York 1979;



---

Wolfgang Schultz: "Dokumente der Gnosis", Matthes + Seitz, Muenchen 1986;  
Hans Leisegang: "Die Gnosis", Kroener, Stuttgart 1985; and many more

- Also R.L. Hubbard called his Scientology "gnosticism", in: "False Purpose Rundown", 5th June 1984
- Peter Sloterdijk: "Weltrevolution der Seele", Artemis, Muenchen 1991, 19
- Sources on Homeopathy: Georgos Vithoulkas: "Die wissenschaftliche Homoeopathie," Goettingen 1986; Marco Righetti: "Forschung in der Homoeopathie," Burgdorf-Verlag, Burgdorf 1988; J.T. Kent: "Zur Theorie der Homoeopathie, J.T. Kents Vorlesungen ueber Hahnemanns Organon", Leer 1954
- For example in: Robert Haardt: "Die Gnosis", Salzburg 1967, 66
- Ernst T. Kurtzahn (member of Theodor Reuss' OTO), in: "Die Gnostiker", Baumann-Verlag, Schmiedeberg 1925, 77-82
- Arnoldo Krumm-Heller (member of Reuss' OTO): "Plantas Sagradas", Buenos Aires 1931, 72
- Arnoldo Krumm-Heller: "Iglesia Gnostica", Berlin 1931, 71
- Samael Aun Weor (member of Krumm-Heller's group): "Buddha's Necklace" without date and place, 1-95
- Gospel according to Thomas: *"unless a man became a women, and a woman, man, thou canst not enter the Kingdom of Heaven"*. Thus, not all Gnostics are Misogynists, though the era when Gnosticism was founded was totally Misogynist
- Ernst T. Kurtzahn (member of Theodor Reuss' OTO), in: "Die Gnostiker", Baumann-Verlag, Schmiedeberg 1925, 77-82
- Example in: Kurt Rudolph: "Die Gnosis", Leipzig 1980 (2)
- All pseudo-masonical rituals of Reuss' and Crowley's OTO are published in: P.R. Koenig: "How to make your own McOTO", ARW, Muenchen 1996; Crowley's rituals also in: Francis King: "The Secret Rituals of the O.T.O.", London 1973
- Crowley: *"A man who is strong enough to use women as slaves and plaything is all right", "Woman is a creature of habit, that is, of solidified impulses. She has no individuality", "Monogamy is only a mistake because it leaves the excess women unsatisfied", "A woman is only tolerable in one's life if she is trained to help the man in his work without the slightest reference to any other interests soever"*: "Confessions", edited by John Symonds/Kenneth Grant
- A try is: Ellic Howe/Helmut Moeller: "Merlin Peregrinus", Koenigshausen + Neumann, Wuerzburg 1986; details also in P.R.Koenig: "Der Kleine Theodor Reuss Reader", ARW, Muenchen 1993; P.R.Koenig: "Das OTO-Phaenomen", ARW, Muenchen 1994; P.R. Koenig: "Der Grosse Theodor Reuss Reader", ARW, Muenchen 1997

cxlii      The Demise of Elagabalus:

---

---

When Julia Maesa perceived that popular support for the emperor was quickly wavering, she decided that he and his mother, who had encouraged his religious practices, had to be replaced.<sup>[24]</sup> As alternatives, she turned to her other daughter Julia Avita Mamaea and her son, the thirteen-year-old Severus Alexander. Convinced Elagabalus to appoint his cousin as his heir, Alexander was bestowed with the title of *Caesar* and shared the consulship with the emperor that year.<sup>[24]</sup> However, Elagabalus reconsidered this arrangement when he began to suspect that the Praetorian Guard favored his cousin over himself. Following the failure of various attempts at Alexander's life, Elagabalus stripped his cousin of his titles, revoked his consulship, and circulated the news that Alexander was near death to see how the Praetorians would react.<sup>[40]</sup> A riot ensued, and the guard demanded to see Elagabalus and Alexander in the Praetorian camp.<sup>[40]</sup> The emperor complied and on March 11, 222 he presented his cousin, along with his mother Julia Soaemias. Upon arrival the soldiers started cheering Alexander, while ignoring Elagabalus, who ordered the summary arrest and execution of anyone who had taken part in this revolt. In response, the Praetorians attacked Elagabalus and his mother: So he made an attempt to flee, and would have got away somewhere by being placed in a chest, had he not been discovered and slain, at the age of 18. His mother, who embraced him and clung tightly to him, perished with him; their heads were cut off and their bodies, after being stripped naked, were first dragged all over the city, and then the mother's body was cast aside somewhere or other, while his was thrown into the river.

Herodian, *Roman History* V.7 Cassius Dio, *Roman History* LXXX.15

**cxliii** Birley, Anthony R. (2000) [1971] (in English). *Septimius Severus: The African Emperor*. London: Routledge. ISBN 0-415-16591-1.

**cxliv** **A Summary of Valentinian Theology**  
*The Secret Tradition*

According to Valentinus, there are esoteric teachings which originate from Jesus that were passed on in secret. When Jesus spoke in public, he used metaphors that did not disclose his complete teachings. He only passed them on to his disciples in private. He referred to this when he said: "The knowledge about the secrets of the kingdom of heaven has been given to you, but to the rest it comes by means of parables so that they may look but not see and listen but not understand." (Luke 8:9-10 cf. Ireneus Against Heresies 1:3:1). Similarly, when Saint Paul encountered the risen Lord in a vision (2 Corinthians 12:2-4; Acts 9:9-10), he received the secret teaching from him. Valentinus claimed that he learned this secret teaching from Theudas.

According to Valentinus, this secret tradition provides the key that is essential for a complete understanding of Jesus' message. One of his

---

followers put this in the following words: "The scriptures are ambiguous and the truth cannot be extracted from them by those who are ignorant of tradition." (Irenaeus Against Heresies 3:2:1). The Valentinians claimed that the secret teachings are meaningful only to those who are spiritually mature. If a person was not ready to receive them, they seem like nonsense "because their value can be judged only on a spiritual basis" (1 Corinthians 2:14). According to the Valentinian tradition, Paul and the other apostles revealed these teachings only to those who were 'spiritually mature' (1 Corinthians 2:6)

## **On God**

Valentinians believed that God is incomprehensible and cannot be known directly. Therefore he defies accurate description. He is infinite, without beginning or end and is the ultimate origin of all things. He encompasses all things without being encompassed. Everything including the world lies within the deity and continues to be part of it. The Godhead manifests itself through a process of self-unfolding in the subsequent multiplicity of being while maintaining its unity.

Valentinians believed that God is androgynous and frequently depicted him as a male-female dyad. This is related to the notion that God provides the universe with both form and substance. The feminine aspect of the deity is called Silence, Grace and Thought. Silence is God's primordial state of tranquillity and self-awareness. She is also the active creative Thought that makes all subsequent states of being (or "Aeons") substantial. The masculine aspect of God is Depth, also called Ineffable and First Father. Depth is the profoundly incomprehensible, all-encompassing aspect of the deity. He is essentially passive, yet when moved to action by his feminine Thought, he gives the universe form.

## **The Son**

The origin of the universe is described as a process of emanation from the Godhead. The male and female aspects of the Father, acting in conjunction, manifested themselves in the Son. The Son is also often depicted by Valentinians as a male-female dyad. The Son manifests himself in twenty-six spiritual entities or Aeons arranged into male-female pairs. The arrangement and names of the Aeons will not be discussed here. They represent the energies immanent within Son and were seen as part of his personality. Together they constitute the Fullness (pleroma) of the Godhead.

---

## The Fall

The Aeons who are manifested by the Son are conceived as having some degree of psychological independence. They lie within God but are separated from him by a Limit or boundary. As a result, they do not know the one who brought them into being. The Aeons sensed that they were incomplete and longed to know their origin. This longing passed to Sophia (Wisdom), the youngest of the Aeons. On behalf of the whole Fullness, she took up the quest to know the supreme Parent. She attempted to know him by thinking alone, something that is impossible. As a result, she became separated from her consort and fell into a state of deficiency and suffering. Through the power of Limit, Sophia was divided in two. Her higher part was returned to her consort but her lower part was separated from the Fullness into a lower realm along with the deficiency and suffering. This lower realm is identical with the physical world.

Valentinians envisioned the universe as a series of concentric spheres. The innermost sphere is the world of deficiency where the lower Sophia was exiled. Enclosing this is the Fullness (pleroma) where the Aeons are. The Aeons are enclosed within the Son. The outermost sphere which encompasses the Son is where the Father (Depth and Silence) is. There is a boundary or Limit between God and the Fullness. There is a second boundary or Limit between the Fullness and the deficiency. Just as the Fullness is a product of the Godhead and lies within it, so also the realm of deficiency is a product of the Fullness and lies within it. The deficiency arose as result of ignorance and it will be dissolved through knowledge (gnosis).

Through the mediation of the Son, the Aeons within the Fullness were given knowledge (gnosis) of God and received rest. All of the Aeons then joined together in celebration and became completely integrated into the personality of the Son. The reintegrated Son is also called the Savior. He is destined to be the male partner or bridegroom of the fallen Sophia. He is surrounded by a retinue of angels who were brought forth in honor of the Aeons.

The lower Sophia, trapped in the realm of deficiency, continued to suffer the emotional torments of grief, fear and confusion. As a result of her ignorance, she was trapped in a state of illusion and was unable to distinguish what was real and what unreal. She underwent a conversion when she thought of the light and she began to plead for assistance. In response, her bridegroom, the Savior, and his retinue of angels descended through the Limit to her. Through knowledge (gnosis) of the eternal realm she was freed of illusion and suffering.

The lower Sophia rejoiced at the sight of the Savior and his retinue of angels, and brought forth spiritual seeds in their image. These seeds are the spiritual element present in every Christian. For this reason the seeds are referred to as the spiritual Church. Just as the Savior is the bridegroom of the

---

lower Sophia, so also the angels will be the bridegrooms of the spiritual seeds at the end of time. Three states of being or "substances" came into being from Sophia as a result of her quest to know God. First the illusion which characterizes material existence came from ignorance and suffering; it is personified as the Devil. Second came soul which comes from conversion as an intermediate stage between ignorance and knowledge. It is personified as the Craftsman (demiurge) who forms the material world. Last the spiritual seed came from her knowledge (gnosis) and is personified in the lower Sophia herself.

Despite the fact that the lower Sophia was no longer ignorant, the ignorance was not fully dissipated. The spiritual seeds were immature and needed training. For this purpose, the creation of the material world was necessary. The lower Sophia and the Savior secretly influenced the Craftsman to create the material world in the image of the Fullness. The Craftsman is ignorant of his mother and thinks that he acts alone, but he unconsciously acts as her agent.

### **Human Beings**

Human beings were created by the Craftsman. In addition to a physical body, Valentinians believed that people were composed of three non-corporeal elements: a demonic part (chous), a rational soul (psyche), and a spiritual seed (pneuma). Human beings were divided into three types depending on which of the three natures is dominant within them. That is why Adam and Eve are described as having had three children who they named Cain, Abel and Seth. They are the prototypes of carnal (choic), animate (psychic) and spiritual (pneumatic) human beings respectively.

### **Jesus**

The decisive event in the history of the world was the ministry of Jesus. He is the physical manifestation of the Son or Savior. Prior to his coming, the true God was unknown. Jesus came to bring knowledge (gnosis) to a suffering humanity that was desperately seeking God. By knowledge, the two elements which had been separated (i.e. the seeds and the angels) are joined.

The Valentinian tradition draws a sharp distinction between the human Jesus and the divine Jesus. The human Jesus was born the true son of Mary and Joseph. By a special dispensation, his body is consubstantial with Sophia and her spiritual seed. When he was thirty years old, he went to John the Baptist to be baptized. As soon as he went down into the water, the divine Savior, referred to as the "Spirit of the Thought of the Father", descended on him in the form of a dove. This is the true "virgin birth" and resurrection from the dead, for he was reborn of the virgin Spirit.

Jesus taught publicly in parables and riddles, but to his closest disciples he revealed the whole truth about the fall of Sophia and the coming restoration

---

---

of the Fullness. According to Valentinian tradition, Mary Magdalene was an important member of this inner circle. She is seen as an image of the lower Sophia and is described as Jesus' consort in the Gospel of Philip.

The divine Jesus experienced all of the emotions of human being including grief, fear and confusion in the Garden of Gethsemane. However, only the human Jesus suffered pain and died on the cross. His divine aspect transcends physical suffering and death. When his physical body died, his non-corporeal spiritual body rose up from it. Following the crucifixion, Valentinians believed that Jesus continued to appear to his disciples for eighteen months, not the forty days reported in the Acts of the Apostles. During this period he instructed the disciples "plainly about the Father." Even after his ascension, he continued to appear to people in visions, most notably Saint Paul and Valentinus.

## Redemption

According to the Valentinians, people manifest their true nature by their response to the message of Jesus. Using the parable of the sower (Matthew 13:1-8), they explain that through Jesus, Sophia sows the spiritual seed in all who hear the message. In some people the seed "falls on the path" and they do not respond at all. Such people are carnal by nature. In others the seed is choked by the thorns which are worldly concerns. They are hesitant and are unable to go beyond the level of rational explanations. Such people are dominated by their rational element or soul. In others, the seed was planted "in good earth" and they bear spiritual fruit. Such people are Gnostic or spiritual Christians.

People bear fruit spiritually by attaining a state of mystical knowledge (gnosis) in which they are joined with their angel who accompanies the Savior. Awakened from the drunken stupor of ignorance, and freed of suffering, they recognize their true spiritual nature. This is the true resurrection from the dead, that is, from the death of ignorance. This resurrection does not take place in the afterlife. It must be experienced in the here and now.

Valentinians describe the process of union with the divine in terms of a general eschatology that can be realized in the individual here and now. First the person spiritually ascends above the Craftsman and the lower powers to join Sophia, the Savior and their angel. Rejoicing with all of the saved, the person is joined with their angel and enters the Fullness. Such a person is "in the world but not of it." They have already attained a spiritual existence such that, for them, the world has become the Fullness.

## Ethics

Despite the untruths spread by their enemies, Valentinians insisted on the highest possible ethical standard from members of their school. They

---

believed that it was possible to lead a sinless existence through perfect knowledge (gnosis) of God's will. Sin was seen as an expression of ignorance. As it says in the Gospel of Philip, "The one who has knowledge is a free person. But the free person does not sin, for the one who sins is a slave of sin" (Gospel of Philip 77:15-18).

The Sermon on the Mount was seen as a guide to leading an ethical life. According to the teacher Ptolemy, the law of love taught by Jesus abolished unjust laws, transformed other laws to a spiritual sense and fulfilled the true divine law (Letter to Flora). While they did reject wealth and temporal authority, Valentinians never rejected marriage and raising children. According to the Alexandrian teacher Theodotus, marriage was necessary so that those with the spiritual seed might be born. Despite his advice, some members of the school practiced celibacy.

David Brons, The Gnostic Society Library

**cxlv** The discovery of the oldest known Bible in existence called the "Sinaiticus" a verified copy of the official Nicene Bible of Eusebius from the mid 4th Century provides an indication of the heresy of all subsequent massive re-edits of the scriptures of Christianity since. On forensic comparison of just the New Testament between the Vulgate created by Jerome and the Sinaiticus Bible (almost certainly an original of the official Constantine Nicene Bible), there was discovered approximately 14,800 editorial alterations. Importantly, the first official Bible of Christianity describing Jesus Christ as "the son of God" do not appear in the opening narrative as they do in today's editions (Mark 1:1). This can only mean one thing: not only is the concept of the "only son of god" a universal myth borrowed by Christianity, but it was inserted sometime after the first and official New Testament was promulgated by Emperor Constantine in the 4th Century CE. Any reference, including the alleged Nicene Creed that claims otherwise is a transparent fraud that is untenable when challenged by even a modest amount of the existing evidence. It is also probably one of the first heresies against the foundation of Christianity. Only one conclusion can therefore be drawn upon this overwhelming factual evidence: that key elements of scripture were deliberately added well after the 4th Century. No credence can be given then to the accuracy of any of the stories within Bibles edited and published since the 5th Century.

Frank O'Collins, *Evil Acts, Beliefs: The Son of God*; 2007, UCADIA Books Pty Ltd, Perth, Australia.

**cxlvi** Maud Gleason "Paradox Incarnate: Phaborinos the Hermaphrodite Sophist of Arles" in *Making Men: Sophists and Self-Presentation in Ancient Rome*

**cxlvii** Bibliography: Current Discussion: Homosexuality

- 
- Cohen, David; *Law, Sexuality, and Society: The Enforcement of Morals in Classical Athens*. Cambridge University Press, 2004. ISBN 0-521-46642-3.
  - Lilar, Suzanne, *Le couple* (1963), Paris, Grasset; Translated as *Aspects of Love in Western Society* in 1965, with a foreword by Jonathan Griffin, New York, McGraw-Hill, LC 65-19851.
  - Dover, Kenneth J. *Greek Homosexuality*. Vintage Books, 1978. ISBN 0-394-74224-9
  - Halperin, David. *One Hundred Years of Homosexuality: And Other Essays on Greek Love*. Routledge, 1989. ISBN 0-415-90097-2
  - Hornblower, Simon and Spawforth, Antony, eds. *The Oxford Classical Dictionary*, third edition. Oxford University Press, 1996. ISBN 0-19-866172-X
  - Hubbard, Thomas K. *Homosexuality in Greece and Rome*. University of California Press, 2003. [2] ISBN 0-520-23430-8
  - Percy, III, William A. *Pederasty and Pedagogy in Archaic Greece*. University of Illinois Press, 1996. ISBN 0-252-02209-2
  - Thornton, Bruce S. *Eros: the Myth of Ancient Greek Sexuality*. Westview Press, 1997. ISBN 0-8133-3226-5
  - Wohl, Victoria. *Love Among the Ruins: the Erotics of Democracy in Classical Athens*. Princeton University Press, 2002. ISBN 0-691-09522-1

#### **cxlviii Synopsis of Marcion's Doctrine**

- The Creator of the world, although a real God, must be distinguished from the higher god, unknown except as he was revealed in Christ;
- The Creator of the world is a just God, but severe and harsh; the God whom Christ revealed is a Father, a God of love;
- judgment is the prerogative of the Creator; redemption is the free gift of the God of love;
- the Jewish Scriptures represent a true revelation of the Creator, but they do not speak of or for the God whom alone Christians ought to worship and from whom alone salvation from the present wicked world is to be received;
- the revelation in Christ was intended not merely to supplement or 'fulfill' Judaism but entirely to displace it--the one had no connection with the other;
- the Son of the Father did not actually take sinful flesh but only appeared to do so;
- there is no resurrection of the flesh; and



- 
- Paul was the only true apostle, to whom Christ committed his gospel--other 'apostles' were false and had misled the church.

John Knox: *On Marcion*, p. 7

**cxlix** For many centuries, Greece and Rome dominated the Mediterranean world. By the beginning of the Common Era, the spreading Roman Empire had assimilated the old Alexandrine territories, and with them, the tastes and values of the homoerotic Greek culture. That culture shaped the sensibilities of the Empire until the ascendancy of the Christian church. The complex relationship between Greece and Rome is mirrored in the intense love relationship between the Emperor Hadrian and Antinous, which reached its climax when the Emperor deified Antinous following the youth's death in the year 130. Born in Bythnion around the year 105 of the Common Era, Antinous was a beautiful adolescent when he first caught the eye of the Emperor of the western world. Hadrian was already in his late forties by the time the two met; their sexual chemistry appears to have been mutual, eclectic, and immediate. Antinous became Hadrian's favorite, sharing the Emperor's bed and his life. For a period of a little less than a decade, the two were inseparable, much to the disgrace of Hadrian's legal wife, the childless and spiteful Sabina. Imperial art and literature of the times show the men in a variety of guises and activities, particularly hunting: a sport the two enjoyed immensely. In the course of their relationship, Antinous matured from a beautiful youth into an intelligent and well-muscled young man. the Greeks referred to the visible maturation of a youth (the growth of his beard and body hair) as "clouds hiding the sun." It was shortly after the Emperor's young lover had reached this stage of his development, and just after his hair had been cut short in the style favored by the mature men of the period, that Antinous drowned mysteriously in the Nile river during and Imperial visit to the province of Egypt. Egyptian custom decreed that all drowning victims in the Nile automatically assumed a type of minor divinity, and so Antinous was proclaimed a God. Within a year, Hadrian returned to Rome, where he officially proclaimed Antinous as a Roman God. While still deeply mourning the loss of his beloved, the Emperor realized the political significance of the Greek youth's death, and from the tragedy forged a unifying cult of worship in the previously divided Greek city-states. Hadrian and Antinous together built a unified Greek nation, a feat which the warring city-states themselves had never achieved. Despite other great accomplishments as Emperor, Hadrian spent the last eight years of his life mourning Antinous.

To commemorate their great love, Hadrian worked relentlessly to build monuments and institutions to his beloved. The Emperor found the Greek-Egyptian city Antinoopolis on the banks of the Nile near where Antinous died; commissioned nearly two thousand likenesses, carved from various stone materials; erected temples and altars to the new young God all over

---

Asia Minor; established schools, gymnasiums, panhellenic games and contests in His name. Official Roman coins were struck in all parts of the Empire except Rome to commemorate the beautiful young man. (One of many distinctions relating to Antinous is that, of all the citizens of the Roman Empire, His is the only non-Imperial image ever to have been struck on coins of the realm.) Medallions bearing Antinous' image were issued and quickly became religious icons. The early Christians, struggling at that time to win converts to their new religion, were dismayed and enraged at the deification of Antinous, whose worship in many cities of the Empire eclipsed the cult of the dead Jesus. Records and artifacts show that for centuries the likeness of Antinous was worn as a talisman against evil, kept as a bust in homes and businesses, and worshipped publicly throughout the Mediterranean world. It was not until the ascendancy of Christianity, three hundred years later, that the worship of Antinous was extinguished through vigorous and systematic persecution by the Church. Today, rows of broken and scavenged marble columns in a desert waste mark the site where the city of Antinoopolis once bustled alongside the Nile; the magnificent busts of Antinous went long ago, cooked for fuel in the coke ovens. There remain now fewer than two hundred friezes, busts, statues and reliefs carved in the image of Hadrian's beloved; many of those still in existence are hoarded out of sight within the Vatican.

From: *Chariot's Wheels*: online home of a Quabalistic, non-denominational Gay Pagan Cult, retrieved Nov 2009

cl Translated by James H. Oliver, Aedicula Antinoi Library, Phillipus Doctor of Ecclesia Antinoi, IVvir

### **cli Re: The Secret Gospel of Mark**

During the first quarter of the second century CE, and perhaps earlier, there were two versions of the Gospel of Mark in circulation. The full, "secret" version was reserved for those who "had attained a higher degree of initiation in to the church than the common crowd." The other incomplete "public" version was similar to the full version, with certain verses deleted. It is the public version that are in the modern translations of the Bible. The full, secret, version has been lost. Only two passages of the missing text are known. They came to light when a fragment of an ancient letter of Clement of Alexandria (circa 150-213 CE) was found at the Mar Saba monastery near Jerusalem. Morton Smith, who made the find, published the fragment in 1973. Much controversy erupted because of the controversial nature of the text. A near consensus of Clementine scholars has been reached that the letter is authentic. In the letter, Clement revealed that Mark had written a "more spiritual Gospel", adding "whatever would be appropriate for those who are advancing with respect to knowledge." He states that Mark: "knew

---

that the interpretation would initiate the hearers into the shrine of the truth which is hidden by seven veils."

### **Clement's Response to Theodore Re: The Supposed Secret Gospel**

To you, therefore, I shall not hesitate to answer the questions you have asked, refuting the falsifications by the very words of the Gospel. For example, after "And they were in the road going up to Jerusalem" and what follows, until "After three days he shall arise", the secret Gospel brings the following material word for word: "And they came into Bethany and a certain woman whose brother had died was there. And, coming, she knelt down before Jesus and said to him, "Son of David, have mercy on me". But the disciples rebuked her. And Jesus got angry with them and went off with her into the garden where the tomb was. Right away there was a loud cry from inside the tomb. Then Jesus rolled away the stone from in front of the tomb. He went in where the youth was and stretched forth his hand and raised him up. The youth, looking upon him, loved him and began to beg him to be with him. They left the tomb and went to the young man's house, for he was rich. Six days later, Jesus gave him instructions of what to do and in the evening the youth came to him, wearing nothing but a linen cloth over his naked body. He remained with him that night, for Jesus thought him the mystery of the Kingdom of God. And when Jesus woke up, he returned to the other side of the Jordan." And these words follow the text: "And James and John come to him" and all that section. But "**naked man with naked man**" and the other things, about which you wrote, are not found. And after the words, "And he comes into Jericho," the secret Gospel adds only, "And the sister of the young man whom Jesus loved was there, along with his mother and Salome, but Jesus did not receive them." But many other things about which you wrote both seem to be and are falsifications.

**clii** Albani was the nephew of Pope Clement XI Albani ... and become a cardinal, an elevation effected on July 16, 1721, for which he required *numerous special dispensations*, not least because his brother Annibale Albani had been made a cardinal in 1711 and still sat in the Sacred College... he participated in the conclaves of 1724, 1730, 1740, 1758, 1769, and 1774-1775. He announced the elections of Pope Clement XIII (1758), Pope Clement XIV (1769) and Pope Pius VI (1775). His consistent stand against French interests brought him closer to those of the Habsburgs; Cardinal Albani represented Habsburg Austria at the Holy See, from 1756 until his death. He was appointed Librarian of the Holy Roman Church on August 12, 1761... Other cardinals of the Albani family include Gian Girolamo (1570), Gian Francesco (1547), and Giuseppe (1801) (Catholic Encyclopedia).

**cliii      The Case of Cardinal Rampolla:**

...the reasons for the veto are still a subject of debate. What is not debated is the result: Cardinal Rampolla rose to object, ballots were recast, and eventually the second-place candidate became Pope. That Cardinal — Giuseppe Melchiorre Cardinal Sarto of Venice — at sixty-eight became Pope, choosing the papal name of Pius X. ... what were the human reasons for the exclusion of Cardinal Rampolla? Was the move a cunning and cynical power play by Austria — or did an alert emperor save Rome from a Masonic attempt at usurpation? Those who argue for a purely political analysis advance several considerations. First, had Pope Pius X known Cardinal Rampolla to be a Freemason, certainly he would not have kept any offices. Second, it is alleged that only in 1929, after the pontificate of Pius X, did rumors arise about Cardinal Rampolla's alleged Masonic membership. Finally, Cardinal Rampolla was perceived to have thwarted the wishes of Hungary, particularly in episcopal appointments, giving Franz Joseph cause for revenge.

The above analysis would be persuasive absent direct evidence to the contrary. However, direct evidence does exist that Cardinal Rampolla was not merely a Freemason, but a member of the diabolical Masonic Academy, the OTO itself... the very Manifesto of the OTO itself, which proclaimed the OTO's existence to the Masonic world... Dating of the Manifesto has been a subject of debate within the modern branches of the OTO, with the earliest date given as 1912 and later dates including 1917 and 1919. The most current and extensive research into OTO documents is an ongoing project of Peter Koenig of Switzerland. Koenig dates an early Manifesto at 1912, and a later one at 1919. It is the latter document — *Liber LII* — which contains the name of Cardinal Rampolla, well in advance of the 1929 date of origin claimed by misinformed Catholic writers who seek to discredit the Rampolla-OTO connection.

The Manifesto of the OTO was published in Reuss' Masonic journal *The Oriflamme*. This journal was not widely read — as is typical of Masonic journals — but remained relatively inside information for Freemasons themselves. The Manifesto chiefly sought to establish the supremacy of the OTO as an *Academia Masonica* or “Masonic Academy” — a sort of “graduate school” for Freemasons. Standard editions of the “Blue Equinox,” an important subsequent collection of OTO official documents, have contained the Manifesto and continued to carry Cardinal Rampolla's name.

The first three degrees largely paralleled the typical Blue Lodge; the fourth degree conveyed the Royal Arch secret “name of God,” a blasphemous combination signifying Yahweh, Baal and Osiris (“Jah-Bul- On”); the fifth conveyed the Rose Croix initiation which mocks the Mass, including the trampling of a crucifix; and the sixth conveyed the Knights Templar degree

---

of Kadosch in which the papal tiara and crown are attacked symbolically atop skulls. With these six degrees, the OTO whisked the aspiring Freemason through the essence of initiation to the penultimate “light” offered in ordinary high degree Lodges.

However, the OTO conveyed something more in its upper degrees. The seventh degree taught the theory, *but the eighth through the ninth initiated the candidate in one of the most jealously guarded secrets of Kabbalistic depravity, known as “sex magick”*. Recent research into the origins of the OTO indicate that this tradition was probably passed down via the Hermetic Brotherhood of Light (listed in the Manifesto) by Louis Maximilian Bimstein, son of Rabbi Judes Lion Bimstein, who went by the name “Max Theon” (“Supreme God”) and received Hassidic initiation in Poland. The tenth degree conveyed occult- Masonic rulership over the OTO Lodges in a country or group of countries (Aleister Crowley was “Supreme and Holy King of Ireland, Iona, and All the Britains That Are in the Sanctuary of the Gnosis”). The eleventh degree involved sodomy, and the overall world ruler of the OTO was called the OHO, or Outer Head of the Order. Theodor Reuss was OHO; later Crowley would claim the role for himself... Peter Koenig also states that Cardinal Rampolla was allegedly a member of the Spanish OTO.

The official motto of the OTO was — and still is — Deus est Homo — “God is Man.” If Cardinal Rampolla was a member or close associate of the OTO or its incipient Lodges, then an agent of the dark Masonic cult of man, embodying the proud spirit of the Antichrist, very nearly gained the Chair of Peter in 1903.

Yves Chiron, *Saint Pius X: Restorer of the Church; O.T.O. Brochure: An Historical and Modern Perspective*, Ordo Templi Orientis, New York, 1995; Francis King, *The Secret Rituals of the O.T.O.*, p. 9; Theodor Reuss and Aleister Crowley, edited by Peter Koenig: *O.T.O. Rituals and Sex Magick*, pp. 79-107; T. Allen Greenfield, *The Story of The Hermetic Brotherhood of Light*, 6-10, and Joscelyn Godwin, Christian Chandel, and John P. Deveney, *The Hermetic Brotherhood of Luxor: Initiatic and Historical Documents of an Order of Practical Occultism*, p. 11.

## **cliv Freemasons in the Hierarchy of the Catholic Church**

The following is a list of Masons reprinted with some updates from the Bulletin de l'Occident Chrétien Nr.12, July, 1976, (Directeur Pierre Fautrad a Fye - 72490 Bourg Le Roi.) All of the men on this list, if they in fact be Masons, are excommunicated by Canon Law 2338. Each man's name is followed by his position, if known; the date he was initiated into Masonry, his code #; and his code name, if known.

1. Albondi, Alberto. **Bishop** of Livorno, (Leghorn). Initiated 8-5-58; I.D. # 7-2431.
2. Abrech, Pio. In the Sacred Congregation Bishops. 11-27-67; # 63-143.

3. Acquaviva, Sabino. Professor of Religion at the University of Padova, (Padua). 12-3-69; # 275-69.
4. Alessandro, Father Gottardi. (Addressed as Doctor in Masonic meetings.) President of Fratelli Maristi. 6-14-59.
5. Angelini Fiorenzo. **Bishop** of Messenel Greece. 10-14-57; # 14-005.
6. Argentieri, Benedetto. Patriarch to the Holy See. 3-11-70; # 298-A.
7. Bea, Augustin. **Cardinal**. Secretary of State (next to Pope) under Pope John XXIII and Pope Paul VI.
8. Baggio, Sebastiano. **Cardinal**. Prefect of the Sacred Congregation of Bishops. (This is a crucial Congregation since it appoints new Bishops.) Secretary of State under Pope John Paul II from 1989 to 1992. 8-14-57; # 85-1640. Masonic code name "SEBA." Controls consecration of Bishops.
9. Balboni, Dante. Assistant to the Vatican Pontifical . Commission for Biblical Studies. 7-23-68; # 79-14 "BALDA."
10. Baldassarri Salvatore. **Bishop** of Ravenna, Italy. 2-19-58; # 4315-19. "BALSA."
11. Balducci, Ernesto. Religious sculpture artist. 5-16-66; # 1452-3.
12. Basadonna, Ernesto. Prelate of Milan, 9-14-63; # 9-243. "BASE."
13. Batelli, Guilio. Lay member of many scientific academies. 8-24-59; # 29-A. "GIBA."
14. Bedeschi, Lorenzo. 2-19-59; # 24-041. "BELO."
15. Belloli, Luigi. Rector of Seminar; Lombardy, Italy. 4-6-58; # 22-04. "BELLU."
16. Belluchi, Cleto. Coadjutor **Bishop** of Fermo, Italy. 6-4-68; # 12-217.
17. Bettazzi, Luigi. **Bishop** of Ivera, Italy. 5-11-66; # 1347-45. "LUBE."
18. Bianchi, Ciovanni. 10-23-69; # 2215-11. "BIGL."
19. Biffi, Franco, Msgr. Rector of Church of St. John Lateran Pontifical University. He is head of this University and controls what is being taught. He heard confessions of Pope Paul VI. 8-15-59. "BIFRA."
20. Bicarella, Mario. Prelate of Vicenza, Italy. 9-23-64; # 21-014. "BIMA."
21. Bonicelli, Gaetano. **Bishop** of Albano, Italy. 5-12-59; # 63-1428, "BOGA."
22. Boretti, Giancarlo. 3-21-65; # 0-241. "BORGL."
23. Bovone, Alberto. Substitute Secretary of the Sacred Office. 3-30-67; # 254-3. "ALBO."
24. Brini, Mario. **ArchBishop**. Secretary of Chinese, Oriental, and Pagans. Member of Pontifical Commission to Russia. Has control of rewriting Canon Law. 7-7-68; # 15670. "MABRI."
25. Bugnini, Annibale. **ArchBishop**. Wrote Novus Ordo Mass. Envoy to Iran, 4-23-63; # 1365-75. "BUAN."
26. Buro, Michele. Bishop. Prelate of Pontifical Commission to Latin America, 3-21-69; # 140-2. "BUMI."
27. Cacciavillan, Agostino. Secretariat of State. 11-6-60; # 13-154.
28. Cameli, Umberto. Director in Office of the Ecclesiastical Affairs of Italy in regard to education in Catholic doctrine. 11-17-60; # 9-1436.

- 
29. Caprile, Giovanni. Director of Catholic Civil Affairs. 9-5-57; # 21-014. "GICA."
  30. Caputo, Giuseppe. 11-15-71; # 6125-63. "GICAP."
  31. Casaroli, Agostino. **Cardinal**. Secretary of State (next to Pope) under Pope John Paul II since July 1, 1979 until retired in 1989. 9-28-57; # 41-076. "CASA."
  32. Cerruti, Flaminio. Chief of the Office of the University of Congregation Studies. 4-2-60; # 76-2154. "CEFLA."
  33. Ciarrocchi, Mario. **Bishop**. 8-23-62; # 123-A. "CIMA."
  34. Chiavacci, Enrico. Professor of Moral Theology, University of Florence, Italy. 7-2-70; # 121-34. "CHIE."
  35. Conte, Carmelo. 9-16-67; # 43-096. "CONCA."
  36. Csele, Alessandro. 3-25-60; # 1354-09. "ALCSE."
  37. Dadagio, Luigi. **Papal Nuncio** to Spain. ArchBishop of Lero. 9-8-67. # 43-B. "LUDA."
  38. D'Antonio, Enzo. **ArchBishop** of Trivento. 6-21-69; # 214-53.
  39. De Bous, Donate. **Bishop**. 6-24-68; # 321-02. "DEBO."
  40. Del Gallo Reoccagiovane, Luigi. Bishop.
  41. Del Monte, Aldo. **Bishop** of Novara, Italy. 8-25-69; # 32-012. "ADELMO."
  42. Faltin, Danielle. 6-4-70; # 9-1207. "FADA."
  43. Ferraioli, Giuseppe. Member of Sacred Congregation for Public Affairs. 11-24-69; # 004-125. "GIFE."
  44. Franzoni, Giovanni. 3-2-65; # 2246-47. "FRAGL."
  45. Gemmiti, Vito. Sacred Congregation of Bishops. 3-25-68; # 54-13. "VIGE."
  46. Girardi, Giulio. 9-8-70; # 1471-52. "GIG."
  47. Fiorenzo, Angelinin. **Bishop**. Title of Commendator of the Holy Spirit. Vicar General of Roman Hospitals. Controls hospital trust funds. Consecrated Bishop 7-19-56; joined Masons 10-14-57.
  48. Giustetti, Massimo. 4-12-70; # 13-065. "GIUMA."
  49. Gottardi, Alessandro. Procurator and Postulator General of Fratelli Maristi. **ArchBishop** of Trent. 6-13-59; # 2437-14. "ALGO."
  50. Gozzini, Mario. 5-14-70; # 31-11. "MAGO."
  51. Grazinai, Carlo. Rector of the Vatican Minor Seminary. 7-23-61; # 156-3. "GRACA."
  52. Gregagnin, Antonio. Tribune of First Causes for Beatification. 10-19-67; # 8-45. "GREA."
  53. Gualdrini, Franco. Rector of Capranica. 5-22-61; # 21-352. "GUFRA."
  54. Ilari, Annibale. Abbot. 3-16-69; # 43-86. "ILA."
  55. Laghi, Pio. **Nunzio**, Apostolic Delegate to Argentina, and then to U.S.A. until 1995. 8-24-69; # 0-538. "LAPI."
  56. Lajolo, Giovanni. Member of Council of Public Affairs of the Church. 7-27-70; # 21-1397. "LAGI."
-

- 
57. Lanzoni, Angelo. Chief of the Office of Secretary of State. 9-24-56; # 6-324. "LANA."
  58. Levi, Virgillio (alias Levine), Monsignor. Assistant Director of Official Vatican Newspaper, L'Osservatore Romano. Manages Vatican Radio Station. 7-4-58; # 241-3. "VILE."
  59. Lozza, Lino. Chancellor of Rome Academy of St. Thomas Aquinas of Catholic Religion. 7-23-69; # 12-768. "LOLI."
  60. Lienart, Achille. **Cardinal**. *Grand Master* top Mason. Bishop of Lille, France. Recruits Masons. Was leader of progressive forces at Vatican II Council.
  61. Macchi, Pasquale. **Cardinal**. Pope Paul's Prelate of Honour and Private Secretary until he was excommunicated for heresy by Pope Paul VI. Was reinstated by Secretary of State Jean Villot, and made a Cardinal. 4-23-58; # 5463-2. "MAPA."
  62. Mancini, Italo. Director of Sua Santita. 3-18-68; # 1551-142. "MANI."
  63. Manfrini, Enrico. Lay Consultor of Pontifical Commission of Sacred Art. 2-21-68; # 968-c. "MANE."
  64. Marchisano, Francesco. Prelate Honour of the Pope. Secretary Congregation for Seminaries and Universities of Studies. 2-4-61; 4536-3. "FRAMA."
  65. Marcinkus, Paul. American bodyguard for imposter Pope. From Cicero, Illinois. Stands 6'4". President for Institute for Training Religious. 8-21-67; # 43-649. Called "GORILLA." Code name "MARPA."
  66. Marsili, Salvatore. **Abbot** of Order of St. Benedict of Finalpia near Modena, Italy. 7-2-63; # 1278-49. "SALMA."
  67. Mazza, Antonio. Titular **Bishop** of Velia. Secretary General of Holy Year, 1975. 4-14-71. # 054-329. "MANU."
  68. Mazzi, Venerio. Member of Council of Public Affairs of the Church. 10-13-66; # 052-s. "MAVE."
  69. Mazzoni, Pier Luigi. Congregation of Bishops. 9-14-59; # 59-2. "PILUM."
  70. Maverna, Luigi. **Bishop** of Chiavari, Genoa, Italy. Assistant General of Italian Catholic Azione. 6-3-68; # 441-c. "LUMA."
  71. Mensa, Albino. **ArchBishop** of Vercelli, Piedmont, Italy. 7-23-59; # 53-23. "MENA."
  72. Messina, Carlo. 3-21-70; # 21-045. "MECA."
  73. Messina, Zanon (Adele). 9-25-68; # 045-329. "AMEZ."
  74. Monduzzi, Dino. **Regent** to the Prefect of the Pontifical House. 3-11 -67; # 190-2. "MONDI."
  75. Mongillo, Daimazio. Professor of Dominican Moral Theology, Holy Angels Institute of Roma. 2-16-69; # 2145-22. "MONDA."
  76. Morgante, Marcello. **Bishop** of Ascoli Piceno in East Italy. 7-22-55; # 78-3601. MORMA."
  77. Natalini, Teuzo. Vice President of the Archives of Secretariat of the Vatican. 6-17-67; # 21-44d. "NATE."
-



- 
78. Nigro, Carmelo. **Rector** of the Seminary, Pontifical of Major Studies. 12-21-70; # 23-154. "CARNI."
  79. Noe, Virgillio. Head of the Sacred Congregation of Divine Worship. He and Bugnini paid 5 Protestant Ministers and one Jewish Rabbi to create the Novus Ordo Mass. 4-3-61; # 43652-21. "VINO."
  80. Palestra, Vittorie. He is Legal Council of the Sacred Rota of the Vatican State. 5-6-43; # 1965. "PAVI."
  81. Pappalardo, Salvatore. **Cardinal**. ArchBishop of Palermo, Sicily. 4-15-68; # 234-07. "SALPA."
  82. Pasqualetti, Gottardo. 6-15-60; # 4-231. "COPA."
  83. Pasquinelli, Dante. Council of Nunzio of Madrid. 1-12-69; # 32-124. "PADA."
  84. Pellegrino, Michele. **Cardinal**. Called "Protector of the Church", ArchBishop of Torino (Turin, where the Holy Shroud of Jesus is kept). 5-2-60; # 352-36. "PALMI."
  85. Piana, Giannino. 9-2-70; # 314-52. "GIPI."
  86. Pimpo, Mario. Vicar of Office of General Affairs. 3-15-70; # 793-43. "PIMA."
  87. Pinto, Monsignor Pio Vito. Attaché of Secretary of State and Notare of Second Section of Supreme Tribunal and of Apostolic Signature. 4-2-70; # 3317-42. "PIPIVI."
  88. Poletti, Ugo. **Cardinal**. Vicar of S.S. Diocese of Rome. Controls clergy of Rome since 3-6-73. Member of Sacred Congregation of Sacraments and of Divine Worship. He is President of Pontifical Works and Preservation of the Faith. Also President of the Liturgical Academy. 2-17-69; # 32-1425. "UPO."
  89. Rizzi, Monsignor Mario. Sacred Congregation of Oriental Rites. Listed as "Prelate Bishop of Honour of the Holy Father, the Pope." Works under top-Mason Mario Brini in manipulating Canon Law. 9-16-69; # 43-179. "MARI," "MONMARI."
  90. Romita, Florenzo. Was in Sacred Congregation of Clergy. 4-21-56; # 52-142. "FIRO."
  91. Rogger, Igine. Officer in S.S. (Diocese of Rome). 4-16-68; # 319-13. "IGRO."
  92. Rossano, Pietro. Sacred Congregation of Non-Christian Religions. 2-12-68; # 3421-a. "PIRO."
  93. Rovela, Virgillio. 6-12-64; # 32-14. "ROVI."
  94. Sabbatani, Aurelio. **ArchBishop** of Giustiniana (Giusgno, Milar Province, Italy). First Secretary Supreme Apostolic Segnatura. 6-22-69; # 87-43. "ASA"
  95. Sacchetti, Guilio. Delegate of Governors - Marchese. 8-23-59; # 0991-b. "SAGI."
  96. Salerno, Francesco. Bishop. Prefect Atti. Eccles. 5-4-62; # 0437-1. "SAFRA"
-

- 
97. Santangelo, Francesco. Substitute General of Defense Legal Counsel. 11-12-70; # 32-096. "FRASA."
  98. Santini, Pietro. Vice Official of the Vicar. 8-23-64; # 326-11. "SAPI."
  99. Savorelli, Fernando. 1-14-69; # 004-51. "SAFE."
  100. Savorelli, Renzo. 6-12-65; # 34-692. "RESA."
  101. Scanagatta, Gaetano. Sacred Congregation of the Clergy. Member of Commission of Pomei and Loreto, Italy. 9-23-71; # 42-023. "GASCA."
  102. Schasching, Giovanni. 3-18-65; # 6374-23. "GISCHA," "GESUITA."
  103. Schierano, Mario. Titular **Bishop** of Acrida (Acri in Cosenza Province, Italy.) Chief Military Chaplain of the Italian Armed Forces. 7-3-59; #14-3641. "MASCHI."
  104. Semproni, Domenico. Tribunal of the Vicarate of the Vatican. 4-16-60; # 00-12. "DOSE."
  105. Sensi, Giuseppe Mario. Titular **ArchBishop** of Sardi (Asia Minor near Smyrna). Papal Nunzio to Portugal. 11-2-67; # 18911-47. "GIMASE."
  106. Sposito, Luigi. Pontifical Commission for the Archives of the Church in Italy. Head Administrator of the Apostolic Seat of the Vatican.
  107. Suenens, Leo. **Cardinal**. Title: Protector of the Church of St. Peter in Chains, outside Rome. Promotes Protestant Pentecostalism (Charismatics). Destroyed much Church dogma when he worked in 3 Sacred Congregations: 1) Propagation of the Faith; 2) Rites and Ceremonies in the Liturgy; 3) Seminaries. 6-15-67; # 21-64. "LESU."
  108. Trabalzini, Dino. **Bishop** of Rieti (Reate, Perugia, Italy). Auxiliary Bishop of Southern Rome. 2-6-65; # 61-956. "TRADI."
  109. Travia, Antonio. Titular **ArchBishop** of Termini Imerese. Head of Catholic schools. 9-15-67; # 16-141. "ATRA."
  110. Trocchi, Vittorio. Secretary for Catholic Laity in Consistory of the Vatican State Consultations. 7-12-62; # 3-896. "TROVI."
  111. Tucci, Roberto. Director General of Vatican Radio. 6-21-57; # 42-58. "TURO."
  112. Tuoldo, David. 6-9-67; # 191-44. "DATU."
  113. Vale, Georgio. Priest. Official of Rome Diocese. 2-21-71; # 21-328. "VAGI."
  114. Vergari, Piero. Head Protocol Officer of the Vatican Office Segnatura. 12-14-70; # 3241-6. "PIVE."
  115. Villot, Jean. **Cardinal**. Secretary of State during Pope Paul VI. He is Camerlengo (Treasurer). "JEANNI," "ZURIGO."
  116. Zanini, Lino. Titular **ArchBishop** of Adrianopoli, which is Andrianopolis, Turkey. Apostolic Nuncio. Member of the Revered Fabric of St. Peter's Basilica.

"Pope John Paul II - Voted in by a Freemason and handed the keys to the Catholic Church by a Freemason. On September 28, 1978, Pope John Paul I, elected only one month earlier in August, suddenly and mysteriously dies. Less than one month after his death, on October 16, 1978, Karol Jozef

Wojtyla takes over the papacy as Pope John Paul II - the defining vote cast for him by Cardinal Sebastiano Baggio, a Freemason. Baggio, Sebastiano. Cardinal. Prefect of the Sacred Congregation of Bishops. (This is a crucial Congregation since it appoints new Bishops.) Secretary of State under Pope John Paul II from 1989 to 1992. 8-14-57; # 85-1640. Masonic code name "SEBA." He controls consecration of Bishops. (Source: Masons list from the Bulletin de l'Occident Chrétien Nr.12, July, 1976, (Directeur Pierre Fautrad a Fye - 72490 Bourg Le Roi.) At 6:18 p.m. on the day he is elected Pope, a Cardinal Tisserant announces in the chapel that Karol Wojtyla of Krakow had been elected pontiff of the Roman Catholic Church. Cardinal Jean Villot, the chamberlain, approached Wojtyla and asked in Latin: "In accordance with the canon law, do you accept?" (Source: "Journey to Rome", Newsweek article which ran in The Phoenix Gazette on 4/8/95)

Villot, Jean. Cardinal. Secretary of State during Pope Paul VI. He is Camerlengo (Treasurer). Masonic Code Names: "JEANNI," "ZURIGO." (Source: Masons list from the Bulletin de l'Occident Chrétien Nr.12, July, 1976, (Directeur Pierre Fautrad a Fye - 72490 Bourg Le Roi.)

So there you have it. Pope John Paul II - voted in by a Freemason (Baggio) and handed the keys to the Roman Catholic Church by a Freemason (Villot)." There you have it Pope John Paul II voted in by an excommunicated Catholic under Canon Law 2338, Cardinal Sebastiano Baggio. John Paul II has since removed the prohibition (on November 27, 1983) regarding Catholics joining the Freemasons. But you see (no pun intended) since his election was invalid he really isn't Pope at all!

"Lest there be any place for error when decision will have to be made as to what the opinions of these pernicious sects are, which are under such prohibition, it is especially certain that Freemasonry and other sects of this kind which plot against the Church and lawful powers, whether they do this secretly or openly, whether or not they exact from their followers an oath to preserve secrecy, are condemned by automatic excommunication." (Instruction of the Holy Office, May 10, 1884)

"Those who give their name to (who are members of) the Masonic sect, or other societies of the same nature, that scheme against the Church or lawful civil authority, ipso facto (automatically) contract excommunication [the absolution from which is] reserved to the Holy See."

(Canon 2335, 1917 Code of Canon Law) Effective (May 19, 1918)

#### **clv Bibliography: Ancient Sexual Rituals**

- Assante, Julia 1998. "The kar.kid/[kh]arimtu, Prostitute or Single Woman? A Reconsideration of the Evidence," *Ugarit-Forschungen* 30:5-96
- Assante, Julia 2003. "From Whores to Hierodules: The Historiographic Invention of Mesopotamian Female Sex Professionals," 13-47 in *Ancient*

---

*Art and Its Historiography*, edited A.A. Donahue and Mark D. Fullerton. Cambridge/New York: Cambridge University

- Astour, Michael C. 1981. "Ugarit and the Great Powers" 3-29 in *Ugarit in Retrospect: Fifty Years of Ugarit and Ugaritic*, edited Gordon D. Young. Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns
- Bird, Phyllis 1989. "'To Play the Harlot': An Inquiry into an Old Testament Metaphor," 75-94 in *Gender and Difference in Ancient Israel*, edited Peggy L. Day. Minneapolis, MN: Fortress
- Brooks, Beatrice A. 1941. "Fertility Cult Functionaries in the Old Testament," *Journal of Biblical Literature* 60:227-253
- Brown, F., S.R. Driver, and C.A. Briggs, editors 1978 (1953). *A Hebrew and English Lexicon of the Old Testament....* Oxford: Clarendon
- Cooper, J. S. forthcoming. "Prostitution," *Reallexikon der Assyriologie*. 1932--. Founding eds. Erich Ebeling and Bruno Meissner. Berlin/Leipzig: de Gruyter
- del Olmo Lete, Gregorio 1999. *Canaanite Religion According to the Liturgical Texts of Ugarit*. Bethesda, MD: CDL
- de Tarragon, Jean-Michel 1980. *Le Culte a Ugarit d'apres les textes de la pratique en cuneiformes alphabetiques*. Paris: Gabalda
- Frayne, Douglas 1985. "Notes on the Sacred Marriage Rite," *Bibliotheca Orientalis* 42:5-22
- Frazer, James G. 1981 (1890). *The Golden Bough... Two Volumes in One*. New York: Gramercy
- Frymer-Kensky, Tikva 1992. *In the Wake of the Goddesses: Women, Culture, and the Biblical Transformation of Pagan Myth*. New York: Free
- Gruber, Mayer I. 1986. "Hebrew Qedeshah and her Canaanite and Akkadian Cognates," *Ugarit-Forschungen* 18:133-148
- Harris, Rivkah 1960. "The Naditu Woman," 106-135 in *Studies Presented to A. Leo Oppenheim*, edited E. Reiner. Chicago: University of Chicago
- Harris, Rivkah 1961. "The Naditu Laws of the Code of Hammurapi in Praxis," *Orientalia* n.s. 30:164-169
- Harris, Rivkah 1975. *Ancient Sippar: A Demographic Study of an Old-Babylonian City (1894-1595 B.C.)*. Istanbul: Historisch-Archeologisch Institut
- Henshaw, Richard A. 1994. *Female & Male, the Cultic Personnel: The Bible and the Rest of the Ancient Near East*. Allison Park, PA: Pickwick
- Herodotus 1983. *The Histories*, translated A. de Selincourt, revised A.R. Burn. New York: Penguin
- Hooks, Stephen M. 1985. *Sacred Prostitution in Israel and the Ancient Near East*. Cincinnati, OH: Hebrew Union College Ph.D. dissertation, unpublished

- 
- Jewish Publication Society 1988. *Tanakh, The Holy Scriptures: The New JPS Translation According to the Traditional Hebrew Text*. New York: Jewish Publication Society
  - Kraemer, Ross S. 1989. "Ecstasy and Possession: Women of Ancient Greece and the Cult of Dionysus" 45-55 in *Unspoken Worlds: Women's Religious Lives*, edited Nancy A. Falk and Rita Gross. Belmont, CA: Wadsworth
  - Kramer, Samuel N. 1969. *The Sacred Marriage: Aspects of Faith, Myth and Ritual in Ancient Sumer*. Bloomington, IN: Indiana University.
  - Lambert, Wilfried G. 1992. "Prostitution," 127-157 in *Aussenseiter und Randgruppen: Beiträge zu einer Sozialgeschichte des Alten Orients*, edited V. Haas. Konstanz: Universitätsverlag
  - Lucian 1976. *The Syrian Goddess (De Dea Syria)*, edited and translated H.W. Attridge and R.A. Oden. Missoula, MT: Scholars
  - Oden, Robert A., Jr. 2000 (1987). *The Bible Without Theology*. Urbana, IL: University of Illinois
  - Olyan, Saul M. 1988. *Asherah and the Cult of Yahweh in Israel*. Atlanta, GA: Scholars
  - Paper, Jordan 1995. *The Spirits Are Drunk: Comparative Approaches to Chinese Religion*. Albany, NY: State University of New York
  - Paper, Jordan 1997. *Through the Earth Darkly: Female Spirituality in Comparative Perspective*. New York: Continuum
  - Paper, Jordan forthcoming. "The Role of Possession Trance in Chinese Culture and Religion: An Overview from the Neolithic to the Present" in *The People and the Dao: New Studies in Chinese Religion in Honor of Daniel L. Overmeyer*, edited Philip Clart and Paul Crow. Monumenta Serica Monograph
  - Pritchard, James B. *The Ancient Near East in Pictures Relating to the Old Testament. Second Edition with Supplement*. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University, 1969
  - Safati, Yitschak 1998. *Love Songs in Sumerian Literature: Critical Edition of the Dumuzi-Inanna Songs*. Ramat Gan, Israel: Bar-Ilan University
  - Sered, Susan S. 1994. *Priestess, Mother, Sacred Sister: Religions Dominated by Women*. New York/Oxford: Oxford University
  - Shepsut, Asia. *Journey of the Priestess: The Priestess Traditions of the Ancient World. A Journey of Spiritual Awakening and Empowerment*. London: Aquarian/Harper Collins, 1993
  - Stuckey, Johanna H. 2005. "Ancient Mother Goddesses and Fertility Cults," *Journal of the Association for Research on Mothering* 7/1: 32-44
  - Teubal, Savina J. *Sarah the Priestess: The First Matriarch of Genesis*. Athens, OH: Swallow/Ohio University, 1984
-

- 
- *Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language* 1996. Avenel, NJ: Gramercy Random House
  - Westenholz, Joan G. 2000. "King by Love of Inanna - an Image of Female Empowerment?" *NIN* 1:75-89
  - Westenholz, Joan G. 2004. "[Religious Personnel:] Mesopotamia" 292-295 in *Religions of the Ancient world: A Guide*, edited by Sarah I. Johnston. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Belknap
  - Yamauchi, Edwin M. 1973. "Cultic Prostitution: A Case Study in Cultural Diffusion," 213-222 in *Orient and Occident: Essays Presented to Cyrus H. Gordon*, edited H. Hoffner. Neukirchen-Vluyn, Germany: Kevelaer

#### clvi **Spermo-Gnosis:** OTO Bibliography and Further Reading

- A choice of some Gnostic sources: "Leohnard Fendt: "Gnostische Mysterien", ARW, Muenchen 1922/1980; Peter Sloterdijk: "Weltrevolution der Seele", I, Artemis, Muenchen 1991; J.P. Asmusen/A. Boehlig: "Die Gnosis", III, Artemis, Zuerich/Muenchen 1980; Robert Haardt: "Die Gnosis", Salzburg 1967; E. Haenchen/M. Kraus: "Die Gnosis", Artemis, Zuerich/Muenchen 1969; Wilhelm Bousset: "Hauptprobleme der Gnosis", Vandenhoeck + Ruprecht, Goettingen 1907; Kurt Rudolph: "Die Gnosis", Vandenhoeck + Ruprecht, Goettingen 1980; Hans Jonas: "Gnosis und Spaetantiker Geist", Vandenhoeck + Ruprecht, Stuttgart 1934; Johann Maier: "Vom Kultus zur Gnosis", Otto Mueller Verlag, Salzburg 1964; Elaine Pagels: "The Gnostic Gospels", Random House, New York 1979; Wolfgang Schultz: "Dokumente der Gnosis", Matthes + Seitz, Muenchen 1986; Hans Leisegang: "Die Gnosis", Kroener, Stuttgart 1985; and many more
  - Also R.L. Hubbard called his Scientology "gnosticism", in: "False Purpose Rundown", 5th June 1984
  - Peter Sloterdijk: "Weltrevolution der Seele," Artemis, Muenchen 1991, 19
  - Sources on Homeopathy: Georgos Vithoulkas: "Die wissenschaftliche Homoeopathie," Goettingen 1986; Marco Righetti: "Forschung in der Homoeopathie," Burgdorf-Verlag, Burgdorf 1988; J.T. Kent: "Zur Theorie der Homoeopathie, J.T. Kents Vorlesungen ueber Hahnemanns Organon", Leer 1954
  - For example in: Robert Haardt: "Die Gnosis", Salzburg 1967, 66
  - Ernst T. Kurtzahn (member of Theodor Reuss' OTO), in: "Die Gnostiker", Baumann-Verlag, Schmiedeberg 1925, 77-82
  - Arnoldo Krumm-Heller (member of Reuss' OTO): "Plantas Sagradas", Buenos Aires 1931, 72
  - Arnoldo Krumm-Heller: "Iglesia Gnostica", Berlin 1931, 71
  - Samael Aun Weor (member of Krumm-Heller's group): "Buddha's Necklace" without date and place, 1-95
-

- 
- Gospel according to Thomas: *"unless a man became a woman, and a woman, man, thou canst not enter the Kingdom of Heaven"*. Thus, not all Gnostics are Misogynists, though the era when Gnosticism was founded was totally Misogynist
  - Ernst T. Kurtzahn (member of Theodor Reuss' OTO), in: "Die Gnostiker", Baumann-Verlag, Schmiedeberg 1925, 77-82
  - Example in: Kurt Rudolph: "Die Gnosis", Leipzig 1980 (2)
  - All pseudo-masonic rituals of Reuss' and Crowley's OTO are published in: P.R. Koenig: "How to make your own McOTO", ARW, Muenchen 1996; Crowley's rituals also in: Francis King: "The Secret Rituals of the O.T.O.", London 1973
  - Crowley: *"A man who is strong enough to use women as slaves and plaything is all right", "Woman is a creature of habit, that is, of solidified impulses. She has no individuality", "Monogamy is only a mistake because it leaves the excess women unsatisfied", "A woman is only tolerable in one's life if she is trained to help the man in his work without the slightest reference to any other interests so ever": "Confessions"*, edited by John Symonds/Kenneth Grant
  - A try is: Ellic Howe/Helmut Moeller: "Merlin Peregrinus", Koenigshausen + Neumann, Wuerzburg 1986; details also in P.R.Koenig: "Der Kleine Theodor Reuss Reader", ARW, Muenchen 1993; P.R.Koenig: "Das OTO-Phaenomen", ARW, Muenchen 1994; P.R. Koenig: "Der Grosse Theodor Reuss Reader", ARW, Muenchen 1997

#### **clvii     *Sethian Theogony:***

This original God went through a series of emanations, during which its essence is seen as spontaneously expanding into many successive 'generations' of paired male and female beings, called 'aeons'. The first of these is the Barbelo, a figure common throughout Sethianism, who is coactor in the emanations that follow. The aeons that result can be seen as representative of the various attributes of God, themselves indiscernible when not abstracted from their origin. In this sense, the Barbelo and the emanations may be seen as poetic devices allowing an otherwise utterly unknowable God to be discussed in a meaningful way amongst initiates. Collectively, God and the aeons comprise the sum total of the spiritual universe, known as the *Pleroma*.

At this point the myth is still only dealing with a spiritual, non-material universe. In some versions of the myth, the Spiritual Aeon Sophia *imitates* God's actions in performing an emanation of her own, without the prior approval of the other aeons in the Pleroma. This results in a crisis within the Pleroma, leading to the appearance of the Yaldabaoth, a 'serpent with a lion's head'. This figure is commonly known as the demiurge, after the figure in Plato's Timaeus. (Gr. δημιουργός *dēmiourgós*, Latinized *demiurgus*,



---

meaning "artisan" or "craftsman", lit. "public or skilled worker" (from δῆμιος demios (belonging to the public) + ἔργον ergon (work))<sup>[2]</sup> This being is at first hidden by Sophia but subsequently escapes, stealing a portion of divine power from her in the process.

#### THE CREATION OF MATTER

Using this stolen power, Yaldabaoth creates a material world in imitation of the divine Pleroma. To complete this task, he spawns a group of entities known collectively as Archons, 'petty rulers' and craftsmen of the physical world. Like him, they are commonly depicted as theriomorphic, having the heads of animals. Some texts explicitly identify the Archons with the fallen angels described in the Enoch tradition in Judaic apocrypha. At this point the events of the Sethian narrative begin to cohere with the events of *Genesis*, with the demiurge and his archontic cohorts fulfilling the role of the creator. As in *Genesis*, the demiurge declares himself to be the only god, and that none exist superior to him; however, the audience's knowledge of what has gone before casts this statement, and the nature of the creator itself, in a radically different light.

The demiurge creates Adam, during the process unwittingly transferring the portion of power stolen from Sophia into the first physical human body. He then creates Eve from Adam's rib, in an attempt to isolate and regain the power he has lost. By way of this he attempts to rape Eve who now contains Sophia's divine power; several texts depict him as failing when Sophia's spirit transplants itself into the Tree of Knowledge; thereafter, the pair are 'tempted' by the serpent, and eat of the forbidden fruit, thereby once more regaining the power that the demiurge had stolen.

As is evident, the addition of the prologue radically alters the significance of events in Eden; rather than emphasizing a fall of human weakness in breaking God's command, Sethians (and their inheritors) emphasize a crisis of the Divine Fullness as it encounters the ignorance of matter, as depicted in stories about Sophia. Adam and Eve's removal from the Archon's paradise is seen as a step towards freedom from the Archons, and the serpent in the Garden of Eden in some cases becomes a heroic, salvific figure rather than an adversary of humanity or a 'proto-Satan'. Eating the fruit of Knowledge is the first act of human salvation from cruel, oppressive powers. See:

*Studies in Neoplatonism: Ancient and Modern, Volume 6*, Wallis & Bregman (Editors), SUNY Press, (1991), Chapter: *Negative Theology in Gnosticism and Neoplatonism* by Curtis L. Hancock p. 167 ISBN 0-7914-1337-3  
*Gnosticism and Platonism: The Platonizing Sethian texts from Nag Hammadi in their Relation to Later Platonic Literature*, John D Turner, ISBN 0-7914-1338-1.

#### clviii Bibliography Gnostic Sexuality (Esoteric Christianity)



- 
- Daniélou, Alain (1984). *Shiva and Dionysos: The Religion of Nature and Eros*. Inner Traditions. ISBN 0-89281-057-2.
  - Free Encyclopedia of Thelema. Barbêlo. Retrieved March 5, 2005.
  - Hoeller, Stephan A. (1989). *Jung and the Lost Gospels*. Quest Books. ISBN 0-8356-0646-5.
  - Jonas, Hans (2001). *The Gnostic Religion* (3rd edition ed.). Beacon Press. ISBN 0-8070-5801-7.
  - Layton, Bentley (1987). *The Gnostic Scriptures*. SCM Press. ISBN 0-334-02022-0.
  - The Nag Hammadi Library. The Apocryphon of John Retrieved Oct. 21, 2004.
  - Rudolph, Kurt (1987). *Gnosis: The Nature & History of Gnosticism*. Harper & Row. ISBN 0-06-067018-5.
  - Woodroffe, Sir John (1929). *Shakti and Shakta*. Ganesh & Co.. <http://www.sacred-texts.com/tantra/sas/index.htm>.
  - *This article uses text from A Dictionary of Christian Biography and Literature to the End of the Sixth Century A.D., with an Account of the Principal Sects and Heresies by Henry Wace.*
  - *This article incorporates text from the public-domain Catholic Encyclopedia of 1913.*
  - *The Nag Hammadi Library*, James M. Robinson, Harper Collins, 1990

**clix Bibliography:** Aleister Crowley: *The Book of Thoth, The Thoth Tarot; Fire and Ice* by Stephen E. Flowers; *SETHANIC WITCHCRAFT & THE LEFT HAND PATH*, the Introduction to *AZOTHOS*, & *THE BOOK OF CAIN* Michael W. Ford; Arkon Daraul, *A History of Secret Societies*, Citadel Press. G.B. Gardner, IV<sup>o</sup> OTO High Magic's Aid, IHO Books.

#### **clx**

- Rhodes, H.T.F. *The Satanic Mass* (Rider & Company: London, 1954).
- Cavendish, Richard. *The Black Arts* (Pan Book Ltd: London, 1967), p. 345.
- La Vey, Anton. *The Satanic Rituals* (Avon Books: New York, 1972), p. 34.
- Robury, Conrad. *The Black Mass, in The Black Book of Satan* (Brekekk: Newport, Year of Fire 102), p. 15.

**clxi** *Society of Dark Lily. 'The LHP View of Sex-Magick' in Dark Lily 6* (Dark Lily: London, 1988); *'Sex and the Occult' in Dark Lily* (Dark Lily: London, 1990),

This transcript is from a presentation by Neil Brick at the Association for Humanist Sociology Conference in Madison WI on October 12, 2002... This page has been put on the web by S.M.A.R.T., P O Box 1295, Easthampton, MA 01027 E-mail: smartnews@aol.com (retrieved 15 Dec 2009)

As a survivor of ritual abuse and mind control, I have personally had the opportunity to examine how I was discouraged from expressing myself and forced to follow others. This eventually caused me to constantly examine my surroundings and create my own intellectual reality. I have seen others blindly follow proscribed sex roles in terms of dress, behavior and career and blindly follow proscribed religious and political guidelines. I somehow seem to have escaped much of this, only following what was absolutely necessary to survive in the world. Some of my discussion will quote billie rain's '02 conference transcript from our August '02 ritual abuse conference. (listed as BR) It is available on the web at <http://members.aol.com/smartnews/broz.htm> .

#### How mind control encourages silence

from BR: "When my abusers were raping me, they had me convinced that nobody would believe me if I told, and if that didn't deter me, they would kill me....In her book *Thinking Class*, Joanna Kadi writes: Child sexual abuse teaches us lessons about power- who has it and who doesn't. These lessons, experienced on a bodily level, transfer into the deepest levels of our conscious and subconscious being, and correspond with other oppressive systems. Widespread child sexual abuse supports a racist, sexist, classist and atheist society that attempts to train citizens into docility and unthinking acceptance of whatever the government and big business deem fit to hand out (Kadi, 73)." Being believed has been shown to help people heal. Part of the false memories emphasis on discreditation has been to slow down the healing of survivors, especially ritual abuse survivors. Several of the people in the false memory field have been tied to mind control experimentation and pro-pedophilia philosophies. It is well known in the child abuse field that ritual abuse exists. But the big lie has been promoted throughout the mainstream media that the opposite is true. This has encouraged some survivors to be silent. Others, like myself, have spoken out more. Fear of harm would also be another proponent that could cause a survivor to be silent. If the statistics are true that child abuse is endemic and that ritual abuse is widely spread, then child abuse could be scaring people into silence.

From "Cultural and Economic Barriers to Protecting Children from Ritual Abuse and Mind Control," Catherine Gould, Ph.D.

---

"Among 2,709 members of the American Psychological Association who responded to a poll, 2,292 cases of ritual abuse were reported (Bottoms, Shaver, & Goodman, 1993). ...Childhelp USA logged 1,741 calls pertaining to ritual abuse,... Real Active Survivors tallied nearly 3,600, Justus Unlimited of Colorado received almost 7,000, and Looking Up of Maine handled around 6,000." "Evidence also continues to accumulate that the ritual abuse of children constitutes a child abuse problem of significant scope." (Studies and numbers are listed.) "Finkelhor, Williams and Burns (1988)...substantiated reports of sexual abuse ...involving 1,639 ... child victims..." Other reports of possible ritual abuse include: Kelly (1988; 1989; 1992a; 1992b; 1993) 35 day care victims, Waterman et al.(1993) 82 children, Faller (1988; 1990) 18 children, Bybee and Mowbray(1993) 62 children, 53 children seeing others being ritually abused, Snow and Sorenson (1990) 39 children reporting ritual abuse, in Utah, and Jonker and Jonker-Bakker(1991) 48 victims of ritual abuse." "...58% of the ritual abuse cases in the Finkelhor (1988) study that went to trial resulted in convictions. In the Kelly (1992b) study, convictions were obtained in 80% of the ritual and sexual abuse cases combined." "convictions were obtained in 11% of all ritual child abuse cases studied by Bottoms et al. (1991; 1993)."

From: Cult and Ritual Abuse (authors Noblitt and Perskin, Praeger, 1995), Page 170, "One of the best sources of evaluative research on ritual abuse is the article "Ritual Abuse: A Review of Research" by Kathleen Coulborn Faller (1994)....in a survey of 2,709 members of the American Psychological Association, it was found that 30 percent of these professionals had seen cases of ritual or religion- related abuse (Bottoms, Shaver & Goodman, 1991). Of those psychologists who have seen cases of ritual abuse, 93 percent believed that the reported harm took place and 93 percent believed that the alleged ritualism occurred. This is a remarkable finding. Mental health professionals are known to be divergent in their thinking and frequently do not agree with one another regarding questions of the diagnosis and etiology of psychiatric problems...this level of concurrence in a large national sample of psychologists...would be impressive....the similar research of Nancy Perry (1992) which further supports (the previous findings)...Perry also conducted a national survey of therapists who work with clients with dissociative disorders and she found that 88 percent of the 1,185 respondents indicated "belief in ritual abuse, involving mind control and programming."

These numbers would show us that many people are mind controlled into silence through extreme fear, and torture. Healing from abuse is one way to empower oneself and get one's voice back. A variety of statistical studies have shown that between ten to thirty three percent of children are sexually abused before the age of 18.

*The History of Childhood As the History of Child Abuse – Lloyd deMause:*

---

"The historical record points to childhood being a nightmare from which we have only recently begun to awaken. Children have historically been killed, abandoned, terrorized, and sexually abused by their caretakers.... Rather than the incest taboo being universal, it is incest itself that is universal." [http://www.primalspirit.com/deMause3-1\\_ChildAbuse.htm](http://www.primalspirit.com/deMause3-1_ChildAbuse.htm) From BR: "I know too many people, male and female, who were sexually abused as children. Most of them were not able to comprehend what happened to them or speak out about it until they were adults. Child sexual abuse is such a crime, not because it is illegal, but because of the incredible damages it does to a young mind, body and heart." Ritualized forms of abuse have also occurred in institutionalized settings. Many court trails and hearings have occurred in Canada. Several of these have also concerned cultural genocide.

School abuse suits may cost \$1 billion FSIN is outraged government is adding more lawyers to handle influx of lawsuits James Parker – The Star Phoenix 9/4/02 "The federal government and the churches that ran the residential schools on behalf of Ottawa are facing more than 4,500 cases involving about 11,000 individuals. About 540 cases have been settled since 1996. So far, the government has paid out \$37 million to compensate plaintiffs for physical and sexual abuse and expects to spend more than a \$1 billion dealing with the cases. Some suits also claim the schools perpetrated cultural genocide." <http://www.canada.com/>

Fear is a major component of abuse. The abuser may tell the child that something will happen to themselves or others if they tell. The political implications of this are fairly obvious. It will be much more difficult for a survivor of child abuse to speak out about world injustices due to their trained silence and disempowerment. Many survivors have severe adjustment and addiction problems (as cited in our newsletter), making political advocacy and analysis nearly impossible for some until healing occurs. Not only has child abuse been used to control and manipulate people, but it has also been used by the US government to control internal and foreign policy.

*Mind Control – Experiments On Children – CIA Experiments With Mind Control on Children* by Jon Rappoport, Source: Perceptions Magazine, September/October 1995 10734 Jefferson Blvd., Suite 502, Culver City, CA 90230, (310) 313-5185: "Officially spanning ten years from 1952-62, MK-ULTRA involved the use of LSD on unwitting military and civilian subjects in the United States. LSD and more powerful compounds were given under duress as brainwashing and truth serum drugs. The program's aim was to find drugs which would irresistibly bring out deep confessions or wipe a subject's mind clean and program him or her as "a robot agent." ....Dr. Louis "Jolly" West of UCLA, who tried to establish a center for "the study of violence" at the university in the 1970s. This center's specialty would have

---

been psychosurgery, a horrendous melting of brain connections, supposedly to curb people's "violent tendencies." "

<http://www.geocities.com/Area51/Shadowlands/6583/project161.html> Jon Rappoport's website is : <http://home.earthlink.net/~alto/index.html>  
Mind Control – The CIA, Mind Control & Children – CKLN-FM Mind Control Series – Part 10, A Talk by John Rappoport – CKLN FM 88.1 – Ryerson Polytechnic University, Toronto, Ontario, Canada, CKLN-FM, tapes, CKLN, 380 Victoria St., Jorgenson Hall, Ryerson University, Toronto, CANADA. E-mail: [scw@web.net](mailto:scw@web.net),  
<http://www.geocities.com/Area51/Shadowlands/6583/project121.html>

Claudia Mullin spoke at the "Statement to Presidential Report on Radiation, Claudia S. Mullen, March 15, 1995. From Smart Issue #15 "Between the years of 1957 and 1984, I (allegedly) became a pawn in a government scheme, whose ultimate goal was mind control and ultimately to create the "perfect spy". All through the use of chemicals, radiation, drugs, hypnosis, electric shock, isolation in large tubs of hot or cold water, sleep deprivation, brainwashing; and verbal, physical and emotional abuse. By the time I was 9, I was also being sexually abused and humiliated as a coercive technique."

From Rappoport : "Claudia Mullin, the other of Dr. Wolf's patients who testified before the President's Committee on Radiation, said her experiences with CIA mind-control experiences began when she was seven years old: "In 1958, I was to be tested, they told me, by some important doctors coming from a place called the 'Society' [the Human Ecology Society, a CIA front]. I was told to cooperate; answer any of their questions. Then, since the test 'might hurt,' I would be given 'shots, x-rays, and a few jolts of electricity. 'I was instructed not to look at anyone's face too hard and to ignore names,' as this was 'a very secret project' but to be brave and all those things would help me forget..." A Dr. John Gittinger tested me and Dr. Cameron gave me the shocks and Dr. Greene the x-rays... By the time I left to go home, just like every time from then on, I would recall nothing of my tests or the different doctors. I would only remember whatever explanations Dr. Robert G. Heath [of Tulane Medical School] gave me for the odd bruises, needle marks, burns on my head and fingers and even the genital soreness. I had no reason to believe otherwise. Already, they had begun to control my mind!" The next year, I was sent to a place in Maryland called Deep Creek Cabins to learn how to 'sexually please men.' Also, I was taught how to coerce them into talking about themselves. It was Richard Helms (Deputy Director of the CIA), Dr. Gottlieb, Captain George White and Morse Allen, who all planned on filming as many high government and agency officials and heads of academic institutions and foundations as possible... I was to become a regular little 'spy' for them, after that summer, eventually entrapping many unwitting men, including themselves, all with the use of a hidden camera. I

---

was only nine when this kind of sexual humiliation began.” There are also two more excellent personal accounts now available on how children were ritually abused and used for political purposes.

From a book review written by Lynn Hersha, one of the authors of the book, *Secret Weapons – Two Sisters - Terrifying True Story of Sex, Spies and Sabotage* by Cheryl and Lynn Hersha with Dale Griffis, Ph D. and Ted Schwartz. New Horizon Press, P O Box 669 Far Hills, NJ 07931 – ISBN 0-88282-196-2: “In the United States, the American public has had the knowledge of the CIA’s Top Secret Program, MKUltra, and its experimentation in Mind Control on adult volunteers and unwitting subjects. Now, we have a well-documented, verifiable account of not one, but two children’s long untold stories of being CHILD subjects of Project MKUltra. Quotes from the book: “By the time Cheryl Hersha came to the facility, knowledge of multiple personality was so complete that doctors understood how the mind separated into distinct ego states, each unaware of the other. First, the person traumatized had to be both extremely intelligent and under the age of seven, two conditions not yet understood though remaining consistent as factors. The trauma was almost always of a sexual nature...” p. 52 “The government researchers, aware of the information in the professional journals, decided to reverse the process (of healing from hysteric dissociation). They decided to use selective trauma on healthy children to create personalities capable of committing acts desired for national security and defense.” p. 53 – 54”

*A Nation Betrayed*: The Chilling and true story of Secret Cold War Experiments Performed on Our Children and Other Innocent People by Carol Rutz: “*A Nation Betrayed* is the culmination of documentation obtained from over 18,000 pages of declassified documents and testimony from survivors of these experiments. Rutz’s book gives us a firsthand view of a government in such fear of communism that it loses sight of the safety of its own people. To counter the threat of communism, the CIA conspires to build the perfect spy from our country’s innocent children. After being imported for their knowledge and expertise, some of the same Nazi scientists and doctors who performed grizzly experiments carried out in the death camps during World War II join forces with the U.S. Government in these efforts. [Japanese Doctors were imported as well - oz]

Her book walks us through her horrifying journey of experimentation and training by her CIA torturers beginning at the age of four as part of the government sanctioned Bluebird/Artichoke and MKULTRA Projects. Using electroshock, drugs, hypnosis, sensory deprivation, and insidious trauma, our government performs Mind Control experiments on her and other innocent children. The objective is creation of a Manchurian Candidate-a sleeper assassin-as well as instilling skills in ESP and remote viewing.”

---

Table of Contents and Preface can be read at

<http://www2.dmci.net/users/casey.casey@dmci.net> Retail Price: U.S.

Dollars – \$15.95 from Fidelity Publishing P.O. Box 365, Grass Lake, MI 49240-0365, Size: 5 ½ x 8 ½, 262 pages, Trade Paperback, Author: Rutz, Carol – ISBN: 0-9710102-0-X – Add \$3.95 Shipping in Continental U.S. – Query for shipping to other locations. My own accounts of the above are listed on the web as well, mainly at my own web page

<http://members.aol.com/smartnews/index2.html>

**“Deviant Scriptualism and Ritual Satanic Abuse** Part Two: Possible Masonic, Mormon, Magick, and Pagan Influence,” by Professor Stephen A. Kent, Department of Sociology, University of Alberta, Edmonton (Canada). His article was originally published by Religion (1993) 23, 355-367, c 1993 Academic press Limited. “...This study compares portions of people’s accounts (using interviews and diaries from several alleged survivors), with doctrinal precedents for satanic ritual abuse in deviant interpretations of Masonic, Mormon, Magick and Pagan traditions... Just as parts of the Bible may provide direct inspiration or justification for satanic worshipers, so too may some of these same parts provide additional sanctification of satanic worship through aberrant Freemasonry.”

LETTER FROM PROFESSOR STEPHEN KENT Ph.D., SOCIOLOGY DEPT, AT UNIVERSITY OF CALGARY: “I am a sociologist of religion who has presented research findings about ritual abuse allegations at a conferences about ritual abuse. I will be pleased to snail-mail you three published articles that I have written about ritual abuse allegations, two of which contain sections on the deviant Masonic accounts that I have heard. In essence, no other philanthropic group shows up in so many accounts as does **Freemasonry**. Specifically in one of the articles, I discuss why this may be so—what is it about Freemasonry that could harbor paedophiles and abusers. Please know that I maintain appropriate academic detachment in my analysis, so that the lack of definitive proof for these allegations forces me to stop short of saying that they represent accurate memories. Nonetheless, I sure do hear lots of tales about very bad abuse in deviant Masonic settings, and I take them VERY seriously. Best Regards, Steve Kent” My note : Ritual abusers do not normally leave any evidence around, so personal accounts are often the only data available to researchers.

#### How mind control discourages freedom of thought

I have already begun to touch upon how freedom of thought would be limited in the previous section. Reiterating a previous quote from BR: “Joanna Kadi writes: Child sexual abuse teaches us lessons about power- who has it and who doesn’t. These lessons, experienced on a bodily level, transfer into the deepest levels of our conscious and subconscious being, and correspond with other oppressive systems. Widespread child sexual abuse

---

supports a racist, sexist, classist and atheist society that attempts to train citizens into docility and unthinking acceptance of whatever the government and big business deem fit to hand out (Kadi, 73)."

"...ritual abuse groups may share the following characteristics with coercive cults: ... dogma is more important than people, ... a radical separation of good and evil, ... a demand for purity," members are watched all the time and their loyalty is tested "... the dogma is enacted through rituals, ... regularly observe(d) rituals, rituals frequently invoke supernatural intervention, ... staged events such as planned spontaneity... mystical manipulations, cults capitalize on members' fear and ignorance, ... a sense of separateness (is promoted) through an "us" and "them" mentality, ... siege mentality with a paranoid view of the outside world, humor is forbidden, resistance of members is worn down through physical and emotional manipulations, a person's identity is destroyed... to create a new one," members give up their autonomy to be approved," mind control is used to indoctrinate the victim into the group's belief system, individuality is uniformly suppressed,... a well-defined hierarchy," members are used to benefit leader(s), "mind control is used ... to convert the victim to the group's belief system, ... to insure secrecy... and to carry out cult instructions." ("Safe Passage to Healing" – p 47 – 48) "Safe Passage to Healing – A Guide for Survivors of Ritual Abuse" Chrystine Oksana, HarperCollins, c 1994 a newer edition is now available from [backinprint.com](http://backinprint.com)

Cult techniques have been well documented to control thought. Ritual abuse is a combination of cult techniques and severe child abuse. A survivor's decreased mental capacity and organic brain damage due to the abuse may inhibit a survivor's ability to make choices and to see choices, thereby inhibiting freedom of thought. An unrecovered survivor may be even more likely than the brainwashed general populace to follow the media and its instructions in terms of day-to-day political beliefs. The recovered survivor will obviously be much more cynical of the government and therefore much more likely to analyze its lies and propaganda and find their own reality. As mentioned previously, fear may cause a survivor's silence, this could also cause a survivor to follow the acceptable social mores and beliefs, even if these are at times sociopathic and genocidal, thereby limiting a survivor's freedom of thought. More research is needed on this topic, but I feel a case has been to back up the postulation that ritual abuse has very serious political implications in our society and in the world at large.

**clxiii** *Revelations* 9: 1-3; Society of Dark Lily. 'Crossing the Abyss' in Dark Lily (Dark Lily: London, 1988); Cavendish. Richard. The Black Arts (Pan Books Ltd: London, 1967); Lamm, Asim MaTheP, The Qliphoth (MaTheP Lamm. 1991); Cavendish, Richard. The Black Arts (Pan Books Ltd: London, 1967); Grant, K. *Nightside of Eden* (Skoob Books Publishing: London. 1994),



---

Dustjacket; Order of Nine Angles, 'The Abyss' in Hostia volume I (Thormynd Press: Shrewsbury, 1992); The Right Hand and Left Hand Paths are distinguished primarily in that whilst the Right Hand Path primarily accepts an absolute duality, understood to a certain extent in the belief in an absolute morality, the Left Hand Path accepts an interaction of what may be inadequately termed good and evil; Order of Nine Angles. 'Notes on Esoteric Tradition - X,' in Fenrir vol. IV no 1. (Rigel Press: York, 1996).

**25.** Society of Dark Lily. 'Crossing the Abyss.' Dark Lily 4 (Dark Lily: London, 1988), pp. 18-19.

**clxiv** Order of Nine Angles. 'Esoteric Tradition VI: Baphomet, Opfer and Related Matters' in Hostia volume II (Thormynd Press: Shrewsbury, 1992); *ibid*: A Sinister Expose' in Hysteron Proteron (Thormynd Press: Shrewsbury, 1992); *ibid*: A Guide to Human Sacrifice.' in Hostia volume I (Thormynd Press: Shrewsbury, 1992); *ibid*: 'The Sinister Calling.' in Hostia volume II (Thormynd Press: Shrewsbury, 1992); *ibid*: 'A Gift for the Prince - A Guide to Human Sacrifice.' in Hostia volume I (Thormynd Press: Shrewsbury, 1992); La Vey, Anton. 'The Book of Lucifer.' in The Satanic Bible (Avon Books: New York, 1969), p. 88.

**clxv** Bibliography on Elite Satanism: *The Mark of Cain*

Barton, Blanche. The Church of Satan Hell's Kitchen Productions, Inc.: New York, 1990.

Baskin, Wade. Satanism Citadel Press: Secaucus, 1972.

Beest, Christos. The Black Book of Satan III Rigel Press: Shrewsbury, Year of Fire 103.

Beest, Christos. Caelethi. The Black Book of Satan II Thormynd Press: Shrewsbury, Year of Fire 103.

Black, S. Jason, & Hyatt, Christopher S. Ph.D. Pacts with the Devil New Falcon Publications: Phoenix, Arizona, 1993.

Brown, Stephen. The Satanic Letters of Stephen Brown Thormynd Press: Shrewsbury, No publishing date given.

Cavendish, Richard. The Black Arts Pan Books Ltd: London, 1967.

Collins, Andrew. The Black Alchemist. ABC Books: Leigh-on-Sea, 1988.

Collins, Andrew. The Second Coming. Century: London, 1993.

Dark Lily. The Voice of the Left Hand Path. No's 1 - 15. Dark Lily: London, 1987 - 1993.

Fenrir. Volume IV. Nos 1 & 2 Order of Nine Angles. Rigel Press: York, 1996.

- 
- Gettings, Fred. Dictionary of Demons. Rider: London, 1988.
- Grant, Kenneth. Nightside of Eden. Skoob Books Publishing: London, 1994.
- Holy Bible, The. Oxford University Press: London, 1937.
- LaVey, Anton Szandor. The Satanic Bible Avon Books: New York, 1969.
- LaVey, Anton Szandor. The Satanic Rituals Avon Books: New York, 1972.
- Long, Anton. Hostia. Secret Teachings of the O.N.A. Volume III Thormynd Press: Shrewsbury, 1992.
- Long, Anton & O.N.A. Hysteron Proteron. Inner Teachings of the O.N.A. Thormynd Press: Shrewsbury, 1992.
- Long, Anton. Satanism: An Introduction For Occultists. Thormynd Press: Shrewsbury, 1992.
- Lurker, Manfred. Dictionary of Gods and Goddesses, Devils and Demons Routledge: London, 1988.
- Man, Myth & Magic. 12 volumes. BPC Publishing Ltd: London. 1971.
- Newton, Toyne, The Demonic Connection Blandford Press: Poole, 1987.
- O'Grady, Joan. The Prince of Darkness Element Books: Shaftesbury, 1989.
- Order of Nine Angles. Hostia. Secret Teachings of the O.N.A. Volume I Thormynd Press: Shrewsbury, 1992.
- Order of Nine Angles. Hostia. Secret Teachings of the O.N.A. Volume II. Thormynd Press: Shrewsbury, 1992.
- Parker, John. At the Heart of Darkness Sidgwick & Jackson Ltd: London, 1993.
- Rhodes, H.T.F. The Satanic Mass Rider & Company: London, 1954.
- Robury, Conrad. The Black Book of Satan Brekekk: Newport, year of Fire 102.
- Ruthven, Suzanne. Malleus Satani. The Hammer of Satan ignotus press: London, 1994.
- West, Thurstan. Naos (A Practical Guide to Modern Magick.) Coxland Press: Reading, 1990.

<sup>clxvi</sup> The **Muratorian fragment** is a copy of perhaps the oldest known list of the books of the New Testament. The fragment is a seventh-century Latin manuscript bound in an eighth or seventh century codex that came from the library of Columban's monastery at Bobbio; it contains internal cues which suggest that it is a translation from a Greek original written about 170 or as

---

late as the fourth century. The copy "was made by an illiterate and careless scribe, and is full of blunders" (Henry Wace). The poor Latin and the state that the original manuscript was in have made it difficult to translate. The fragment, of which the beginning is missing and which ends abruptly, is the remaining section of a list of all the works that were accepted as canonical by the churches known to its anonymous original compiler. It was discovered in the Ambrosian Library in Milan by Father Ludovico Antonio Muratori (1672 – 1750), the most famous Italian historian of his generation, and published in 1740.

Metzger, Bruce M., 1987. *The Canon of the New Testament: Its Origin, Development, and Significance*. (Clarendon Press. Oxford) ISBN 0-19-826954-4

clxvii

Some of the core ideas in the book seem to have a Babylonian origin. The idea of the creative power of the various sounds is possibly Egyptian. The division of the letters into the three classes of vowels, mutes, and sonants is Hellenic, although this classification necessarily underwent changes when applied to the Hebrew letters. The historical origin of the *Sefer Yetzirah* is accordingly placed by Reitzenstein in the second century BCE. According to Christopher P. Benton, the Hebrew grammatical form places its origin closer to the period of the Mishna around the second century CE. In Hebrew, "Yetzirah" can mean either "creation" or "formation," but can also refer to the created or formed object itself. A work of art, for example, is called in Hebrew 'yetzira', as well as the action of creating it. Thus, the name "Sefer Yetzirah" could refer to the act of creating or forming the cosmos or to the cosmos itself, or both. Since there is a specific Hebrew word for the creation of the cosmos ("briah") it is more likely that the meaning refers to formation, or formed-object, or both. See:

1. Sanhedrin 65b, 67b
2. Benton, Christopher P. *An Introduction to the Sefer Yetzirah*. <http://www.maqom.com/journal/paper14.pdf>.
3. Hall, Manly P (1928). "The Qabbalah, the Secret Doctrine of Israel". *Secret Teachings of All Ages*. <http://www.sacred-texts.com/eso/sta/sta27.htm>.
4. Ginsburg, Christian D (1865). *Kabbalah: Its Doctrines, Development and Literature*. London. p. 84.
5. *the 1901-1906 Jewish Encyclopedia*

clxviii

"Siricius, bishop of Rome, was probably the first who assumed the name as an official title, toward the close of the fourth century, and it was afterward claimed exclusively by the popes of Rome, as the appropriate designation of the sovereign pontiffs."

*The History of Romanism*, John Dowling, (NY: Edward Walker, 1845) p. 55.

---

clxix

“Whoever adopts, or affects the title of UNIVERSAL BISHOP, has the pride and character of anti-Christ, and is in some manner his forerunner in this haughty quality of elevating himself above the rest of his order. And, indeed, both the one and the other seem to split upon the same rock; for as PRIDE MAKES ANTI-CHRIST STRAIN HIS PRETENSIONS UP TO GODHEAD, so whoever is ambitious to be called the only or universal prelate, arrogates to himself a distinguished superiority, and rises, as it were, upon the ruins of the rest.” [Emphasis added]... “Such, then, was the character of the monster in the shape of a man, as recorded by the pen of impartial history, by whose sovereign decree Pope Boniface was constituted Universal Bishop, and supreme head of the church on earth; and such is the foundation, and the only foundation, upon which this lordly title rests, which has been claimed by all the successors of Boniface; the Gregorys, the Innocents, and the Leos, down to the imbecile old man, Gregory XVI, who, in the nineteenth century, issues his mandates from the Vatican at Rome, demanding the unlimited submission and obedience of the faithful in the United States, and all other nations of the earth.”

*The History of Romanism*, John Dowling, (New York: Edward Walker, 1845) p. 54.

clxx

The **Kuzari** is one of most famous works of the medieval Spanish Jewish philosopher and poet Rabbi Yehuda Halevi. Divided into five essays ("ma'amarim" (namely, Articles)), it takes the form of a dialogue between the pagan king of the Khazars and a Jew who was invited to instruct him in the tenets of the Jewish religion. Originally written in Arabic, the book was translated by numerous scholars (including Judah ibn Tibbon) into Hebrew and other languages. Though the book is not considered a historical account of the Khazar conversion to Judaism, scholars such as D.M. Dunlop have postulated that Yehuda had access to Khazar documents upon which he loosely based his work. His contemporary, Avraham ibn Daud, reported meeting Khazar rabbinical students in Toledo, Spain in the mid-12th century... Although the Kuzari failed to stem the philosophical flood which, at the time of the appearance of the work, was inundating Judaism, it exercised a great influence upon the theologians. It was much studied; and traces of it are to be found in all the theological and Kabbalistic writings of the Middle Ages, not excluding even the Zohar, which borrowed from it several passages, among them the saying, "Israel is among the nations as the heart among the limbs" (Zohar, iii. 221b.)... The study of the Kuzari seems to have become very popular in the fifteenth century. No less than six commentaries on it appeared in the first half of that century. Many translations and commentaries on this work, both religious and critical, have been written since then. It has had a resurgence of popularity in the Orthodox Jewish community in the modern era. (Wiki Resource) See:

- 
- D. M. Dunlop. *History of the Jewish Khazars*. Princeton: Princeton Univ. Press, 1954.
  - Yehuda ha-Levi. *Kuzari*. Translated by N. Daniel Korobkin as *The Kuzari: In Defense of the Despised Faith*. Northvale, N.J.: Jason Aronson, 1998. 2nd Edition (revised) published Jerusalem: Feldheim Publishers, 2009. (ISBN: 978-1-58330-842-4)
  - Yechezkel Sarna. *Rearrangement of the Kuzari.*, Transl. Rabbi Avraham Davis. New York: Metsudah, 1986
  - Adam Shear. *The Kuzari and the shaping of Jewish Identity, 1167-1900*. Cambridge ;New York :Cambridge University Press,2008 ISN 978-0-521-88533-1

clxxi One such famous form of the **Black Mass** is *The Mass of Saint-Secaire*, which is said to have originated in the Middle Ages in Gascony. Its purpose was to curse an enemy to death by a slow illness, which wasted him away. Montague Summers renders a colorful description of it in *The History of Witchcraft and Demonology*. There is recorded the arrest of a French baron, Gilles de Rais, who was accused of conducting Black Masses in the cellar of his castle in order of acquiring riches and power. The accusation claimed that he kidnapped, tortured, and murdered more than 140 children as sacrifices. He was executed in 1440.

The popularity for the celebration of Black Masses seemed to spread during the 15th and 16th centuries. In 1500 the cathedral chapter of Cambrai held Black Masses in protest against their bishop. A priest in Orleans, Gentien le Clerc, tried in 1614-1615, confessed to performing the "Devil's mass" which was followed by drinking, and a wild sexual orgy. In 1647 the nuns of Louviers claimed that they had been bewitched and possessed, and forced by chaplains to participate naked in masses, defiling the cross and trampling the host.

The peak for the Black Mass was reached in the 17th century during the reign of Louis XIV, who was accused of being lenient toward witches and sorcerers. It was the time when the Black Mass was extremely popular among the nobility, who thought its performance was exotic. Also, this was a time when the Church was becoming more stringent. The nobility still enjoyed indulging in the pleasures of life, which they considered sex still to be one of them. The Black Mass was a form of protest too.

It became fashionable to have Black Masses said in dark cellars. The leading organizer of such events was Catherine Deshayes, known as "La Voisin," who was supposedly a witch that read fortunes and sold love philters. She was able to acquire priests, probably also protesting the Church, to say these blasphemous masses, including the infamous Abbé Guiborg, who wore gold-trimmed and lace-lined vestments and scarlet shoes.

---

There was reportedly one notorious mass performed for the mistress of Louis XIV, the Marquise de Montespan. Montespan had sought the services of La Voisin to arrange the Black Mass because she thought the king was interested in another woman. While using Montespan as a naked altar, Guiborg said three Black Masses over her, invoking Satan and his demons of lust and deceit, Beelzebub, Asmodeus, and Astaroth, to grant Montespan whatever she desired. Supposedly while incense burned, the throats of children were cut, and their blood drained into chalices and mixed with flour to make the host. Whenever the mass called for kissing the altar, Guiborg kissed Montespan. He consecrated the host over her genitals, sticking pieces into her vagina. An orgy followed the ritual. The bodies of the children were later burned in the furnace of La Voisin's home.

When the scandal broke 246 people were arrested by the king's order. Among them were some of France's highest-ranking nobility. They were brought to trial and confessions were gotten by means of torture. Most of the nobility receive jail sentences, or exile to the countryside. The thirty-six commoners were executed, including La Voisin who was burned alive in 1680. - Alan G. Hefner, *The Mystica*, 2009

clxxii ... a significant step was taken by scholars of the Catholic Biblical Association of Great Britain. Under the leadership of Dom Bernard Orchard, O.S.B., and Reginald C. Fuller, a proposal was made to divide the books of the Apocrypha into two sections, those books the Catholic Church regards as deuterocanonical and those that are not so regarded. In an edition issued by Collins Press of Glasgow in 1973, these two sections were bound separately between the Old and New Testaments. The volume therefore had four sections: the 39 books of the Old Testament, the 12 deuterocanonical books or parts of books, the First and Second Books of Esdras and the Prayer of Manasseh (three books that are part of the traditional Apocrypha but are not included among the deuterocanonical books); and the 27 books of the New Testament. No Catholic notes were included, since this Bible was to be "common," for use by Roman Catholics and Protestants alike. It should be noted that in such an arrangement Roman Catholics made a significant departure from the accepted practice through the long history of their church. The separation of the deuterocanonical books from their places throughout the Old Testament is essentially an accommodation to the Protestant arrangement of the books of the Bible. In May 1973 a specially bound copy of the Collins RSV "Common" Bible was presented to Pope Paul VI. In a private audience granted to a small group, comprising the Greek Orthodox Archbishop Athenagoras of London, Lady Priscilla Collins, Sir William Collins, Herbert G. May, and the present writer, the Pope accepted the copy as a significant step in furthering ecumenical relations among the churches. Worthy as the "Common" Bible is, however, it fails to live up to its name, for it lacks the full canon of books recognized as authoritative by

---

Eastern Orthodox Churches. The Greek, Russian, Ukrainian, Bulgarian, Serbian, Armenian, and other Eastern churches accept not only the traditional deuterocanonical books received by the Roman Catholic Church, but also the Third Book of Maccabees. Furthermore in Greek Bibles Psalm 151 stands at the close of the Psalter, and the Fourth Book of Maccabees is printed as an appendix to the Old Testament. Since these texts were lacking in the "Common" Bible presented to Pope Paul, on that occasion Archbishop Athenagoras expressed to the present writer the hope that steps might be taken to produce a truly ecumenical edition of the Holy Scriptures.

*English Translations of the Bible, Today and Tomorrow*, Bruce M. Metzger  
Bibliotheca Sacra 150: 600 (Oct 1993) p. 397-415.

elxxiii

**Theotokos** (Greek: Θεοτόκος, translit. *Theotókos*) is the Greek title of Mary, the mother of Jesus used especially in the Eastern Orthodox, Oriental Orthodox, and Eastern Catholic Churches. Its literal English translations include *God-bearer* and *the one who gives birth to God*. Less literal translations include **Mother of God**. Roman Catholics, Anglicans, and some Protestants use the title **Mother of God** more often than **Theotokos**. *Theotokos* is a compound of two Greek words, Θεός *God* and τόκος *parturition, childbirth*. Literally, this translates as *God-bearer* or *the one who gives birth to God*... often left untranslated, or paraphrased as *Mother of God*.

- Cyril of Alexandria, *On the Unity of Christ*, John Anthony McGuckin, trans. ISBN 0-88141-133-7
- McGuckin, John Anthony, *St. Cyril of Alexandria: The Christological Controversy* (1994, and reprinted 2004) ISBN 0-88141-259-7 A full description of the events of Third Ecumenical Council and the people and issues involved.
- Saint John of Shanghai and San Francisco, "The Orthodox Veneration of Mary, The Birth Giver of God" (2004, Sixth Printing, Third Edition). ISBN 0-938635-68-9
- Ware, Bishop Kallistos, "The Orthodox Way" (1979, Revised Edition, 1995, and reprinted 1999). ISBN 0-913836-58-3